

The Eleventh Book of

YISRAYL

He who rules as YAHWEH



*The End
Of The Ages*
2011

The Eleventh Book Of Yisrayl
The End Of The Ages

A HOUSE OF **YAHWEH** ®™ Publication!

Copyright ©2011
By Yisrayl Hawkins

Printed and bound in the United States of America

All Rights Reserved



P.O. Box 2498, Abilene, Texas 79604
(325) 893-5899 (325) 672-5420
1-800-613-9494
www.yahweh.com hoy@bitstreet.com

Table Of Contents

Dedication.....Page k

Chapter One Page 1

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #18—The Two Witnesses And Their End Time Work
01/01/11

Chapter Two..... Page 17

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #19—The Two Witnesses Crown Yahshua. He And The Branch Will Build The House Of Yahweh In The Last Days Offering Salvation To The Nations
01/08/11

Chapter Three Page 29

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #20—The Work Of Yahweh Is Being Done Through Yahshua Messiah. The Word “Work” Is Always Singular
01/15/11

Chapter Four..... Page 40

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #21—The Last Days’ House Of Yahweh Will Be The First Of The Priesthood Who Will Be Given The Power Over Death
01/22/11

Chapter Five..... Page 53

The Administration Of Yahweh Was Planned From The Beginning #1—“The End” Is The Finishing Of Yahweh’s Plan Of The Administration That Will Guide This World And Universe
2/05/11

Chapter Six Page 65

The Administration Of Yahweh Was Planned From The Beginning #2
02/12/11

Chapter Seven..... Page 74

Many Deceivers—How To Keep From Being Deceived By Them
02/19/11

Chapter Eight..... Page 85

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #22—The Two Witnesses And The Decisions They Must Make For Yahweh’s Last Days’ Established Work
2/26/11

Chapter Nine..... Page 97

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #23—The Burning Bush Is The Lampstand. The Seventh Lamp Will Not Go Out! It Will Resurrect The Six Other Lamps That Represent The Six Other Works
03/05/11

Chapter Ten..... Page 107

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #24—The Natural Disasters Have Started And They Will Get Worse, **Mattithyah 24:21-22**
03/12/11

Chapter Eleven Page 116

The Prophecies For This Generation #1—The Prophecies For This Generation Are All Coming To Pass, And Will Come To Pass, In A Very Short Time Now!
03/26/11

Chapter Twelve Page 125

The Prophecies For This Generation #2—Yahweh Has Set A Theater So We Could See **Amosyah 3** Being Fulfilled--Babylon Is Falling
04/02/11

Chapter Thirteen Page 135

Being Humble Like Yahshua. Humble Yourself
As The Lowest Slave And You Will Be Forgiven
And Have A Place In Yahweh's Kingdom
04/16/11

Chapter Fourteen Page 145

Yahshua's Memorial
04/17/11

Chapter Fifteen Page 154

Getting The Leavening Out #1—Leaven
Represents Sin, Sin Causes Confusion, Sickness,
Disease, And More
Feast of Unleavened Bread
04/19/11

Chapter Sixteen Page 163

Getting The Leavening Out #2—Not All Were
Converted By The Laws Given By Mosheh, But
Those Who Believed At Galilee Kept Practicing
The Laws As Well As The Breeding Program As
Mentioned In **Genesis 49**
Feast of Unleavened Bread
04/20/11

Chapter Seventeen Page 171

Getting The Leavening Out #3—The Four
Horns And Horses, And The Quartet: The
House Of Yahweh's Work In These Last Days
Will Turn The World From Wars To The Love
Of Yahweh
Feast Of Unleavened Bread
04/24/11

Chapter Eighteen Page 181

Getting The Leavening Out #4—In The Last
Generation Of **Mattithyah 24:33-35**, Knowledge
Will Be Increased As Spoken Of In **Daniyl**
12:4—Planes And Bombs Were Invented In This
Generation To Bring About The Finishing Of
Yahweh's Plan In **Revelation 10:7**
Feast Of Unleavened Bread
04/25/11 am

Chapter Nineteen Page 192

Getting The Leavening Out #5—The "Tak-
ing Into The Holy Of Holies". Teaching And
Guiding What Will Be Left Of The Quartet
After The Nuclear Wars Are Over Will Be
The Finishing Job Of The House Of Yahweh
In The Last Days, With Yahshua Messiah
Our High Priest
Feast Of Unleavened Bread
04/25/11 pm

Special Closing Prayer Page 202

Chapter Twenty Page 204

The Prophecies For This Generation #3—
The Importance Of Salt In Bringing Forth
Righteousness: You are the salt of the earth; but
if the salt loses its saltiness, how can it be made
salty again? It is then no longer fit for anything,
except to be cast out to be trodden under the
feet of men—**Mattithyah 5:13**
05/07/11

Chapter Twenty-One Page 215

The Prophecies For This Generation #4—The
Religions Of The World Today Are Deifying
Dead Men
05/14/11

Chapter Twenty-Two Page 226

The Prophecies For This Generation #5—The
Gathering Together Of Yahshua Messiah Is
Already In Motion At This Time
05/21/11

Chapter Twenty-Three Page 237

The Prophecies For This Generation #6—The
Tree Of Life And The Tree Of Righteousness
And Evil
Feast of Pentecost
06/08/11

Chapter Twenty-Four Page 248

The Prophecies For This Generation #7—
Yahweh Will Protect His People Because
They Have Known His Name: The True
Meaning Of “Knowing His Name”
06/11/11

Chapter Twenty-Five..... Page 259

“Believe”
06/18/11

Chapter Twenty-Six Page 268

The Prophecies For This Generation #8—The
Fatima Prophecies
06/25/11

Special Presentation Page 277

The Song Of Yisrayl To Yahweh And Yahshua

**The Greatest Feast I Ever Had
Was Pentecost 2011.....Page 289**

Now as **Yahshua** sat on the Mount of Olives, the Disciples came to Him privately, saying; Tell us, when will these things be? **What will be the sign of Your coming and the end of the ages?**

Yahshua answered, and said to them: **Be on guard, so that no man deceives you;** For many will come against My Name, saying: I am anointed to preach salvation!—and **will deceive many.**

And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must come to pass. **But the end is not yet.** For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines, and pestilences; disease epidemics, and earthquakes in place after place:

Then they will hand you over to be afflicted, and **will call for your deaths;** and **you will be hated above all peoples for My Name’s sake.** And then will the many be offended; fall away, and will betray one another, and will hate one another; And many false prophets will rise, and will deceive the many. And because iniquity; the rejecting of Yahweh’s Laws, will abound, the love of the many will grow cold.

But he who endures until The End, the same will be saved.

And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the One who bears witness to all nations; **and then The End will come.**

—Mattithyah 24:3-14

Books Of The Holy Scriptures

As Written In *The Book Of YAHWEH*

And Throughout This Book

The following information is given to assist you with the true names of the Apostles and Prophets within The Holy Scriptures.

Part One of The Book of Yahweh (Old Testament)					
Genesis	<i>Genesis</i>	II Chronicles	<i>II Chronicles</i>	Daniyl	<i>Daniel</i>
Exodus	<i>Exodus</i>	Ezrayah	<i>Ezra</i>	Hosheyah	<i>Hosea</i>
Leviticus	<i>Leviticus</i>	Nehemyah	<i>Nehemiah</i>	Yahyl	<i>Joel</i>
Numbers	<i>Numbers</i>	Hadassah	<i>Megilla Esther</i>	Amosyah	<i>Amos</i>
Deuteronomy	<i>Deuteronomy</i>	Iyyob	<i>Job</i>	Obadyah	<i>Obadiah</i>
Yahshua	<i>Joshua</i>	Psalms	<i>Psalms</i>	Yahnah	<i>Jonah</i>
Judges	<i>Judges</i>	Proverbs	<i>Proverbs</i>	Micahyah	<i>Micah</i>
Riyyah	<i>Ruth</i>	Ecclesiastes	<i>Ecclesiastes</i>	Nechumyah	<i>Nahum</i>
I Samuyl	<i>I Samuel</i>	Song of Songs	<i>Song of Songs</i>	Habakkuk	<i>Habakkuk</i>
II Samuyl	<i>II Samuel</i>	Isayah	<i>Isaiah</i>	Zephanyah	<i>Zephaniah</i>
I Kings	<i>I Kings</i>	Yeremyah	<i>Jeremiah</i>	Chagyah	<i>Haggai</i>
II Kings	<i>II Kings</i>	Lamentations	<i>Lamentations</i>	Zecharyah	<i>Zechariah</i>
I Chronicles	<i>I Chronicles</i>	Yechetzqyah	<i>Ezekiel</i>	Malakyah	<i>Malachi</i>
Part Two of The Book of Yahweh (New Testament)					
Mattithyah	<i>Matthew</i>	Ephesians	<i>Ephesians</i>	Hebrews	<i>Hebrews</i>
Yahchanan Mark	<i>Mark</i>	Philippians	<i>Philippians</i>	Yaaqob	<i>James</i>
Luke	<i>Luke</i>	Colossians	<i>Colossians</i>	I Kepha	<i>I Peter</i>
Yahchanan	<i>John</i>	I Thessalonians	<i>I Thessalonians</i>	II Kepha	<i>II Peter</i>
Acts	<i>Acts</i>	II Thessalonians	<i>II Thessalonians</i>	I Yahchanan	<i>I John</i>
Romans	<i>Romans</i>	I Timayah	<i>I Timothy</i>	II Yahchanan	<i>II John</i>
I Corinthians	<i>I Corinthians</i>	II Timayah	<i>II Timothy</i>	III Yahchanan	<i>III John</i>
II Corinthians	<i>II Corinthians</i>	Titus	<i>Titus</i>	Yahdah	<i>Jude</i>
Galatians	<i>Galatians</i>	Philemon	<i>Philemon</i>	Revelation	<i>Revelation</i>

Dedication

Many people claim to worship the Creator. Some even read the bible and think that they are doing the Will of the Heavenly Father. Others even use the Name of Yahweh and claim to keep His Laws. All of these feel that they are doing the right thing and are convinced that they have Salvation. But the fact is that in mankind's history only a very few have ever searched the Scriptures to see the every Word of Yahweh, the Heavenly Father and Creator. And fewer still have actually followed and obeyed the every Word of Yahweh that is written in the Scriptures. For nearly 2,000 years, the world has been engulfed in deception about just what the Scriptures actually teach and how to serve the Creator and how to receive Salvation.

That is why the Book you are now reading, and the entire series to which it belongs, are so important to you and your family. In this Book, Prophecies are explained that are absolutely vital to your Salvation. In fact, because these Prophecies are ignored, rejected and twisted by the main religion of the world, a dark cloud of deception hangs over the earth.

The **shocking truth** you will learn in this Book is that the Creator Yahweh has only ever used one group any time He offered Salvation to mankind. That one group was always known as The House of Yahweh. Search the history books. You will not find mention of The House of Yahweh existing anywhere after about 305 c.e. The last group disappeared from the face of the earth shortly after the Savior and Apostles were killed.

Only now, in this last time period, the end of the ages, will you find that The House of Yahweh was re-established to once again offer Salvation to mankind. This Last Days' House of Yahweh was established exactly according to the Prophecies that the world's main religion has rejected. The exact details about this Work are laid out in Prophecy. The Name of the Work, its exact location, the time period it would be re-established are all revealed. Most importantly, the names of the two men who would establish Yahweh's Work, what they would teach and even what the last Teacher would wear are all given by Yahweh and explained in this Book.

You owe it to yourself and your family to study this Book with your Holy Scriptures. Yahweh is offering Salvation to you right now, right before the prophesied nuclear wars will take place. You don't have much time to repent of sin and convert to keeping Yahweh's Laws.

You must take the first step that this whole world has rejected! You must seek the Only Place on the face of the earth where Yahweh says Salvation will be taught. You must seek The House of Yahweh and there you must go! There at the Place Yahweh Himself chose, you will find the only man on the face of the earth who Yahweh chose to teach His Laws and Prophecies in this time period. That man is Yisrayl Hawkins! This Book contains the Words of Life he received from Yahweh!

So with great thanks, we the donkeys' colts who believe into the One Sent and who have been tethered to the Chosen Branch, dedicate this Work to our Heavenly Father Yahweh through Yahshua Messiah the Prophesied High Priest and King over The House of Yahweh, being Seeds of the One Sent, Yisrayl Hawkins. And now, without further delay, we present to you the words of the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!



To The Reader

Some of the material in this book is x-rated, that is, graphic and physically explicit. The idea is to paint a clear and precise picture that will assist in remembering the lesson or the information brought out. We advise that such content be handled appropriately.



Chapter One

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #18— The Two Witnesses And Their End Time Work 01/01/11

K. Tsephanyah: I would like everyone to please stand for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! I love you! [laughing] You may be seated. We got a great day, a great Sabbath Day today. I was just thinking, when the Great Kohan Tsephanyah was bringing this, North Korea has a total of 8,691,500 soldiers and they still don't have peace! [laughing] In fact, it's getting further from it. You know, they got nuclear bombs too and they still don't have peace. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The subject today is the Two Witnesses and I really want you to listen closely and mark this in your Scriptures. If you'll start with me from the beginning and then when I give another Scripture, if you'd make a note there in your *Book of YAHWEH* to go to this next Scripture from that one, you can show this to anyone. And those who get angry with me because I tell them their sins and they come to you and want to tell you some things about me, tell them the Scriptures have already told everything about Yisrayl Hawkins, show me what it says about you! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 The Two Witnesses, it's a long subject. I'm going to cover the most important parts today and hopefully we can put that sign on the front page because everybody's wanting to know about the Two

Witnesses now; because they're now waking up to the fact that we're going to have nuclear war and they're all saying when, not if anymore, but when and they're hunting the Two Witnesses because they know that it's time for them. So **YAHWEH** is bringing this about, this information to them.

4 The Two Witnesses. Now the world knows about one Scripture: **Revelation 11**. In actual fact, this Work was prophesied by all the Prophets of old. Every one of them mentioned this Work. But **Revelation 11** is the only one that **YAHWEH** has allowed the preachers to see and examine and from **Revelation 11** alone, you can't understand about the Two Witnesses because to understand, you have to go back to the Prophets' Writings to understand their names.

5 Yes, their names were given, the time period that they were gonna be born is given, what they're gonna preach, what they're like, the details of their life, their names, how they got them and so forth. Actually, **YAHWEH** gave them their names.

6 And no, they're not messengers from heaven. They carry the Message that came from heaven, that comes directly from heaven, as Yahshua did, but they're not heavenly beings. They're of the son of man, as Yahshua is and because they're of the



son of man, they have a special reward coming and that, of course, is Authority to straighten out the universe. That's what's going to take place by their seed. The seed of the Two Witnesses will receive a Spirit, **YAHWEH** says, that He will use throughout all eternity. A Spirit so we can be exactly like **YAHWEH** twenty-four hours a day, all the time, and that's our desire. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 Well, here in **Revelation 11** now, I will go speedily but I want you to get the points. I want everyone to get these points. **Revelation 11**. And you out there watching with computers and televisions, if you'll just get a pencil and paper and write down the Scripture, then later study them in your bible. I'll show you the mistranslations, of course, and I'll show you the world's own authoritative books that show that these are mistranslated.

8 But here He says in **verse 3**, we'll start with **verse 3. Revelation 11:3**. He says, **And I will give to My Two Witnesses...** So we see here there're Two Witnesses. **...I will give to My Two Witnesses...** **YAHWEH** Himself gave this Prophecy to Yahshua, so it's **YAHWEH** Who's giving this Power to prophesy to the Two Witnesses.

9 **...I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices, and they will...** Do this. **...they will foretell events...** Now, that's the number two thing they do. They foretell events about a time period. **...about the 1,260 days, those cast about with darkness...** That word **darkness** means *deception, misunderstanding* and, of course, the *fear of death* and eventually the darkness that covers the earth.

10 Now, in **verse 4**, He says, **These are, as it were, the two Olive Trees...** Well, so we go out in the field and we find us two Olive Trees? Well, now pay attention because this is what it said and, of course, in order to understand what the two Olive Trees are, we have to go to the Prophets to do so.

11 **...the Two Olive Trees, and, as it were, the two Lamps of the seven Lamp Lampstand...** So we got one on each side of the bed. Now, this will make you remember some of this in case you don't remember! [laughing]

12 The two Lampstands, two Lampstands. Now, *King James Version* says *candlesticks* and I'll show you later that it's not candlesticks. They just mistranslated it, but we'll find out what this Lampstand is and what the two Lamps are.

13 **...the two Lamps of the Seven Lamp Lampstand...** Now we added **of the Seven Lamp Lampstand** ourselves to The House of **YAHWEH** version here, but that's what it's talking about, the Lamps and every scholar knows this but we can prove it from other Scriptures. **...ministering for the Father...**

14 Now, if you wrote down those points that I gave you there. There're Two Witnesses. They are the two Olive Trees. They represent two Lamps on the Lampstand and they minister for **YAHWEH**. They minister for Him. Now, that right there should get in your mind that you need to get with these Two Witnesses. You need to join the Work that they're doing because it's a Prophesied Work, a Prophesied Work. So what are these two Olive Trees? That's the first thing. You see there're two Olive Trees and two Lamps.



There're Two Witnesses. They are the two Olive Trees. They represent two Lamps on the Lampstand and they minister for YAHWEH. They minister for Him. Now, that right there should get in your mind that you need to get with these Two Witnesses. You need to join the Work that they're doing because it's a Prophesied Work, a Prophesied Work.

15 **Lamp**, the word **lamp** itself, it symbolizes or is symbolical of the Laws of **YAHWEH**, to give Light. How do we know this? Turn over to **Psalms** and we'll let the Scripture interpret the Scriptures. **Psalm 19**. Don't forget to write down that if you haven't written it already in your *Book of YAHWEH*.

16 If you don't have a *Book of YAHWEH*, you really need to get one. They got an excellent version out that's about the twentieth one printed now and it's really, it's really great. I got one of the new ones. I'm trying, I'm starting now to make notes in it.

17 In **Psalm 19** now and look at **verse 7**. **Psalm 19:7**. We're talking about Lamps and what they symbolize. **Psalm 19:7. The Laws of YAHWEH are Perfect...** They're Perfect. This is one thing they are. The Laws of **YAHWEH** are Perfect. We don't have to change the Laws. You can't find a way that they're imperfect. Examine them closely. There's no way.

18 **...converting the whole person...** They're made to convert the whole person. They're made for a purpose to show Righteousness to that person and to convert the whole person. **...The Testimony of YAHWEH is sure...** That is, the Prophecies. **...making the simple ones wise...** To Salvation and to what is going to take place.

19 **Verse 8, The Statutes of YAHWEH are Right, rejoicing the heart. The Commandments of YAHWEH are Pure, bringing understanding to the eyes.**

20 **Verse 9, The Reverence of YAHWEH is clean, enduring forever. The Judgments of YAHWEH are True and altogether Righteous.**

21 **Verse 10, They are more to be desired than gold...** Remember, this is a gold Lampstand too. We'll see that a little more later. **...more to be desired than gold, yes, than even much fine gold. They are sweeter than honey and the honeycomb.**

22 **Verse 11, Moreover by them are Your Servants warned, and in keeping them there is great reward.**

23 Look on over now to **Proverbs 6** and keep in mind the Lamps, the Lamps. These are two Lamps on a Lampstand and we're seeing what Lamps actually represent. **Proverbs 6:23. For the Commandments are a Lamp...** As we just saw in **Psalms**, they convert the person. **...the Laws are Light, and reproofs of instruction are the Way to Life...** That is, the Way to Eternal Life. The *King James Version* says the same thing.

24 The *Amplified Bible* says this, *Proverbs 6:23. For the commandment is a lamp, and the whole teaching [of the law] is light...* Now, they

get that from another transcript. The *King James Version* had it too, they just chose not to use it. But the teaching of the Laws is Light. The whole teaching of the Laws is Light.

25 **Psalm 119:105. Your Laws are a Lamp to our feet, and a Light to our path...** So with that in mind now, you know what He is referring to here when He talks about a Lamp or Lampstand.

26 **Revelation 11:4.** We see two Lamps of a Seven Lamp Lampstand--let's go back over to **Exodus 25**--referring to the Two Witnesses and the **Revelation** that **YAHWEH** gave to Yahshua to give to His Messenger to bring it to Yahchanan to be recorded for you. It wasn't for the disbelievers, but it's for you right now to finish out this Work. This is the Finishing Work that Yahshua was given. The Two Witnesses are people who were spoken of, starting in **Genesis** and it goes clear through with the Savior. So be ready to get all of this great information because it's all here in the Holy Scriptures.

27 In **Exodus 25:31**, you'll see the Light, the candlestand that He is referring to, which stands for seven Works of **YAHWEH**.

28 **Exodus 25:31. Make a Lampstand of pure gold; and hammer it out, base... That's the foundation. ...and shaft. Its flowerlike cups, buds, and blossoms shall be of one piece with it...** If you notice all these different things that He mentions here, each one has a different meaning but it portrays a different thing for the Work. I don't have time to bring it now, but I'm going to get around to it and I'm gonna bring it to you.

29 **Verse 32, Six branches...** There're six branches from this, that go out from this shaft that comes up that holds the center Lamp. There're six branches. **Verse 32, Six branches are to extend from the sides of the Lampstand; three on one side and three on the other.**

30 **Verse 33, Three cups, shaped like almond flowers with buds...** They all have meanings. **...and blossoms, are to be on one branch, three on the next branch, and the same for all six branches which extend from the Lampstand.**

31 **Verse 34, And on the shaft of the Lampstand there are to be four cups shaped like almond flowers, with buds and blossoms;**

32 **Verse 35, let's go on down to verse 36. Verse 36, The buds and branches shall all be of one piece...** One piece, You might want to write **unity** right there. One piece, because no one that's not in unity with **YAHWEH** is going to be part of this Lampstand and this is what He keeps harping on throughout the Holy Scriptures and that's explained by Prophets and Apostles besides me.

33 **...with the Lampstand, hammered...** You might want to circle that word **hammered** because it has a wonderful meaning of beating you into shape! Yes, that's what it means. Beating me into shape and you into shape! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...out of pure gold...** The pure gold also stands for the pureness of each one of them or the unity, purified as gold is purified as one of the Apostles said. There's a lot on this that we'll cover later.

34 **Verse 37, Then make its seven lamps...** It's seven lamps. So this was a Seven Lamp Lampstand that **YAHWEH** showed Yahshua that He had written down for us by Yahchanan in **Revelation. Then make its seven Lamps, and set them up on it so they Light...** So they give Light, see? They give Light. The Light of the Laws, the same as the Laws and it stands for that. Each one of these Lamps, if you can imagine, is a Work of **YAHWEH** that gives Light, gives the Light of the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

35 The false prophets, false apostles, false teachers and false saviors, they don't give the Laws of Light. They do away with the Laws of Light, but the Works of **YAHWEH** bring forth the Laws of Light. Did you get that? That's the difference. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That's what Yahchanan said distinguishes the People of **YAHWEH** from the rest of the world.

36 **Verse 40 says, And see...** This is very important that you understand this verse right here. **...And see that you make...** They put them there but it's actually **all things. ...that you make all things...** That is, pertaining to **YAHWEH**'s Work and His Kingdom. **...make all things according to the pattern...** The pattern shows a Lampstand and what the Lampstand signifies is what is going to become of this Great Work that has gone on now for a little over 6,000 years.

37 **Verse 40, And see that you make all things according to the pattern which was shown to you on the mountain...** You must remember now the Apostles' Writings. Let's go over to **Ephesians**. Keep that in mind, that **make all things** and go over to **Ephesians**, found on page 917.

38 Keep that in mind, **make all things according to this pattern.** So the finishing of this, what He's speaking of here is the finishing of this Priesthood of families, made up of families with children who are going to make up the Kingdom, the Family of **YAHWEH**, that Great Kohan Tsephanyah was speaking of. That's going to be very big one of these days.

39 **Ephesians 2:19. Therefore, now you are no longer strangers and foreigners...** That is, foreigners

to **YAHWEH**. There is no other race. Don't get it in your mind He's speaking of another race. It's foreigners to **YAHWEH**'s Laws. That's the only difference in people. They either follow His Laws or they don't; and if you don't follow His Laws you're a foreigner.

40 So, if you follow His Laws, as He is telling you here in the previous verses, then, **Therefore, now you are no longer strangers and foreigners, but fellow citizens with the Saints and members of The House of YAHWEH...** Members of The House of **YAHWEH** if you come to unity.

41 Now, keep that in mind and go to **Hebrews. Hebrews**. Don't forget what we're going for here, making things of this pattern, for this pattern because this is the job of the Two Witnesses as is shown in this Lampstand in the Last Days. They're part of the Lamps. They're two Lamps that give this Light, that give this Light.

42 **Hebrews 8:1. Now the point of what we are saying is this: We do have such a High Priest...** We have a High Priest. This is found on page 947.

43 I've brought many sermons and I urge you out there to get them concerning Yahshua, Who was rejected by the twelve tribes. Only a few in Galilee actually stayed with the Savior when He was born and learned from Him and then took His Word out from there; a few, twelve, in fact. The twelve tribes later killed them off and their Work. Then the Work of **YAHWEH** stopped and it had been stopped for about 2,000 years. Somewhere along 2,000 years, it's been stopped. The Two Witnesses start the last two Works on earth. keep this in mind as we study here and you'll see this proven in your Holy Scriptures.

44 **Hebrews 8:1. Now the point of what we are saying is this: We do have such a High Priest...** He was talking about a Holy High Priest.

45 **Hebrews 7:26. For such a High Priest is fitting for us, Who is Holy, harmless...** Harmless, not a war-monger. **...undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens...** Yes, He has that Authority and He got it because He is the Son of Man. It's not promised to the angels or the heavenly Malakim. But Yahshua got it because He is a Son of Man and He lived this Righteous Life.

46 So we do have a High Priest. The point of the matter is this, **Hebrews 8:1. ...We do have such a High Priest, Who is seated at the Right Hand of the Throne of the Majesty in the heavens...** In the heavens. It's Yahshua Who's guiding the Work and we'll see this by the Prophets. He's guiding the Two Witnesses, guiding the Two Witnesses' Work in the Last Days.

47 **Verse 2, A Minister of the Holy things...** Remember that. He's a Minister of the Holy things. **...and of the true Tabernacle...** That is, Minister of the Holy Work of YAHWEH. **...the true Tabernacle set up by YAHWEH, and not man.**

48 **Verse 3, For every High Priest is appointed to offer both gifts and sacrifices. Therefore, it was necessary for this One also to have something to offer.**

49 **Verse 4, Now if He were on earth, He would not be a Priest, since there are already Priests who offer the gifts according to the Laws.**

50 **Verse 5, They serve at a Sanctuary that is the pattern and Shadow of the heavenly things, as Mosheh was admonished by YAHWEH when he was about to make the Tabernacle. For He said: See that you make all things according to the pattern...** This pattern. **...shown you on the mountain...** A Plan to bring forth Righteousness, a Righteous Priesthood. That was the pattern of a Plan, of a Ministry, as we will see in the very next verse. Make all things according to this pattern.

51 **Verse 6, And now, He has obtained that Ministry...** That Ministry to make all things according to this pattern, according to YAHWEH's Plan of bringing forth Righteous people to teach, in unity, the Laws of YAHWEH. **...which is more superior indeed, of which He is a better Mediator of the Covenant, which was given upon a better promise established in the Laws of YAHWEH.** Now that's **verse 6.**

52 We see here that YAHWEH is indeed, He's beating the Priesthood into vessels of pure gold, symbolized by a Lampstand, without spot.

53 Be turning over to **Ephesians** again. Without spot. **Ephesians**, found on page 919. **Ephesians 5** and **verse 25**, page 919. **Ephesians 5:25.** Where He says now, speaking of this Perfection that you're going to come to, and if you come to it, you will make it into being a part of this Lampstand that is sitting by the Side of YAHWEH, because it represents the Family of YAHWEH and the Works that bring this about, the seven Works that bring it about.

54 **Ephesians 5:25. Husbands, love your wives, just as the Messiah also loved the Called Out Ones, and gave Himself for them,**

55 **Verse 26, In order that He might sanctify them, cleansing them with the Laws as with water...** If you have a *King James Version*, **Laws** is traditionally translated *word*. It's word #4487. The Greek dictionary of *Strong's Concordance* shows it means *command or law*. So you're cleansing the person. Remember we just saw in **Psalms**, the Laws convert the whole person to pure gold, pure Righteousness; they convert the whole person.

56 **Verse 27, That He might cause the glorious Called Out Ones...** Notice that word **glorious**. It's a sign of praise, a sign of praise. The House of YAHWEH, yes, I praise the members in The House of YAHWEH. I do! I praise the children for overcoming! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

57 **...the glorious Called Out Ones to stand by His Side, not having spot, nor wrinkle, nor any such things; but that they would be Holy and without blemish...** Before YAHWEH.

58 **Verse 28, In the same way, husbands are obligated...** This is part of your growing up system.

59 **Verse 29, Indeed no man ever hated his own flesh...** So love your wives as yourself.

60 **Verse 30, For we are members of His Body...** We're members. That is, if we come to this unity. Humble ourselves like a little child and start growing into this Lampstand.

61 **Verse 31, For this reason a man shall leave his father and mother, and be joined to his wife...** His wife, the woman, The House of YAHWEH. Who can find a virtuous woman? Remember this? It refers to The House of YAHWEH, but it refers to your own wife also in coming to unity with the House. Joined to The House of YAHWEH, but to your wife in the same unity, teaching her to be in unity with the House. Not with your own stupidity now or your own weakness, but in unity with the House.

62 You know, I always, when I read this, it makes me think of Abigayl. You know, very few would ever stand up for YAHWEH's Kingdom the way this woman did. And of course, she's forever spoken of in the Scriptures and bore children and so forth and will again. But she stood up for Righteousness, for the Kingdom of YAHWEH because she knew this was the Kingdom of YAHWEH, as others did, but it makes me think of her.

63 Very few people are able to stand up and say, "No, I won't have this," you know. "Yes, I know you're my mate, but no, I'm not gonna go along with you in this kind of stupidity." And very few husbands will do the same thing. They'll fall in line. They say, "Well, every time I talk about Righteousness, you know, I hear pots and pans being thrown and dishes breaking, so I just stopped it." [laughing] Well, that's not what you're supposed to stop. You're supposed to stop the other.

64 **Verse 32, This is a great secret, but I speak concerning the Messiah and the Called Out Ones...** You see that? The House of YAHWEH must, must come to unity.

65 So Mosheh, the things Mosheh made represented a Ministry that Yahshua has gained now. A united Ministry like the gold, the base of gold,

the Lampstand of gold, pure gold in other words. The Lampstand is seven Prophesied Works, seven Prophesied Works to bring people into unity with the Prophesied Work and that of the Two Witnesses in this time period. Let's go over to **Revelation 1** quickly.

66 The seven Lamps are the Prophesied Works of **YAHWEH**, started way back in **Genesis** and I've got many sermons on that. I probably won't get to all of them today, but this will get you started on the Two Witnesses and I know that there're literally thousands of people out there that are contacting us and saying, "I want to know about the Two Witnesses." And that's the reason this sermon is being brought and recorded so you can get a copy of it.

67 **Revelation 1:16**, it says, **And in His Right Hand...** This was the Message given to Yahshua that He gave to Yahchanan to copy. **...And in His Right Hand He had seven stars; and out of His Mouth went a sharp, two-edged sword...** The sharp, two-edged sword, you'll see later that that sharp two-edged sword comes from one of the Witnesses. It's actually what **YAHWEH** gave one of the Witnesses, He said. **...and His Face was like the sun shining in its strength...** Like pure gold.

68 **Verse 17, And when I saw Him, I fell at His Feet as though dead. But He laid His Right Hand upon me, saying to me: Do not be afraid; I am the First and the Last.**

69 **Verse 18, I am He Who lives, but was dead...** And if you remember, Isayah had a Prophecy about this, the One **YAHWEH** stirred up from the dead Who was put over the Witnesses in the same chapter, the Work of the Two Witnesses.

70 **...And: Behold, I am alive...** He's alive now. **...forevermore. Hallelu-YAHWEH! And I have the keys of death and sheol; the grave...** (Let's see.)

71 **Verse 19, Write the things which you have seen, and the things which are, and the things which will take place after this...** The last Witnesses, the last Witnesses, they tell it like it was, they tell it like it is and they tell it like it's going to be. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

72 Now, **verse 20, The secret...** The secret. You remember the Books were closed in **Daniyl 12**, where no one could understand. It's a secret up until this last time period. Even though it's written in black and white, and you say, well we have the Two Witnesses, but nobody knows where they are. No, it's a secret, but it's to be revealed in the Last Days at a certain set time period.



**The seven Lamps are the Prophesied Works of YAHWEH,
started way back in Genesis ...**

73 Verse 20, **The secret of the seven stars which you saw in My Right Hand, and the golden Seven Lamp Lampstand...** You're fixing to learn the secrets of it from the Witness. ...**The seven stars are the Malakim...** Which they translated angels, the *King James Version* did, but it means messenger. These seven stars that you see here are seven Messengers. ...**of the seven congregations of The House of YAHWEH...** Of the seven Works, the seven Prophesied Works.

74 When he made that Lampstand, he was making a Prophecy of seven Works of **YAHWEH** with the Foundation going to be laid and being laid at that time, the base of it. The Foundation of the Prophets and then the Apostles and the Savior being the Chief Cornerstone, the Guide of this House.

75 ...**congregations of The House of YAHWEH; and the Seven Lamp Lampstand which you saw are the seven congregations...** Or seven Prophesied Works. ...**of The House of YAHWEH...** Now you'll understand what He's talking about here when He says these are the Olive Trees. Have you forgotten it already? [laughing] I would like, really, for everyone to memorize that.

76 **Revelation 11:4. These are, as it were, the two Olive Trees and, as it were, the two Lamps of the Seven Lamp Lampstand, ministering for the Father in the earth...** When Mosheh made this, it was a Prophecy of the seven Prophesied Works. Those seven Lamps represented seven Works of **YAHWEH** that were going to be. Now look over to **Amosyah**.

77 Keep in mind, they're Prophesied Works. There're a lot of false prophets, but **YAHWEH** says He's only going to have seven Works, no more; nothing outside those seven Works. *Amos* or **Amosyah**, *Amos* if you have a *King James Version*, page 696 in *The Book of YAHWEH*. Remember these are seven Prophesied Works.

78 Let's read **Amosyah 3** and **verse 6. Will a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? Will iniquity fostered by religious imposters be taking place in a city, and YAHWEH not also have a Righteous Work there?... Surely, He's got a Righteous Work there. Well yeah, "Take me to that cross. I can make my way from there."** These are the little things that they say. Well, the cross itself is a symbol of evil. It's a symbol of the wars that we're going to see take place very soon. It's a symbol of the sword, turned upside down, with the handles sticking up in a cross. That was given to Constantine the butcher, the killer, the murderer.

79 **Verse 7, Most assuredly Father YAHWEH**

will have no work, other than the Work that He has prophesied... The seven Prophesied Works.

80 The Works are to make mankind in the Image of **YAHWEH**, in unity with **YAHWEH**, forming a pure as gold unified Family. We see now in **Genesis 1:26**, **YAHWEH** says, "I'll make man in My Image." That's **Genesis 1:26**. Write it down. We won't go there. So these seven Lamps are seven Works, bringing us together into one Body of unity.

81 Go back to **Ephesians 4** quickly, **Ephesians 4:4**, found on page 918. There would be no disunity if people would just follow the Work, the Work Prophesied. Or as the Savior said, the One Sent because he's the One **YAHWEH** is inspiring to bring the Message, and you can't understand it unless **YAHWEH** opens your mind to it. And no, none of the wicked will understand, **YAHWEH** says. Even with this black and white, very plain sermon, none of the wicked, Daniyl said, would understand.

82 **Ephesians 4:4. There is one Body...** One Body. If you'll repeat that 400 times! Write it on the blackboard 100 times! [laughing]

83 **Ephesians 4:11. And He gave some to be Apostles, some Prophets...** In this one Body. ...**some preachers of the Message...** In this one Body. ...**of the Kingdom of YAHWEH, and some pastors and teachers...** In this one body.

84 **Verse 12, For the perfecting of the Saints...** For perfecting, bringing to pure gold these Saints. ...**for the Work of the Ministry, for the building of The House of YAHWEH, which is the Body of Messiah.**

85 **Verse 13, Until we all come to the same unity...** Notice. ...**the same unity...** In the Image of **YAHWEH**. ...**of the Faith, and of the same Knowledge the Son of YAHWEH has...** Remember that because this is shown by the Prophets right here. The Son of **YAHWEH** joining the Witness in these Last Days to bring this about, shown in the Prophecy as plain as it is right here. ...**the Son of YAHWEH has, unto a perfect man...** Notice, you're perfect when you come into unity with this Work. ...**unto the measure of the stature of the fullness; Perfection, of Messiah...** Only seven Prophesied Works. Now, let's go over to **Revelation 10**. You got that in mind now. **Revelation 10**. Only seven Prophesied Works, seven Prophesied Works. Go to **Revelation 10**.

86 **Revelation 10:7. But in the days of the voice of the Seventh...** The seventh Work. There're only seven Prophesied Works. ...**in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak...** Remember, Yahshua showed you seven Messengers, seven different works, seven Messengers, one for each Work. ...**when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of**

YAHWEH would be finished... That is, they'll be revealed. **...as He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** So this tells you, you got to know what the Prophets said. You've got to.

87 Remember in **Revelation 11**, the Lampstand. If you go back quickly to **Exodus 25**, I want to point out something here. **Exodus 25**. That I just kind of skipped over there a while ago and most people do when they're reading it. It shows you how easy that it can be missed unless **YAHWEH** hits you on the head and says, "Hey! Hey! Look here! Look here what I'm showing you in this word." [laughing]

88 Seven Lamp Lampstand, remember that in **Revelation**, Seven Lamp Lampstand. **Exodus 25:31. Make a Lampstand of pure gold...** With the base and so forth.

89 **Verse 32, Six branches...** You see that? Branches. It's very important that you remember everything that I show you here.

90 The western light of this Seven Lamp Lampstand never goes out and the arrangements, the way they set this, if I can describe this in your mind. I'm gonna have an artist draw a picture of this. If you remember, the showbread was set on the north or right side. That was the Bread of Life. You know Who the Bread of Life is. He's the One Who **YAHWEH** raised from the dead, the Bread of Life.

91 On the south or Left Hand of **YAHWEH** was the Lampstand, south or left. That Lampstand was facing east and west. The Western Light sits at **YAHWEH's** Left Hand. I brought you a Prophecy of that. If you remember it. You remember it? You'll see it again, but keep that in mind now as we study the rest of this out.

92 In the Last Days now, we have two Lights. We have the sixth and seventh Lights shown. Go to **Daniyl 12** and look at **verse 4** because Daniyl is giving these Prophecies and he's showing you how the beastly system was going to react with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. It's gonna do away with them.

93 This beastly system was made up of the twelve tribes. "You only of all the families of the earth have I dealt with." Remember that and believe it. You're a fool if you don't. You'll never understand the Scriptures unless you believe what the Prophets have written. That's the reason the Savior said in **Luke 24:25** you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. You can't even know the Two Witnesses unless you believe the First Part of The Book of **YAHWEH**. They're the ones that show you, the Prophets, they show you in the Prophecies.

94 Okay. Here in **Daniyl** now. This is found on

page 684 if you have a *Book of YAHWEH*. **Daniyl 12:4. But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book to the time of The End; many will run to and fro, and Knowledge will be increased.**

95 **Verse 5, Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others...** Two others here, two others. In **Revelation 11:3**, He says, "I will give Power to My Two Witnesses, My Two Witnesses." Now, let's go to **Isayah 44**. We know there are Two Witnesses, Two Witnesses. **Isayah 44** gives you the names of these Two Witnesses, the names and it shows you how they got those names. They are the sixth and seventh Lamps on that Lampstand. One is the east Lamp. **YAHWEH** stirred up my brother to start a Work, establish it in the east. **YAHWEH** showed you the east.

96 This is in a previous sermon, if you're in radio, TV or computer land, you could get that sermon by writing for it. The sermon is dated 10/30/10. But you will have enough to start your work on the Two Witnesses right here and I beg you to study with us. Don't try to make it on your own. Study with us. You'll get lost if you don't stay with the Light, in the Light. You'll fade out into the darkness. That's what it represents. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

97 Now, here is **Isayah 44:1. Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant, and Yisrayl whom I have chosen...** Now, most people, they think, well this is talking about Israyl, or Yaaqob who was named Israyl. No, he's dead. He was dead a long time before this, but his seed, the seed of Abraham, **YAHWEH** has guided it down to bring forth the Two Witnesses, as He did Yahshua. Yahshua is in full control of this Work, as we'll see in the Prophecies here.

98 In **Isayah**, He's talking about two brothers. **Verse 2, This is what YAHWEH says, Who made you and formed you from the womb...** The womb, one womb, which means they're the brothers who come forth from the same mother. **...Who will help you... YAHWEH will help you. ...Do not be afraid...** Which means fear is going to arise with you so don't be afraid. **YAHWEH** says, "I'm in control," and you should see that by now that **YAHWEH** is in control. He allows certain things for tests and that's it. **...Do not be afraid, Yaaqob My Servant and Yeshurun; Beloved Yisrayl, whom I have appointed...** So we can see a difference now in these two men, these two brothers, two assignments, two different assignments here if you will look closely. Yaaqob and then Yisrayl whom I have appointed for certain things.

99 **Verse 3, For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground;**

I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed... Your seed. Now these are ones who are converted from preaching, if you want to look up the word **seed**. It actually comes forth from preaching. **...and My Blessing upon your offspring...** Which means those born to you, biological sons and daughters. So both of them are equal. Whether you're a direct child or a child from preaching, you're still my children. And don't act like rebellious children! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] You're children of this Seventh Light, the Seventh Light of YAHWEH.

100 **Verse 4, They will spring up...** You! You will spring up if you'll let YAHWEH guide you. **...spring up among the grass, as willows by the water courses.**

101 **Verse 5, One will say...** One of these brothers now will say. **...I belong to YAHWEH, and the same will call himself with the name of Yaaqob. The other will subscribe with his hand... With his hand. ...and write; I belong to YAHWEH, and surname himself... Surname himself. ...with the name of Yisrayl.**

102 **Verse 6, This is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, and Redeemer, YAHWEH, says: I am the First, and I am the Last, and except for Me there is no source of power!...** You got to believe this brethren. The Gods are helpless. They can only go as far as YAHWEH allows. Praise YAHWEH! [applause]

103 **Verse 7, And Who, as I...** Who now. He's asking the question here. Who? Pay attention to this. Look closely at what it said. **...Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me, since I appointed**

the ancient people? And the things which are coming, and will come... Who? ...let them... Let them, these two brothers. **...foretell them.**

104 Hold your place there and just swing your Book open to **Revelation 11** there. You should go to the exact page, just wing it! [laughing] I got mine marked. I got a marker laying in it! See how I got it! [laughing]

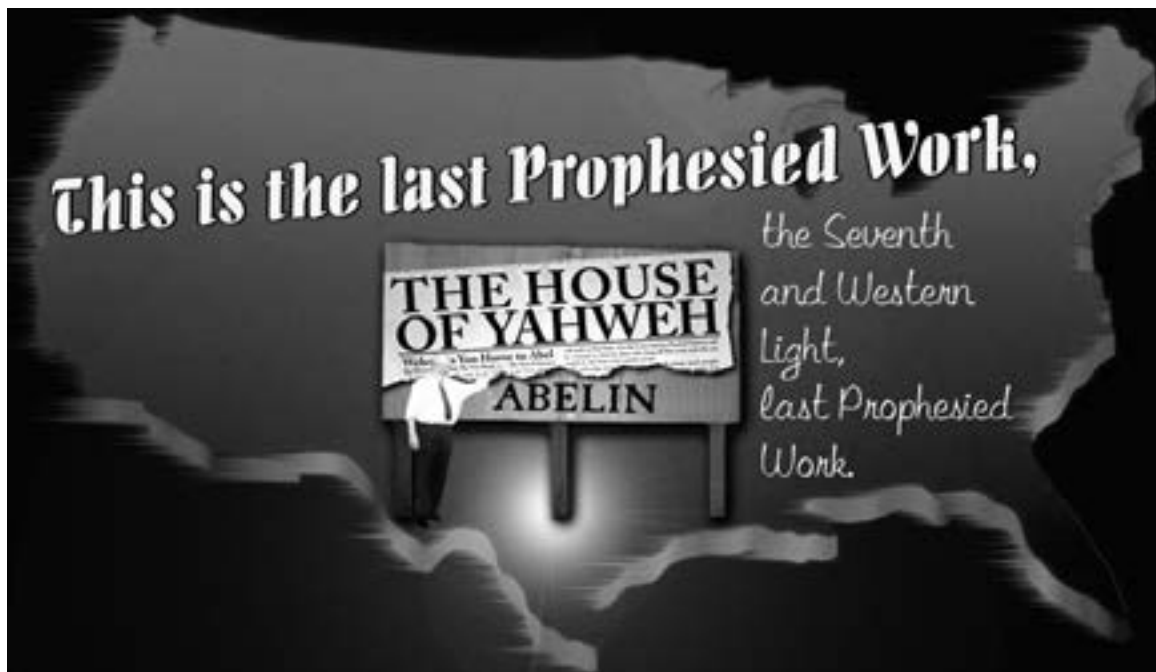
105 Okay. **Revelation 11:3.** Remember, let them foretell. **And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices, and they will foretell events...**

106 Now go back to **Isayah 44:7**, page 558. The last part of that verse says, **...let them foretell them...** Let them foretell them. Well who are these people?

107 Look at **verse 8, Do not fear, nor be afraid...** He's telling you again so they're facing much fear at this time. **...Have I not told you from that time, and have declared; You are My Witnesses!...** You are My Witnesses who will foretell these events. **Revelation 11**, the Two Witnesses, "I'll give Power to My Two Witnesses." You want to know who the Two Witnesses are? He just told you. Two brothers. Two brothers. They're two brothers. **Isayah 44:1-8.**

108 Now, remember there're a lot of false prophets. **Mattithyah 24.** (Maybe we better turn there.) Remember YAHWEH will have no Work unless it's prophesied. These are seven Prophesied Works. This is the last Prophesied Work, the Seventh and Western Light, last Prophesied Work.

109 **Mattithyah 24:5. For many will come**



against My Name... *King James Version* says in my name. But if you'll look that up in a Diaglott, and other of the world's authoritative books, you'll see that word there is *against*, means *against*.

110 **...against My Name...** That is, against My Authority, which means He's going to be in Authority at this time. That's one thing He's telling you there. **...saying: I am anointed to preach salvation!—and will deceive many...** So if somebody comes to you trying to preach outside The House of YAHWEH, brethren, there's no Light in him. No Light. Seventh Light, Prophesied Light. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

111 **Verse 9, Then they will hand you over to be afflicted, and call for your death...** This is going to take place in the midst of this tribulation He says in verse, **verse 8**.

112 **...and you will be hated above all peoples for My Name's Sake...** That was proven that The House of YAHWEH is hated above all people in this time period because we're exposing their sins. The same thing that the Savior did. The same thing the Savior did in **Yahchanan 15:20-22**. He says, "If I had not come to them and showed them what I did, they would not have had their sins exposed." But He said, "They hated both Me and My Father," and that had to be proven. Well, this had to be proven and it was proven in their own courts of this land. It was proven. We're hated above all people on the face of the earth. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

113 **Verse 10, And then will the many be offended; fall away...** Yes, don't expect everybody to stay.

114 **Verse 11, And many false prophets will rise, and will deceive the many.**

115 **Verse 12, And because iniquity; the rejecting of YAHWEH's Laws, will abound...** Yes, the sins are abounding more and more.

116 If you looked up child, just the defects of children when they're born, women are getting to where they have to cut the babies out. That's how weak the population, the human, as you call it "race" is getting. If you looked up the disease epidemics, it's hard to believe the amount of disease epidemics we're having all over the world right now.

117 **Verse 12, And because iniquity; the rejecting of YAHWEH's Laws, will abound, the love of the many will grow cold...** You can see the love from what is going on in and around the great River Euphrates right now and the fusses they're having. They're asking the Quartet to make yet another peace treaty for Israel and the Palestinians. Yet another treaty! [laughing] You could make 500

of these treaties. Ask the Indians in Oklahoma how many peace treaties they signed, and did anybody keep them? No, not one.

118 **Verse 13, But he who endures...** He who endures now in the House, in the Light. He who endures in the Light, the Seventh Light, the Seventh Prophesied Work of YAHWEH. **...the same will be saved.**

119 Notice when he's preaching. This is the same time this Message is going out. **Verse 14, And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached...** Preached by who? Let them foretell them. You just read it. Let the Two Witnesses foretell them.

120 Look over to **Acts** quickly. **Acts 20**. Then we'll get back into this other. (I'm gonna keep you overtime today. Praise YAHWEH, applause. Don't even start thinking about it! [laughing])

121 **Acts 20:30. Also among your own selves will men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves...** Can you believe that? Leaving the Light of YAHWEH to go and speak perverse things to draw out disciples after themselves.

122 Let's go over now to **Isayah 8** and here He tells you again. Now, remember the Light. These are Lights that YAHWEH set up to show you the Path to Salvation, to Righteousness, Salvation. Seven Works of Righteousness are the complete Works that He set up to form His Kingdom and in that time period, He will form His Kingdom. We'll see this.

123 In **Isayah 8:20**, He said, **To the Laws and to the Prophecies: if they speak not according to this Word, it is because there is no Light...** No Light. They're not in this Light that YAHWEH prophesied to be or one of the Seven Lights.

124 Remember in **Revelation 11:4** again, two Olive Trees. These are the two Lamps and the two Olive Trees, the two Olive Trees. The *King James Version* says *candlestick*, but if you'll notice the references. (Oh! I've got to turn back there! [laughing]) The references show it's actually Lamps. If you have a *King James Version*, and I decided to put that because a lot of people do have *King James Version*, it says *candlestick*.

125 But it actually means, let me see if I can find the reference here, **Revelation 11:4**. Greek. It's traditionally translated *candlestick*. *The Greek-English Lexicon* by Lydell & Scott, pages 1067 and 1068 show this word is correctly translated *lamps*. Lamps, two Lamps of the Seven Lamp Lampstand. See **Revelation 4:5**.

126 **Revelation 4:5. And out of the Throne proceeded lightnings, and thunderings, and voices;**

and there were seven Lamps... Seven Lamps, they got it straight there. **...of fire burning before the Throne, which signify and represent the complete Plan of YAHWEH...** That is, to bring about this Priesthood.

127 Now, remember, two Lamps and remember the Prophecy of Daniyl. Two others, two others. (Oh, we've got to read that because I left out two words there.) **Daniyl 12:4** found on page 684. **Daniyl 12:4** says shut up the books. Then Daniyl looked and he saw two others, two others.

128 **Daniyl 12:5. Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others, one on this side of the bank... I'll explain that later. ...of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.**

129 **Verse 6, And one said to the man clothed in linen, who on that future day...** Notice that. **...future day...** And if you follow the references there, it will show you that is exactly the way the Hebrew words have to be translated. **...future day is teaching...** So the two he saw are teaching on a future day.

130 Now, with that in mind, let's go to **Zecharyah**. Remember **Revelation** said there're two and then we see the two brothers and **YAHWEH** says, "These are My Witnesses, My Witnesses." **Revelation** says they're the two Lamps and the two Olive Branches.

131 **Zecharyah 4:1. Zecharyah 4** and notice **verse 1**, found on page 718, *Book of YAHWEH*. **Zecharyah 4:1.** That's *Zechariah* in the *King James Version*. They took the Name **YAHWEH** out. **Zecharyah 4:1. And the... Messenger. ...who talked with me came again and wakened me, as a man who is wakened out of his sleep,**

132 **Verse 2, And said to me: What do you see? So I said: I see, and behold, a Lampstand...** This is the same thing we saw in **Revelation 11** where it said these Two Witnesses now are the two Lamps on the Lampstand. **...all of gold...** We saw that. **...with its bowl for oil...** And so forth. **...on the top of it, with its seven Lamps on it, and there are seven pipes to the seven Lamps.**

133 **Verse 3, And there are two Olive Trees...** He says two Olive Trees it has here now, look. **...by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side of it.**

134 And **verse 4** says, **So I spoke to the Malak who talked with me, and I asked him: What are these, my ruler?... What are these my ruler, the two Olive Trees on the right and on the left and the Lampstand; the Lamps, what are these?**

135 **Verse 12, Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches...**

We see the Olive Trees are the Branches He is referring to. **...what are these two Olive Branches...** It's very important in learning the future Prophecies to understand the Branch, because as we see here, the Witnesses are called Branches. Yahshua said, "I'm the Vine. You are the Branches," speaking of these Works. **...Olive Branches which, through the two golden pipes, empty the Golden Oil through them?**

136 Look on over to **Zecharyah 5:5. Then the... Messenger. ...who was speaking with me came forward, and said to me: Lift up your eyes now, and understand that which is sent by Commandment...** We know these seven Works of **YAHWEH**, these seven Lights or periods of Work that bring the Light to mankind are sent by **YAHWEH**. They're sent by Commandment. There's no changing it. They're sent by Commandment of **YAHWEH**.

137 Look on down to **verse 9, Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two women...** The House of **YAHWEH** is shown to be a virtuous woman in unity with her Head, her Head, The House of **YAHWEH**, The House of **YAHWEH**. If two people are married and they are in unity with The House of **YAHWEH**, they're going to be in unity with each other. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The House of **YAHWEH** is known as a woman.

138 He lifted up his eyes and he saw two women. **...the Last Two Eras of The House of YAHWEH, sent with Commandment. The Spirit of YAHWEH came...** These are two; one from the east and one from the west as we saw earlier and Daniyl saw them separated too. **...to overspread them; and they were covered with the covering of Saints. And they exalted, magnified, and extolled the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection...** That's the gold part. **...sent by YAHWEH's Laws, separating the way of the world from the Way of YAHWEH...** **I Yahchanan 3:10** said keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, that separates you from the nations,

We know these seven Works of YAHWEH, these seven Lights or periods of Work that bring the Light to mankind are sent by YAHWEH. They're sent by Commandment. There's no changing it. They're sent by Commandment of YAHWEH.

from the Gentiles, from the heathen. These're the words they're called.

139 In **verse 11**, remember these two Olive Trees. They're two Olive Trees, two Lamps. What is their purpose? Here you see it. Let them foretell it, but if you notice **verse 11**, they establish the House of **YAHWEH**.

140 **Zecharyah 5:11. And he said to me... Where're they going? ...To build The House of YAHWEH... Well, where're they gonna build it? ...according to the Standard of Perfection... Well, you can't beat Perfection, can you? Perfection is YAHWEH's Laws. They're Perfect, as you just read in Psalms. The Laws of YAHWEH are Perfect, converting the whole person. That's what it's about.**

141 **...sent by YAHWEH's Laws... Sent now, by YAHWEH's Laws. ...in a Babylonish land... Establish it in a Babylonish land. ...which does not yet exist. And it will be established at that time; when the Two Witnesses are called out to their Work; as the Established Place; the Habitation of YAHWEH; The House of YAHWEH.**

142 That word **build** in the first line there, if you look over to the reference there, *The Analytical Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Benjamin Davidson, page 95 shows this Hebrew word means *to establish*.

143 **The House of YAHWEH**, if you notice the reference, the Hebrew **bayit** translated house in most cases, means, according to *The Analytical Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Benjamin Davidson, page 82, *House of YAHWEH*.

144 The word **Babylonish** is the Hebrew word **shinar** and that's the way the *King James Version* has it. *The Lexicon In Verberis Testamenti Libros* by Koehler and Baumgartner page 999 shows this word means *designator of an empire other than Babylon*, other than Babylon.

145 So this is not speaking of the land over there. This is speaking of a land undiscovered, not even in existence at that time, which is the United States. The United States wasn't discovered until 1492 but this Prophecy actually shows, it and another, that the United States would be the chief nation of the nations.

146 (Let's see. There's one other one there.) **...established at that time... That's to build The House of YAHWEH. So we see here now that these Lamps, the two Branches, the Olive Trees, spoken of in Revelation 11 are going to establish a House, The House of YAHWEH, in a land not even discovered at the time that this Prophecy was written. That's a fantastic Prophecy. The United States, discovered in 1492, has become the chief of the nations, as YAHWEH has said it would.**

147 **Isayah 2:1. The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem...** If you remember Yahshua's Words to the Samaritan woman, and you might write **Yahchanan 4:21** or John 4:21 there at the side of that. The woman said, "Our forefathers said we are to worship here in these mountains. Now you Yahdaim say we're to worship in Jerusalem." Yahshua said, "Woman the time has come that **YAHWEH** won't even be worshiped here in this place."

148 The twelve tribes, at that time, were having everything taken from them because they'd turned against **YAHWEH**. This was what the Prophets showed about the twelve tribes of Israyl. The only Work of **YAHWEH** were the ones left in Yahshua's day who were following Yahshua, some of them secretly but they were following. But He said, they won't be worshipping **YAHWEH** here or in Yerusalem.

149 **Isayah 2:2. It will come to pass in the Last Days... In the Last Days now. ...that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** Which nation is chief in the Last Days? The nation that wasn't even discovered at the time; that is, the land wasn't even discovered when Zecharyah gave his Prophecy in **Zecharyah 5:12**. The House of **YAHWEH** will be established in the chief of the nations. The Two Witnesses are going to a Babylonish land which didn't even exist at that time, and they're going to establish The House of **YAHWEH**. Now, that was the Prophecy of the Two Witnesses.

150 **...established...** Has it been established? [crowd calls out, "Yes!"] Are you not sitting in it? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The sign out front says **THE HOUSE OF YAHWEH!** The sign with the U.S. government said, it is established. The House of **YAHWEH** is established in this chief of the nations. It testifies that this Prophecy has been fulfilled by the Two Witnesses, by Two Witnesses, the Two Witnesses. One called himself Yaaqob or Jacob, the other one Yisrayl. We'll find out later that **YAHWEH** gave them that, gave them those names.

151 **...in the chief of the nations... This is a magnificent Prophecy. ...established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it...** That is, what is left after the Quartet does its work now. That is fulfilled in **Revelation 7**, as we will see in a little while.

152 **Verse 3, And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the Mountain of YAHWEH, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob,**



and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. For the Laws will depart from Zion... Remember **Yahchanan 4:21**. Departing from Zion, He won't even be worshiped here anymore. They'll depart from Zion. ...and the Word of **YAHWEH** will depart from Yerusalem... It'll depart from there.

153 **Verse 4, He will judge among the nations...** Well, in order to judge among the nations, that means the Prophecy must be sent out to the nations. That's what the Witnesses do. Let them foretell them. Who will foretell it and set it in order for Me, establish My House? Let them do it, the Two Witnesses. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

154 **Verse 4, He will judge among the nations, and will rebuke many people; they will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks; nation will not lift up sword against nation, neither will they learn war anymore...** Our job is extreme, but **YAHWEH** is going to do it, brethren, in our lifetime, in this generation. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That was through **verse 4**. (Where am I here?) **Isayah 2:1-4**. Remember **Revelation 7** now. That's the end result of that Prophecy right there. **Revelation 7** shows this.

155 One of the Two Witnesses dies. One of these Two Witnesses dies. They both got different assignments as I pointed out there just a minute ago. Look at **Isayah 43**. He's speaking of these Two Witnesses.

156 **Isayah 43:28. Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** Yes, that's what Yahshua said. The Father won't be worshiped in Israyl anymore. It'll be taken from you. "I'm gonna take the Bread, the Staff, the Staff of Life from you because you have turned against My Laws," He said. That was all but the Prophets, a few people in Galilee who stood strong and kept doing the Work of **YAHWEH**.

157 **Verse 28, Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** It won't be anymore. ... and will give Yaaqob to the curse... To the curse,

that means death. "I'll give Yaaqob to the curse," showing that he, one of the Witnesses spoken of in **Isayah 44**, one of the two brothers, named Yaaqob will die.

158 That leaves the West Light only. History and the Talmud and everything says, the one, that Light was never allowed to go out. The Western Light never went out, but they used that Lamp to refill the others and start them burning again. The Western Light. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

159 **See that you make**, remember those words. See that you make all things according to this Plan that I showed you. The Western Light, the House in the West, the last one, that's the Prophecy we see in **Isayah 11**. Here is one of the assignments. Remember the word **Branch** now. **Isayah 11**, speaking here of the Witness called Yisrayl or identified as the Branch, one of these Branches, the last Branch of **Zechariah**. Zechariah showed these are the two Olive Trees or the two Lamps, as **Revelation 11:4** shows.

160 **Isayah 11:1. There will come forth a Rod...** That word **Rod** there means *twig*. ...out of the stem... That is, *stock*, stock, that's breeding. ...of... They called him *Jesse* in the *King James Version*, but it's actually ...**Yeshayah, and a Branch will grow out of his roots...** Out of the Twig's roots. Roots was, remember the Foundation of the Prophets and Apostles. The roots of this teaching or the Foundation of the Prophets now plus the Apostles, that's what the Branch has to grow on.

161 **Verse 2, The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon Him...** Look back to **Isayah 44**, speaking of the Two Witnesses.

162 **Isayah 44:3. He says, For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground; I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed, and My blessing upon your offspring...** And they will spring forth.

163 Look back here to **Isayah 11:2. The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon Him, the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding...** So here's the

understanding that was stopped in **Daniyl** now when the books were closed. The Understanding then comes to the Last Witness in the Last Days to bring forth the never understood Light of the secrets. Remember, **Revelation**. Turn back over again to **Revelation 10**. Hold your place here in **Isayah** now. Don't lose it.

164 **Revelation 10:7. But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH would be finished, as He declared to His Servants the Prophets.**

165 Back to **Isayah 11:2. The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon Him, the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding, the Spirit of Counsel and Might, the Spirit of Knowledge and of the Reverence of YAHWEH...** Will all rest upon this Branch, the Seventh Messenger that brings to a close the complete Plan of **YAHWEH**; Seventh and Last Light. (How far do I go here?)

166 Here we see Yahshua and the Seventh and Last Branch put together. Notice further the Prophecy of **Zecharyah 6**. You've got Yahshua tied in with the Seventh Branch here. Zechariah's the one who gave us the two Olive Trees, the two Lamps, the Branches.

167 **Zecharyah 4:12. The Branches, two Olive Branches. Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches which, through the two golden pipes, empty the Golden Oil...** The Oil, the Knowledge, the Understanding, the Spirit of **YAHWEH** flows to you. You understand that? Have you got your Book of **YAHWEH**? Do you see it? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

168 Remember, the two are tied together. Yahshua and the Branch are tied together. Remember, he's the one who gives you the two brothers here who build the House in the land that's not even established. Now, look at **chapter 6** and **verse 2** first.

169 **Zecharyah 6:2. With the first...** He shows you here in **verses 2-3**, the Quartet, the Quartet and the four horns, to which Yahshua has to be tied. I'll get to that later. He shows you this in this time period right here. Here you see the four horns; that is, the four powers, to which Yahshua is bound; He's bound, like the messengers are bound in the great River Euphrates. He's bound to do this Work. He's got to be bound or tied to these four horns and these are the ones you see right here. That is the Work. You know why? Because certain ones of them are going to be converted. In fact, the ones who are left are actually going to lay down their arms and they're gonna come to The

House of **YAHWEH** and kneel before **YAHWEH**, it says. That's what it shows of the Quartet. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

170 **Zecharyah 6:11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Yahshua Son of Yahzadak...** If you look that word **Yahzadak** up in *Strong's Exhaustive Concordance* even, it will show you that Name is **YAHWEH**. **...Yahshua Son of YAHWEH...** Who was the Son of **YAHWEH**? Yahshua! Why was He named Yahshua? Because **YAHWEH** is gonna save His People from their sins. And these horns that you see here represent the four powers that Yahshua is tied to, the four horns of the altar. That we will see much later on down, but we'll see it.

171 **...Yahshua Son of YAHWEH...** It should be **YAHWEH** there. Even the *King James Version* should have been translated that way. They know that. *Strong's* says that Name is **YAHWEH**.

172 So make crowns. **...Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Yahshua Son of YAHWEH, the High Priest...** Yes, **Hebrews 10:21**. Hold your place there and turn over to **Hebrew 10:21**. This couldn't be any plainer, brethren. There's no way you could misunderstand this if you're getting these Scriptures, no way.

173 I expect thousands of scholars to come from this teaching right here because they're after it. They want this. They're craving it, the Knowledge that **YAHWEH** is giving His House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

174 You can't make it without the Foundation of the Prophets or the Apostles. **Hebrews 10:16. This is the Covenant that I will renew with them after those days: I will put My Laws into their hearts...** You see this is what the Golden Lampstand represents; the Laws of **YAHWEH**, pure as gold. The olive oil that comes from these two Olive Branches is the Laws of **YAHWEH**, the Righteousness.

175 **Verse 21, And having a High Priest over The House of YAHWEH...** The High Priest. Go back to **Zecharyah**.

176 **Zecharyah 6:11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Yahshua, Son of YAHWEH...** Who is now **...the High Priest...** Who is now High Priest. You got that?

177 **Verse 12, Speak to him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the Man Whose Name is the Branch! For he will branch out from his place, and he will build The House of YAHWEH!...** You know anyone who's done that? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] This man called the Branch, one of the Olive Trees, one

of the Two Witnesses, the Last Witness, the last living of the Two Witnesses, the Last Seventh Lamp on the Lampstand. ...**he will build The House of YAHWEH!**

178 Verse 13, **Yes, He will build The House of YAHWEH. He will bear Glory, and will sit and rule on His Throne. He will be a Priest upon His Throne; and the Counsel of Peace will be between them both...** Did you see that? Between Yahshua and the Branch. What could be plainer than that? In a Babylonish land not yet established is what this Prophecy was written about.

179 This makes my stomach jump. The first time I read that, the hairs on my head, I think they stood up! [laughing]

180 **Revelation 4** shows these are the last two Works or Branches. **Zecharyah 4:12** shows the last Branches. Then **Isayah 43:28** shows one dies. **Isayah 11:1-2** shows one does a Work with Yahshua. He does it with Yahshua. **Zecharyah 6:11-15** shows Yahshua the High Priest works with the seventh Branch, the seventh Branch. **Revelation 10:7** shows when the Seventh Messenger speaks, the Secrets of **YAHWEH** are finished.

181 Turn to **Mattithyah 24**, the Savior's Writings, because He knew these Prophecies, brethren, and He knew who was going to preach this Message to the kingdoms of the world.

182 **Mattithyah 24:33. In the same way when you see all these things...**

183 Verse 34, **Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away, until all these things are fulfilled.**

184 Verse 14, these things, **And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world...** This should have been translated, ...**will be preached by the one who bears witness to all nations from Abel...** From Abel, The House of **YAHWEH** at Abel. ...**and then The End will come...** Either way, you can see, it reads *as a witness to all nations* even in the *King James Version*.

185 **Zecharyah 14:16** shows the end results of that because they start coming to keep the Feasts at the established House of **YAHWEH**. All who are left alive will go up to Abel to keep the Feast at this Great House of **YAHWEH** at Abel. We see this clearly in **Revelation 7** also. We see the great wars turned loose and finally they come. What is left of them, you can see the conversions here that take place of the twelve tribes.

186 **Revelation 7:1. After this I looked, and behold, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the Throne and before the Lamb,**

clothed with white robes, and with palm branches... This is keeping the Feast of **YAHWEH**.

187 Verse 10, **And crying with a loud voice, saying: Salvation to our Father Who sits upon the Throne, and unto the Lamb!**

188 He says, who are these, and then verse 14, **And I said to him: Ruler, you know. And he said to me: These are the ones who come out of the Great Tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made themselves white in the blood of the Lamb...** They've accepted Yahshua, in other words, finally.

189 Verse 17, **For the Lamb Who is in the midst of the Throne will feed them...** Yes, He's in the midst of this Work, this Last Days' Work. **Revelation 6** shows the Quartet.

190 Now, remember **Zecharyah 6:11**. Yahshua is High Priest. In **Zecharyah 6:12**, Yahshua and the Branch are doing the Work. Remember, the High Priest in **Hebrews 10:21**. He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** and the Laws are taught, the Laws are once again taught in **YAHWEH's** House.

191 Now, my name. Let's go back to **Isayah 44**, talking about the two brothers now, who are given names. **Isayah 44:5**. This is on page 558. He says, **One will say; I belong to YAHWEH, and the same will call himself with the name of Yaaqob. The other will subscribe with his hand...** He gives the details. Look at the details He puts in this. ...**and write; I belong to YAHWEH, and surname himself with the name of Yisrayl.**

192 Look over to **Isayah 45** and you'll see this was **YAHWEH's** doing. **Isayah 45:4. For Yaaqob My Servant's sake, and Yisrayl My Chosen...** Notice how He separates their jobs here. ...**My Chosen...** For a certain job, of course. ...**and I call you by your name (Yaaqob); and I surname you (Yisrayl), though you did not recognize that it was Me...** All of this stuff took place, brethren, and you can see it now.

193 In **Isayah 49** now, it gets even more spectacular here for this Last Days' Servant of **YAHWEH**. I hope you remember Yahchanan, before he was born, you remember the miracles that took place to show that this was he whom **YAHWEH** was sending as a forerunner to Yahshua. You remember the miracles that took place in the days of Yahshua. You remember in His Life, before His birth even, these miracles took place. You remember one before, Mosheh, that took place and how he was actually prophesied to be put in a basket and dropped in a river. These things were things that they could look for and see. And Yahshua says, when you see these things, when you see these things.

194 **Isayah 49:1, Listen, O isles; countries, to**

me! Listen, you peoples, from afar! YAHWEH has called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother He has made mention of my name.

195 If you go back to **Isayah 48:19** what He meant is described in this verse right here. **Your seed would also have been as numerous as the sand, and the offspring of your bowels...** From your womb, from your bowels.

196 **Isayah 49:1** shows you that's what He's speaking of, the offspring. He's saying here in this verse that somebody from your mother's womb, either a brother or a sister will name you. It so occurred, and this was talked about in my family as a miracle that took place at my birth. I had a brother who was one year old and they asked that brother, what would you name your baby brother? It was in playing. My brother gave my name and everyone heard it loud and clear. He couldn't even talk they said and didn't talk for a long time after this but he said the name and everyone was astonished.

197 This is what this Prophecy is speaking of. This is how much, how close **YAHWEH** is to you right now sitting here. You're here, brethren, because He called you here. Because He has this Last Days' Work to do and you're as much a part of it as I am. You're part, you're the congregation. The congregation is this Light of **YAHWEH**.

198 **Verse 2, And He has made my mouth like a sharp sword...** In **Revelation** it describes it as a two-edged sword. **...in the Shadow of His Hand He has hidden me, and made me a polished shaft; in His Quiver He has hidden me...** That is, trained me. This is also brought forth in **Revelation 12** loud and clear.

199 **Verse 3, And He said to me: You are My Servant O Yisrayl...** That's who He's speaking to, Yisrayl. In **Isayah 44** you just saw the name of one of the brothers who is called the Witness. **...through whom I will be glorified...** Remember, "You're My Witness Yisrayl." And then in **Isayah 49** He shows he's named from the mother's womb.

200 **Verse 5, And now YAHWEH says, Who formed me from the womb to be His Servant to bring the people of Yaaqob back to Him...** Yes, we're going to do that. **...because the descendants of Israyl are not yet gathered, I am honored in the Eyes of YAHWEH, and my Father is my Strength.**

201 **Verse 6, And He said: It is not enough that you should be My Servant to raise up the tribes of Yaaqob...** We see that in **Revelation 7** that the tribes of Yaaqob are going to be raised up. **...and to restore the protected of Israyl; I will also give you for a Light to the Gentiles...** Or to the nations. These are Prophecies that're speaking of Yahshua,

but done through the last Lamp, the Last Witness, the Last Branch. **...so you may be My Salvation to the ends of the earth....** Yes, that's us.

202 **Verse 7, This is what YAHWEH, the Redeemer of Israyl, their Holy One says to him whom man despises...** In **Isayah 43:28** He says He's going to give me to reproaches. That's how He let the world know that I existed. Everyone in the world knows Yisrayl Hawkins and the ten million dollar bond of hatred that they set upon my head for preaching the Laws of **YAHWEH**. No other reason. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

203 **...to him whom man despises...** Yes, they're gonna be hated above all on the face of the earth. **...to him whom the nations abhor, to the servant of rulers: kings will see and arise; princes also will worship...** This is gonna take place. The one they despise, they are going to come to for Salvation. **...because of YAHWEH Who is Faithful, the Holy One of Israyl; and He has chosen you.**

204 **Verse 8, This is what YAHWEH says: In an acceptable time I have heard you, and in a day of Salvation I have helped you; I will protect you and give you as a covenant to the people, to restore the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages...** Yes, we're even gonna rebuild the earth after it's burnt.

205 **Verse 9, So you may say to the prisoners...** This day I'm praying for. **...Come out!...** The prisons, the people in prisons, come out.

206 Let's turn back to the Savior's Writings again here or His Words in **Mattithyah 24. Mattithyah 24.** Now, if you become part of this Work, you will be tested. You will be tried. I'm speaking to everyone who's hearing this and the scholars who are truly wanting Righteousness and wanting Truth. You can't deny what I've said here if you'll study it closely and use the books that I even mentioned. You can't deny what I've brought you here this day.

207 In Yahshua's Words, notice what He lays upon you here, anyone called in this time period. There is a test for you and that is **Mattithyah 24:13. But he who endures...** He who endures. Not he who leaves, but he who endures. **...until The End...** In this Lamp, in this Light. **...the same will be saved...**

208 I'm sorry for going overtime. No, I'm not! I'm not sorry! [laughing] Are you still hungry? Praise **YAHWEH**. Well, I gave you the Food of **YAHWEH** and now we can go eat. This Message here is gonna go out to all the world as a witness by the Witness!

209 May **YAHWEH** bless you. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Two

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #19—The Two Witnesses Crown Yahshua. He And The Branch Will Build The House Of YAHWEH In The Last Days Offering Salvation To The Nations

01/08/11

K. Shemuyl H.: YAHWEH does not give His Spirit sparingly to the One Sent. If you would all please stand, it is my honor and privilege to present to you, the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Brand new! [referring to new palm branches] Praise YAHWEH! I love you! [laughing] YAHWEH bless you! You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

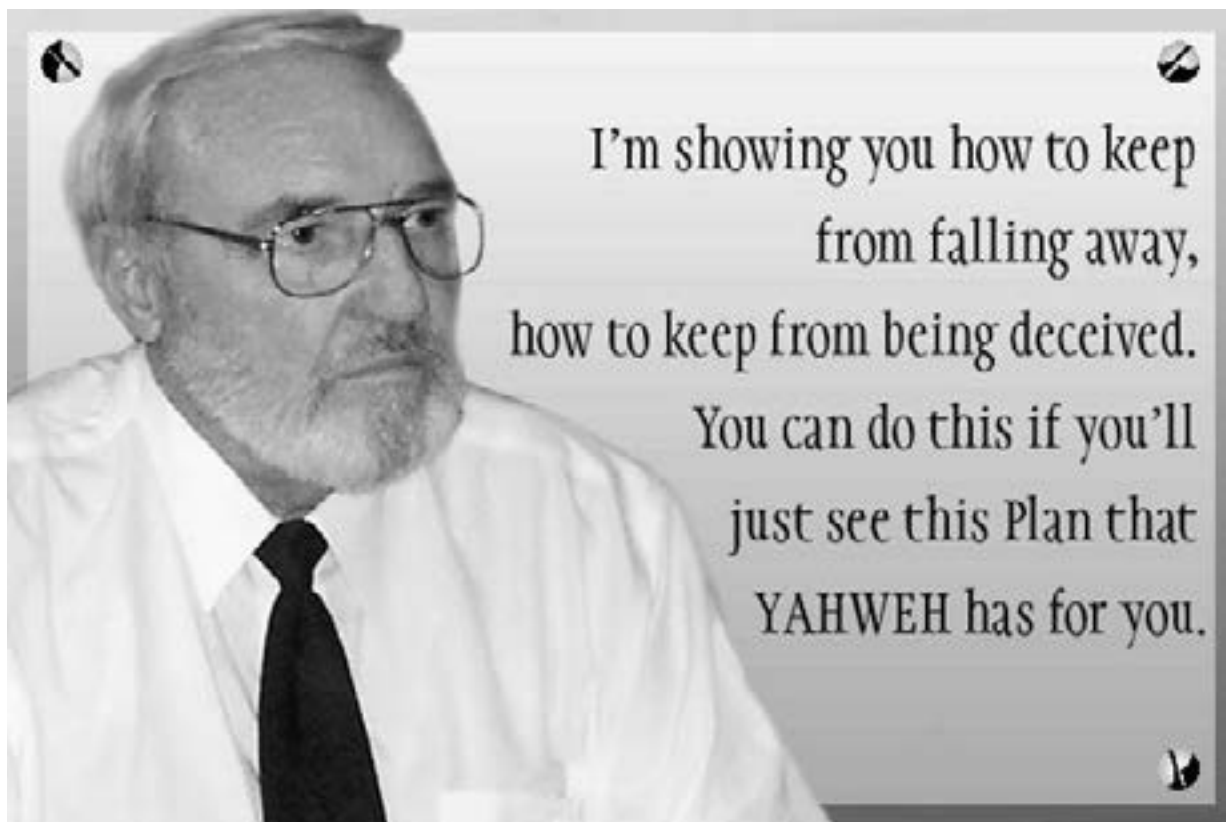
2 We have a gob of articles that I'm gonna lay aside because I've got to get to a certain place in this before I quit because this sermon's going right behind the other one in things we haven't discussed, too, at least not in a whole like we have--like I'm doing this time.

3 I'd like for you to open your *Books of YAHWEH* and read with me. You know, I don't think you can grasp this if you don't read it for yourself and maybe mark it and go back and study it later when you get time. YAHWEH's feed is coming to you through the Witness, through the Branch, but it's up to you, YAHWEH says, to study and show yourself approved; to study what I'm showing you here. If you read it for yourself, it's

hard for someone to come along and deceive you. Remember how easy it was for Satan to deceive Eve and take her out of the Tree of Life, away from Life Eternal.

4 The Tree of Life is The House of YAHWEH, that's what YAHWEH shows. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] It's where YAHWEH chose to place His Name. In fact, let's turn over there to **Deuteronomy 12** and let's start with that. The Two Witnesses were raised and trained for the purpose of building The House of YAHWEH. The House of YAHWEH is a group of people who YAHWEH calls to the place where He dwells and this is what you see here in **Deuteronomy**. Remember the Savior said three out of four will fall away, three out of four who are called will fall away. He also shows that those people, there's no renewing them again unto repentance. Once they have tasted of these great gifts, and they fall away, there's just no renewing them.





5 I'm showing you how to keep from falling away, how to keep from being deceived. You can do this if you'll just see this Plan that **YAHWEH** has for you. Stop letting the Pope intervene in your life and tell you there was a "big bang" and we need to teach that in all the schools, you know. He doesn't believe **Genesis**. He doesn't believe anything in the Scriptures. The man is a deceiver. He's deceived the whole world. Satan, that's Satan's instrument, as Yahshua said, and Satan's bidding he's going to do. He's not going to teach **YAHWEH's** Way. He's going to teach Satan's way. Read **I Yahchanan 3:7** or *I John* if you have a *King James* bible. Don't let any man deceive you, he who practices Righteousness is Righteous, but he who sins; sin is the breaking of the Laws as **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4** says.

6 Well here, to learn **YAHWEH**, he doesn't go out from house to house. He tells you where He chooses to place His Name and He says, "There, go." He says, "I'll meet with you on My Sabbath Days at this dwelling," the dwelling that He chooses. He will meet with you there at that place. He will have no Work except that prophesied. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] This tells you right here, if you'd just keep these Scriptures in mind, you can't just go to any place and find this information.

7 **Deuteronomy 12:5. But you are to seek the Habitation of your Father; The House of YAHWEH—the place which YAHWEH your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His Name—and there you must go...** This is the only place on earth where **YAHWEH** has actually Lawfully established His Name according to that word and its meaning. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

8 Let me read you **verse 5** from the interlinear. It reads, *but rather...* He says before this, don't do as everyone is doing here this day, everything that is pleasing in your own eyes. *But rather to the place that he chooses, Yahweh, Father of you, from all of tribes of you, to put name of him, there to dwell him, you seek and you go to there...* That's not a suggestion, that's a Command if you want the Tree of Life. There's no other Tree of Life. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 Then in **verse 11**, if you say you keep the Laws and you don't go to the place and you refuse to go to the place, you're a liar. You're just like Satan your teacher. That's a fact. It's a Scriptural fact. You are a liar. The Truth is not in you as **I Yahchanan [John] 2:4** says. Now, that includes all of the people out there who've been here and left. They're all liars. They have no Salvation. They've cut themselves off from **YAHWEH**.

10 **Verse 11** says, *And he will be, the place that he will choose, YAHWEH...* See the word, **YAHWEH**. He will choose, **YAHWEH**. ...*And he will be, the place that he will choose, YAHWEH, Father of you, to him to make dwell, name of him there. To there you bring all that I command you...* Those are pretty simple words. I don't think a person could misunderstand them. They might just refuse to do it, but there's no misunderstanding what **YAHWEH** said.

11 In the Last Days, He's talking about establishing His House. That's **Isayah 2:2**. **It will come to pass in the Last Days...** Now, we can see from **Genesis 49** the twelve tribes and what **YAHWEH** prophesied they would be in the Last Days. All nations are exactly like He has prophesied they would be. And every week we get news--don't miss next Sabbath! We got some exciting stuff for you showing what the twelve tribes are bringing and also the protection of The House of **YAHWEH**. Notice, He's going to establish it, **...in the chief of the nations**.

12 Now, we got up to this point last week. Go over to **Zecharyah**, on page 719. And we saw, this is a subject, of course, the Two Witnesses and people said, "Boy, that was really complete on the Two Witnesses," but we just touched on it actually! [laughing] From **Genesis** to **Revelation** is almost totally about the finishing of **YAHWEH's** Work, which includes the Work of the Two Witnesses, and includes this little House here that we're seated in. All of you are supposed to be the dwelling of **YAHWEH** for **YAHWEH's** Spirit Holy. Yes, the dwelling. How do you get it? You feed. It's fed into you from the Branch, the Western Branch at this time. That's all shown to you in Prophecy.

13 I haven't covered all of this, but remember, I'm gonna call your attention back to **Zecharyah 4-5** which shows the Two Witnesses here, the two Lamps that **Revelation 11:4** says these are the Two Witnesses. "I'll give Power to My Two Witnesses." **Isayah** says it's Spirit He's giving to His Two Witnesses. They call it **power** in the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. "I'll give to My Two Witnesses this Power to prophesy."

14 In **Revelation 12** He shows that a woman was even nourished or went to a place where she was nourished and nourished a child to bring up for this Work. He actually shows that. These are just some of the details that I've covered in the past, but I'll do it again. He said, These are the two Lamps, the two Olive Trees. There's no mistaking that now if you go back to the Prophets. Yahshua says you're a fool if you don't believe what the Prophets are telling you.

15 **Zecharyah 4**, He's talking about the Lamps and then he calls them the Branches in **verse 12**. Which means that somewhere **YAHWEH** has said there's a Branch that He is actually going to use and He calls it one of the Witnesses, the Seventh Branch. The Sixth Branch was in the east. The Seventh Branch in the west. I've covered that.

16 What are these Two Witnesses doing? Remember **Zecharyah 5:11** correctly translated and I hope you've studied that and the references there. The world's greatest Hebrew minds on earth wrote these Books telling you what this meant, what these words meant and they know these are mistranslated. The commentaries know the *King James Version* mistranslated, left out, added to and, if you read much at all, you'll find their comments and they're not great concerning what the Catholic church did to the *King James Version*. But we find out that the Two Witnesses are going to a Babylonish land not yet established to build The House of **YAHWEH**.

17 **Zecharyah 5:11. And he said to me: To build...** Where are they going, the Two Witnesses? They're going **...To build The House of YAHWEH according to the Standard of Perfection...** How can you argue, how can anyone argue against these Works right here? They're going to build The House of **YAHWEH**, which means you people. You're going to be built according to the Standard of Perfection if you go to the place where **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name and believe the One Sent, believe into the One Sent. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 Don't stand out here in body and tongue telling me you believe me with a frown of hatred on your face. [laughing] It proves! Your face shows that you don't have the Spirit of **YAHWEH** when you do that. Repent! And then maybe you can get rid of that.

19 He's going to build it. **...in a Babylonish land which does not yet exist. And it will be established at that time...** At that time it will be established. Well, that has come true.

20 Now, we got on down to **Zecharyah 6** here. I skipped some of this because it involves the Quartet. I want to start another sermon to bring you back to this involving the Quartet. But I want you to go on down where we left off.

21 **Zecharyah 6:10**, you can't understand it like it's written here, but corrected, which I intend to let the Great Kohan David Yahodah bring out, but this is showing right here the transfer of the Priesthood. The first Priesthood was the Levitical Priesthood, which you were born into. It had nothing to do with Righteousness. If you were born a certain person,

by a certain family, you were a priest. You could be as evil as you wanted to be, but you were born a priest.

22 **YAHWEH's** Plan that He gave Mosheh from heaven did not include that at all. In fact, His Plan that He showed from heaven was that a person must follow His Laws to Perfection, to be Perfect. Don't be deceived. Don't let any man deceive you, He who practices His Laws is Righteous. Those who break His Laws belong to Satan the devil.

23 If you hate me, there is no Eternal Life in you at all. The world is gonna hate me. They already do because I expose their sins, just like Yahshua did. And I'm going to keep doing it as long as I can talk and speak and read and write and so forth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

24 **Verse 11**, it's talking about the transfer of the Priesthood. It's a Prophecy that is going to come to pass in the future. **Zecharyah 6:11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the head of...** Now, they put Joshua in the *King James Version*, which throws you off and you think he's talking about Joshua who took Mosheh's place and that's all that comes into their minds. They stumble and fall at Yahshua, the Prophecies of Yahshua.

25 If they translated it correctly they'd see. If they'd translated His Name correctly in the *King James Version* they would see. Now, I would like to say they were deceived and didn't know better but I got proof right here in my hands that they do know. They do know that this is Yahshua that they translated *Joshua* here.

26 This comes from the *King James Version* and the *Amplified Bible*. If you'll look right here, you'll see *King James*. (See that?) And then on over here, it's on the same page, *Amplified Bible*. Look right here. It says the word, in the *King James Version*, it says *Jesus*. (Can you see that?) The *King James Version* says, (right there at the end of my finger) *Jesus*. If you go over to the *Amplified Bible*, you see (and I got it circled) *Hebrew Joshua*. Now, His Name is translated Yahshua, right? That's His Name. In the *King James Version*, it says *Jesus*. In the *Amplified Bible*, you see *Hebrew Joshua*. Now, His Name is Yahshua. That's His Name. If you looked *Joshua* up in *Strong's Concordance Hebrew Dictionary* you find #3091. This comes from #3068 and #3467 and they put it *Jehovah saves*.

27 They know that *Jehovah* is a mistranslation. We've got gobs of proof of that. Every true bible scholar knows that word *Jehovah*, the reason they came up with it was because of the Jewish scribes, Yeremyah said, "You're writing it wrong." And they said, "No, go into schools of higher learning called

Nimrod, down the road here, and you'll find out, you know, you have to write it this way." Yeremyah said, "You're liars. You're writing it wrong. How long are you gonna continue in this lie?" Remember that? They know they're lying.

28 For the name *Jehovah*, the scribes mixed up the vowel points because they didn't want anybody using that Name **YAHWEH**. They didn't want them to be able to pronounce it. They mixed up the vowel points, which they, themselves, added. That's what the Great Kohan David Yahodah keeps harping on, trying to get you to understand that you can't use these vowel points. They're added by mankind and they were added to make a word say something that it doesn't.

29 They mixed up the vowel points of *adonai*, *elohim* and **YAHWEH** causing an unpronounceable name. Many false prophets went around saying, "Well, there's no way to pronounce the Name. The Name has been lost." No, they're liars and the Truth is not in them.

30 *The Judaica Encyclopedia* says the Name has never been lost. It's always been the same: **YAHWEH**! We even found copies of it in Solomon's ancient temple, tithe receipts that it was written on, silver and rock and so forth.

31 In *Strong's*, it says *Jehovah*. It's word #3068 and then on down just a little ways it says *Yahuweh* and then **YAHWEH**, **Y-A-H-W-E-H**, and it gives the **YOD HE WAW HE** or the **YHWH** there also. This is *Strong's*. You can get this for yourself. I'll give you a copy of this. In fact, I'm gonna put it in a Newsletter so you can get it there. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, has everybody got that? His Name is **YAHWEH**. They know it. They know the Name Yahshua.

32 If you'll go back to **Zecharyah 6:11** with that word. It says, **Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Yahshua...** Which they admit. **...son of...** And it says. **...Yahzadak...** If you look up that word **Yahzadak**, this word is #3087 in the Hebrew dictionary of *Strong's Concordance* and means **YAHWEH**. It means **YAHWEH**. It's in your bible, in *The Book of YAHWEH* there in your reference. It means **YAHWEH**.

33 So when you put this together and take out the falsehood, you see: **Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the Head of Yahshua, son of YAHWEH, Who is High Priest...** High Priest. He is High Priest.

34 Turn over to **Hebrews 10**. We're gonna be doing a lot of Work there, so if you got a piece of paper that you could put in Hebrews, place it in **Hebrews** as a marker, you could just flip right to it.

This is a Prophecy of changing the Priesthood. There was a Priesthood already established and Yahshua says very violent men had crept in and managed to take the temple. They stopped calling it The House of **YAHWEH** at that time. It was the temple from then on. He said violent men had forcefully taken over the temple.

35 They're also of the twelve tribes, the congregation. The whole house of Israyl killed or murdered Yahshua. They turned evil as **Genesis 49** showed they would. But **YAHWEH** prophesied certain Works where He would offer Salvation. The last one, for the Last Days, is speaking now in this place.

36 Remember, crown Yahshua, the Son of **YAHWEH** as High Priest. And **Hebrews 10** says, we'll get back to this much more later, but he says, **Hebrews 10:19. Therefore, brothers, having boldness to enter the Most Holy Place by the Blood of Yahshua,**

37 **Verse 20, By a new and living way which He has consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, His flesh,**

38 **Verse 21, And having a High Priest over The House of YAHWEH...** The *King James* put *house of the Lord* because they wanted one of their rabbis who they liked to be a God. They were called lords, remember? So the house of the Lord or Lords to bring you to Satan who was just over the hill or down the road a ways! [laughing]

39 We have a High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. The Prophecy is to take these crowns from the Levitical Priesthood and give them to the permanent, Ever Living High Priest. This is what that Prophecy said.

40 **Zecharyah 6:12.** Then He says, **Speak to Him...** Speak to Yahshua. **...and say...** This is a Prophecy for You, Yahshua. **...This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the man whose name is the Branch...** If you look back to **Zecharyah 4:12** you'll see the Branches. **Revelation 11** said these are the two Olive Trees, the two Lamps. **Zecharyah 4:2** says, "And what do you see?" Well, I see a Lampstand of gold and seven Lamps upon it and there're two Olive Trees.

41 Then look on down to **Zecharyah 4:12** and you see these are two Olive Branches. One of these is called the Branch. **...Behold, the man whose name is the Branch...** He's called a Branch. **...For He will branch out from His place, and He will build The House of YAHWEH!...** And his name, **YAHWEH** says, is Yisrayl. And He said He gave it to me. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Couldn't be much plainer. Remember, this is a Prophecy.

42 Look back to **Isayah 3** now with all of that

in mind. **Isayah 3** and let's start here with **verse 1**. Found on page 531. We'll be coming back to **Isayah** so if you've got another marker, save you some time, maybe. [laughing]

43 **Isayah 3:1. For behold, our Father YAHWEH will take away from Yerusalem and from Yahdah the support; stock, and the staff...** Remember Yahshua's Staff or Scepter? That's the Staff or Scepter. Remember that Prophecy in **Genesis 49**. I've covered it quite a bit so I don't want to have to go back there, but it includes the donkeys He rides, who you are, the donkeys. That's the reason He came riding into Jerusalem on two donkeys. Remember? And they said, "No, this is all bad, all screwed up. It can't be that way. He rides both donkeys at once?" Remember all that?

44 Well the staff. Take away from Yahdah and Yerusalem the staff. They were in control of Jerusalem and the temple. So this Prophecy said. **...YAHWEH will take away from Yerusalem and from Yahdah the support; stock, and the staff; stay; the whole supply of food...** That is, food that comes from the Olive Branch or Branches. It won't go to them. It won't go to them anymore here in this place, here in this particular place. **...and the whole supply of water;**

45 **Verse 2, The mighty man and the man of war, the judge and the prophet...** All of these were given to Mosheh and Mosheh set up a Kingdom with this Government right here that He's talking about. **...the prudent; wise and understanding, and the ancient; elder...** Remember the elders that came and said, "We don't want **YAHWEH** to rule over us anymore" in **I Samuyl 8**. The elders, take away. Well, yes, you don't want your blessings, King David said, let them be taken away from you. Let them be taken away from them. If they don't want them, if they don't like them, if they don't love them, then **YAHWEH** just zap them from them.

46 **Verse 3, The captain of fifty...** Remember that as part of The House of **YAHWEH**, the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** that was set up to guide the people to the Tree of Life. All of these things were set up for that purpose and they did it. They did it. They worked when they were used.

47 **Verse 3, The captain of fifty and the honorable man, the counselor...** You get that? The counselors, yes, they're part of The House of **YAHWEH**. Somebody said, "Why can't they just leave me alone and let me do my thing?" Well their thing was sin and hatred. And of course their counselors were trying to help them to overcome this hatred that the elders had for Samuyl and **YAHWEH**. And **YAHWEH** said, "No, they're not rejecting you, Samuyl. They're rejecting Me that I shouldn't rule over them."

48 This is the pattern of the Kingdom of Heaven that **YAHWEH** says He wants all of us to get in our minds and love. In fact, love it from your heart. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...the counselors and the skillful artisan, and the eloquent orator.**

49 **Verse 4, I will give children to be their princes, and babes will rule over them...** That's what's taking place at this time, of course, in America and throughout the world. The children are a curse to the people now. Children are no longer a blessing to the world. They're a curse.

50 Families are saying, you know, "If it hadn't been forced on me, I wouldn't have done it. If I had had my way, you wouldn't have been born." This is some of the nonsense that they're speaking without natural affection. Well, what did she want to be? Why would she say something like that? "Well, I wanted to be a businesswoman, I wanted to own the world." For seventy years and then die. If you could own the whole world and lose your soul, Yahshua said, lose your Eternal Life. What sensible thing would that be? What kind of sense could you make out of a decision like that?

51 Now, **YAHWEH** says, you know, "I'm gonna test you, try you, give you some stumblingblocks in front of you and see how you climb over, see if you truly mean what you say. See if you can love this way of life or not or see if you'll love the Priests." If you hate the Priests, you have no Eternal Life left in you. You're dead. You're gone. You may be here bodily, but that's it.

52 If you hate for the Priests to correct you, you hate for **YAHWEH** to correct you. If you hate your brother, don't you see the hatred that this is talking about? This is hating your brother, your brother who **YAHWEH** has put in a position to help you get to the Tree of Life and they're called Priests,

If you hate for the Priests to correct you, you hate for YAHWEH to correct you. If you hate your brother, don't you see the hatred that this is talking about? This is hating your brother, your brother who YAHWEH has put in a position to help you get to the Tree of Life and they're called Priests, counselors in The House of YAHWEH, chosen by lot, chosen by lot.

counselors in The House of **YAHWEH**, chosen by lot, chosen by lot. Kohans, Kohanahs, counselors and so forth, chosen by lot by **YAHWEH**. You hate them, you hate **YAHWEH**. You hate their advice, you're saying, "I don't want **YAHWEH** to rule over me." That's what I'm trying to get you to see here about this Kingdom that is set up here. It goes a lot deeper than just a few words here if you'll just pay attention.

53 **Verse 4, I will give children to be their princes, and babes will rule over them...** Take away everything from Yahdah and Yerusalem here. This is what He's saying. "I'm going to take it, I'm going to take it away from you." We're in **Isayah 3**. (Aren't we? Yes!) **Isayah 3**.

54 Now, take it away from you. **Isayah 43:28**. He says, **Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** We just saw that in **Isayah 3** now. He's gonna take everything away from it because Yahshua said ruthless, violent men went in and took over.

55 You know how many times ruthless, violent men have tried to take over The House of **YAHWEH** in Abilene, Texas? I don't know of the times. They even said they were gonna walk over my body one time. Twenty-eight people, I believe, left the House of **YAHWEH** at one time because they refused **YAHWEH's** Holy Garments. And they made the threat, "If somebody gets in my way, I'm gonna walk over them." Well, they didn't. They came up in front of me and then they turned around and left. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 **Verse 28, Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** Well, He's talking about their sins before this. **...and will give Yaaqob...** This is one of the Witnesses now. **...to the curse...** That's because He's also talking about Yaaqob and Yisrayl in this same chapter and the Work that He would have for them to do. **...and will give Yaaqob to the curse...** That's death. After he does his Work, after he does his job, I will give him to death. **...and Yisrayl to reproaches...**

57 Then He goes into the next chapter where He names the two brothers here, Yaaqob and Yisrayl and says, "These are My Witnesses." So Yaaqob of the Two Witnesses is given to the curse, then Yisrayl is given to reproaches.

58 That was just part of the reproaches that I told you about just now where people said, "No" to wearing the Holy Garments and I said no, you can't come in the House without having these Holy Garments anymore. And they said, "We're coming in the House. We're gonna walk over you if you get in our way." Well they're gone. I'm still in **YAHWEH's** House! I'm still teaching! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

59 Now, with this right here in mind, "I'm gonna dissolve the Levitical Priesthood." I want you to see the Apostles. Keep this in mind what you just saw. "I'm gonna dissolve the Levitical Priesthood." Now I want you to see the Apostles. Turn over to **Hebrews** again. If you got that place marked, you should be able to flip right to it. **Hebrews 7** now and keep this in mind what you just saw. "I'm gonna dissolve the Levitical Priesthood." Now look at **Hebrews 7** and let's start with **verse 11. Hebrews 7**, found on page 946.

60 **Hebrews 7:11. Therefore, if perfection were through the office of Levitical Priesthood, for under it the people have been furnished with the Laws, what further need was there that another Priest should arise according to the order of Melchizedek...** Remember, we just read in **Zecharyah**, take the crowns, make crowns and put it on Yahshua, the Son of **YAHWEH**, the High Priest. That was a Prophecy. He hadn't even been born. And put it on the Branch who hadn't been born, wasn't supposed to be born until the Last Days, the last generation.

61 Yes, **YAHWEH** shows you when he would be born, when The House of **YAHWEH** would be built. It was all in that chapter. In the Last Days, and Yahshua said in the last generation. He says when you see these things, the nuclear war, famine, birds dying all over the country, when you see all this defilement, when you see the things that I've mentioned here then know this is the last generation. You can see it and know it.

62 **...that another Priest should arise according to the order of Melchizedek...** If you remember, Melchizedek followed the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Melchizedek was a king but he was also a Peaceful Priest of **YAHWEH**. **...and not be called according to the order of Aaron?**

63 **Verse 12, For when there is a transfer of the Priestly office, out of necessity there is also a transfer of the Laws of the Priesthood...** You see how he's explaining this Prophecy that we just read? Transferring it from, take the crown, the gold from this one group and put this crown on the Head of the Son of **YAHWEH**, Whose Name is Yahshua. And then tell Him, along with He as the High Priest, one called the Branch will in the Last Days, establish The House of **YAHWEH** in a land not yet even established at that time, which was America.

64 **Verse 13, For He of Whom these things are spoken belongs to a different tribe, and no one from that tribe has ever served at the altar.**

65 **Verse 14, For it is evident that our High Priest descended out of Yahdah, of which tribe Mosheh spoke nothing concerning Priesthood.**

66 **Verse 15, And this becomes more plainly evident, when another Priest arises Who bears the likeness of Melchizedek...** Melchizedek wasn't listed with these sinful, violent priests either.

67 **Verse 16 now, Who has become a Priest, not on the basis of a command...** Don't think to say you have Abraham as your father. **YAHWEH** could raise up from these rocks in one day, Mr. Pope.

68 You know it always amazes me a man that holds such a high office can say such stupid things, but he doesn't believe **Genesis**. He doesn't believe **Genesis**. No, he doesn't believe anything in the Scriptures that I can find. But he's teaching it now, "Don't believe **Genesis**, let's teach Darwin's theory, you know, this 'big bang' theory." Well, it's gonna explode over that place very soon now, this "big bang" and it's written in **Revelation 18**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 **Verse 16, Who has become a Priest, not on the basis of a command concerning His physical ancestry, but on the basis of the doctrine that leads to Eternal Life...** What are you gonna do in the Last Days when all the tribes are one, all the ancestors of Abraham are mixed in with the tribes and they are all one? Where can you separate anything there? And biology knows, and this has all been tested.

70 Oh, by the way! The DNA, they're using this for a great thing right now and they say science is gonna have to be rewritten all over again, and everybody's thinking it's going to have to be rewritten. And I say, oh yes! It's gonna have to go back to the Holy Scriptures in the beginning. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But they're proving that the so-called native Indians, you know, they're proving that they're all from the twelve tribes and so forth. And of course, they were being persecuted. I think this will be in their DNA, I certainly hope it shows it. It does in that little bone in the back of their head anyway.

71 (Oh, let me see.) **Verse 16, Who has become a Priest, not on the basis of a command concerning His physical ancestry, but on the basis of the doctrine that leads to Eternal Life...** The doctrine that leads to Life, that's the Tree of Life planted in the Garden of Eden, where **YAHWEH** taught.

72 **Verse 17, For He testifies: You are a Priest forever after the order of Melchizedek.**

73 **Verse 18, Now there comes about, on the one hand, the annulment of the weak and unprofitable, because of the Laws which came before it...** (Let me see how far I want to go here.)

74 **Verse 18, Now there comes about, on the one hand, the annulment...** Hold your place right there and flip back now to **Isayah 43**. Remember, there

comes about on the one hand, an annulment.

75 **YAHWEH** says in **Isayah 43:27**. **Your first father sinned...** And wouldn't stop, wouldn't repent, still won't repent. **...and your interpreters broke My Covenant...** That's what Yeremyah was speaking about, taking out the Name, rewriting the Name, putting rabbis in the place of the Name. **... My Covenant and turned away from Me in prayer...** Turning to the Gods and Lords, the dead rabbis, keeping memorials to the dead. Halloween, that's where it all came from, the dead rabbis establishing themselves as Gods.

76 **Verse 28, Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** Dissolve it. Well, go back now to **Hebrews 7:18**. He's going to dissolve it.

77 **Hebrews 7:18**. **Now there comes about, on the one hand, the annulment of the weak and unprofitable...** The ones that sin that won't turn from sinning.

78 Look over to **Mattithyah 21**, the Savior's Writing on this very subject here. Remember **Mattithyah 15** where He says the violent men have taken the temple by force and look at **chapter 21** here, speaking of the exact same thing that the Apostle was speaking of in **Hebrews** and speaking of the Prophecy. Yahshua said you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken.

79 **Mattithyah 21:42**. **Yahshua said to them: Have you never read in the Scriptures; The Stone which the builders rejected, has become the Headstone of the corner? This is YAHWEH's doing! It is marvelous in our eyes!...** He's quoting **Psalm 18:22**.

80 **Verse 43, Therefore I say to you: The Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you...** Remember **Isayah 43:28** now. "I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood." **...The Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you...** When He says Kingdom, this was the Kingdom He showed Mosheh. Now get that in your mind. The Kingdom. Build all things according to this pattern. The Laws are the pattern of that Kingdom. The captains of fifty, the captains of a hundred, the counselors and so forth, these are part of that pattern. And He says, "I'm gonna take it away from you." We just read it a while ago in **Isayah**. The Savior is saying here, He's quoting this Prophecy and telling them, "This is all going to be taken away from you."

81 **Verse 43, Therefore I say to you: The Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you, and given to a people of the same habit, but from a foreign land...** Speaking also of the same thing that **Zecharyah** was speaking of, a foreign land not yet established at that time. But a man there would be born, a child would be born, not just in the United

States somewhere, but the ends of the earth, the ends of the establishment of the Babylonish land. Read about the Oklahoma run. It was just before I was born, just a little ways before I was born.

82 **...from a foreign land; and they will bring forth the fruits of it...** Take you from the ends of the earth. You will branch out and you will build The House of **YAHWEH** west of the original House of **YAHWEH** at Abel. And then He says at Abel. Abilene was named after Abel. That's where it was established in Abilene, Texas, 1025 T&P Lane.

83 **Verse 44, And whoever falls on this Stone will be broken; and on whomever it falls, it will grind him to powder...** This is speaking, of course, of Yahshua the High Priest. Take the crowns and put it on another Person here, Yahshua the Son of **YAHWEH**.

84 **Verse 45, Now when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard His parables, they perceived that He spoke about them...** And they were right. Then they went about to try to kill Him. "Here's Life, let's kill it. Get it out of the way." That's what Satan wanted to do. "Here's Life. Let's get rid of it." So all of this is speaking of the same thing and, of course, the fulfillment of that.

85 Let's go back to **Hebrews 7:19**. **For the Laws concerning Priesthood perfected nothing, but is an introduction of a better hope...** Christianity, they try to make out like this did away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**, but that's not what it's speaking of here. It's speaking, this whole chapter, is speaking of the Prophecy of the change of the Priesthood because the priests broke the Laws.

86 In **Isayah 43:27**, your first fathers sinned. Sin is the breaking of the Laws. They wouldn't keep **YAHWEH's** Laws. "Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood." So it's talking about, not doing away with the Laws that guide you to Eternal Life, but the Law of the Priesthood that was based on ancestry, who you were born to. That's the whole subject here.

87 **Hebrews 7:19**. **For the Laws concerning Priesthood perfected nothing, but is an introduction of a better hope, through which we draw near to YAHWEH.**

88 **Verse 20, And it was not without an oath;**

89 **Verse 21, For they became priests without an oath...** That is, they were just born into it. **... but He with an oath by Him Who said to Him: YAHWEH has vowed and will not relent; You are a Priest forever after the order of Melchizedek...** This was a Prophecy concerning Yahshua Who would be Perfect, sinless and peaceful.

90 Find me a general in the army today or in any of the armed forces or even in our governments that

is like Yahshua. Find me a preacher in any of the places. Here a while back, they had this Baptist preacher on the news and he had a gun on his desk, laying on his desk and said somebody had broken into his church and he was ready for him the next time.

91 They're nothing like the Example that was set by Yahshua. Find one. Look at the Pope himself and the evil that the popes have done all down through the centuries. Is this any example at all that we see in Yahshua Messiah? Yahshua, the Son of **YAHWEH** says He's going to build a House like Himself, the Standard of Perfection. That means you're going to have to be like Yahshua. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

92 Verse 22, **And by this, it is so much better, because Yahshua has become the Guarantor of the Covenant.**

93 Verse 23, **Now there truly were many priests, because they were prevented by death from continuing in office;**

94 Verse 24, **But He, because He lives forever, has an untransferable Priesthood...** It's untransferable.

95 Verse 25, **Therefore, He is able also to save, continuously to the end, those who come to YAHWEH...** Those who come to **YAHWEH**. Here's the other. "Find where I establish My House, seek where I establish My House" or as Yahshua said, "Seek first the Kingdom." The Kingdom was set up at His House, the Laws of the Kingdom, to teach you the Laws of the Kingdom. **...those who come to YAHWEH through Him, since He always lives to make intercession for them.**

96 Verse 26, **For such a High Priest is fitting for us, Who is Holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens;**

97 Verse 27, **Who does not need daily, as those mortal... Sinful. ...High Priests, to offer up sacrifices, first for their own sins...** This was what had filled Jerusalem. They'd taken over Jerusalem. **...and then for the people's; for this He did, once, for all, when He offered up Himself.**

98 Verse 28, **For the Laws concerning Priesthood appoint men who have weaknesses as High Priests, but the word of the oath promised to the Son, appoints Him Who has been perfected by means of the Laws, forever...** Perfected by means of the Laws forever. (Let's see.) We're in **Hebrews 7**. Let's look over now to **Hebrews 8** and start with verse 1. Now, all of this is talking about the Prophecies of crowning Yahshua High Priest and the Branch who will build the House in the Last Days. This is what it's speaking of.

99 Now notice. **Hebrews 8:1. Now the point of what we are saying, is this: We do have such a**

High Priest, Who is seated at the Right Hand of the Throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

100 Verse 2, **A Minister of the Holy things, and of the True Tabernacle set up by YAHWEH, and not man.**

101 Verse 3, **For every High Priest is appointed to offer both gifts and sacrifices. Therefore, it was necessary for this One also to have something to offer.**

102 Verse 4, **Now if He were on earth, He would not be a Priest, since there are already Priests who offer the gifts according to the Laws.**

103 Verse 5, **They serve at a Sanctuary that is the Pattern and Shadow of the heavenly things, as Mosheh was admonished by YAHWEH when he was about to make the Tabernacle. For He said: See that you make all things according to the pattern...** The Pattern wasn't just a pattern of a tent. It was the whole set up, that we will read here in just a little bit. **...the pattern shown you on the mountain...** A pattern shown you on the mountain. The burning bush that burnt without burning up. This is where it was shown to him by Jethro.

104 Verse 6, **And now, He has obtained that Ministry...** Yahshua has actually obtained that Ministry that was given to Mosheh and was successful until a time period when **YAHWEH** said they would turn from following His Laws.

105 Verse 6, **And now, He has obtained that Ministry which is more superior indeed, of which He is a better Mediator of the Covenant, which was given upon a better promise established in the Laws of YAHWEH.** (Let's see. Verse 10 is where we want to go to.)

106 Verse 7, **For if that first Priesthood had been faultless, then no place would have been sought for the second...** See, it's not talking about doing away with the Laws of Righteousness. It's talking about dissolving the Levitical Priesthood and giving it to the Son of **YAHWEH**, the First Son, the Firstborn of many brethren, remember.

107 Verse 8, **Because finding fault with them...** With the priests, with the people themselves. They wouldn't keep the Laws, ruthless men. **...He says: Behold, the days are coming, says YAHWEH; when I will renew My Covenant with the house of Israyl and with the house of Yahdah...** This is a promise that He has made.

108 Verse 9, **This Covenant, which I made with their forefathers when I took them by the hand out of Egypt, will not be replaced; which Covenant they broke, although I was a Father to them, says YAHWEH.**

109 Verse 10, **For this Covenant is the same Covenant that I will renew with the house of Israyl: After those days, says YAHWEH; I will put My**

Laws in their inward parts, and write them in their hearts and I will be their Father, and they will be My People... Put My Laws into their hearts. That's what The House of **YAHWEH** is doing right now, teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

110 Now, on this same subject, go to **Hebrews 10:16**. Remember, this is the Covenant. The Covenant is the Laws. This Covenant that He gave to Israyl, they would not keep it. The twelve tribes would not keep it as a whole and finally branched off, as **YAHWEH** said they would, stiff-necked, hard-hearted and so forth.

111 **Hebrews 10:16. This is the Covenant...** Even the *King James Version* says this. ...**that I will renew with them after those days, says YAHWEH: I will put My Laws into their hearts, and in their minds I will write them...** If you got in mind that He's doing away with the Laws, you better get it out. **Verse 16** says the Laws are what're going to guide you to Eternal Life.

112 **Verse 19, Therefore, brothers, having boldness to enter the Most Holy Place by the Blood of Yahshua...** He's the One Who they made the crown for, along with the Branch, in **Isayah**, the Prophecy also in **Zecharyah 6**.

113 **Verse 20, By a new and living way which He has consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, His Flesh,**

114 **Verse 21, And having a High Priest over The House of YAHWEH...** *King James Version* puts *house of the Lord*, house of the rabbis, the dead rabbis.

115 **Verse 22, Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of the Faith, having our**

hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience... Got some overcoming to do. Yahshua said, he who overcomes and endures. He didn't say anything about anybody that leaves, except they're gone. They're dead. They've cut themselves off from the Tree of Life. ...**conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.**

116 **Verse 23, Let us hold fast the confession...** Yes, come to confession. Come to confession. ... **of the Faith...** Where there are counselors set up by the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **Let us hold fast the confession of the Faith without wavering; not bending, not giving way, for He Who promised is Faithful!**

117 **Verse 24, And let us consider one another, how we may urge one another on toward Love and Righteous Works...** That is, Righteousness is keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**; breaking them is sin.

118 **Verse 25, Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together...** He's speaking here of **chapter 4** where He said they didn't believe. That's the reason they stopped coming to keep **YAHWEH's** Appointed Sabbaths because they simply didn't believe. The churches say, "Believe". They don't even know what they're talking about. You know, Yahshua said believe, yes, believe all that the Prophets have spoken. He wasn't talking about an empty belief, that just, "Oh yeah, I believe. Thank you. Give me Eternal Life for it."

119 **Verse 25, Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together...** Yes, you've got to overcome and **YAHWEH** will keep His Appointment on the Sabbath at the place where He chooses to place His



Name. If you will keep yours, you can start growing and growing and growing in the Faith. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

120 **Verse 25, Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together as the manner of some is...** This is a Law. It's the Sabbath. Remember the Sabbath Day to keep it Holy. Be a Blessing as **YAHWEH** is a Blessing to His People, as Yahshua set the Example. Only as Yahshua set the Example for you. **...but exhorting one another; and so much the more as you see the day approaching...** That day is very near now.

121 **Verse 26, For if we sin willfully...** If we leave The House of **YAHWEH** and start breaking the Sabbath, not keeping our Appointment with **YAHWEH**. Do you The Sabbath is a Command that must be kept. The Feast Days are Appointments that must be kept at the place He chooses to place His Name.

122 Don't go back to doing whatever everybody wants to do in his own mind. You can't do that, **YAHWEH** said. That was the first Scripture I gave you in **Deuteronomy 12**, every man doing what is right in his own eyes. No, believe the Prophets. Follow what the Prophets said. Follow what the Savior said. Follow what the Apostles said. Don't trust this to your own mind or own desires. Be there at your appointed time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

123 **Verse 26, For if we sin willfully after we have received the Knowledge of the Truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins,**

124 **Verse 27, But a certain fearful expectation of Judgment, and fiery indignation which will devour the adversaries...** Well, that's the promise to those who leave, those who leave, those who leave. If I was in that predicament, I would be begging, brethren.

125 Let's go back to **Zecharyah** with all of that in mind now. (I would like to get this finished and it's just about done. It won't take but a little bit, but I really need to get this part finished right here.)

126 **Zecharyah 6:11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the Head of Yahshua Son of YAHWEH, the High Priest.**

127 **Verse 12, Speak to him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the man whose name is the Branch! For He will branch out from his place, and he will build The House of YAHWEH!...** Well, it's built and **Hebrews 10:16** says He'll be putting the Laws in their minds, and in their hearts He will write them. Remember that as you see here. Building The House of **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH**, putting **YAHWEH** in you, putting **YAHWEH** in you. (Hold your place there, no you

don't have to. That's the last time we're going there.)

128 Go over to **I Kepha** now with this in mind. He will build The House of **YAHWEH**. Putting the Laws of **YAHWEH** in the heart, to change the heart, to change the mind. Remember **Malakyah**. That's our job to do in these Last Days.

129 **I Kepha 2:4. Coming to Him as to a living stone indeed rejected by men, but chosen by YAHWEH, and precious,**

130 **Verse 5, You also, as living stones, are being built up into a Spiritual House...** Now, this is not getting your mind off in la-la land and thinking, "Well I believe," when you're denying everything that's in the Holy Scriptures, everything Yahshua said. **...a Spiritual House... A Spiritual House.**

131 Go back to **Romans 6:12. Romans 6** and notice **verse 12. Romans 6:12. Hold your place, Spiritual House now. Therefore, do not allow sin to rule in your mortal body, so that you do not obey its sinful lusts.**

132 **Verse 14, For sin will not rule over you. For are you not under the Laws, and therefore under YAHWEH's undeserved pardon?**

133 **Verse 18, Being then set free from sin, you have become Servants of Righteousness...** That is, remember, keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

134 **Romans 7:12. Therefore the Laws are Holy, and the Commandments are Holy, and Just, and Righteous...** Remember this is a Spiritual House that He's building.

135 Skip down to **verse 14, For we know that the Laws are Spiritual; but I was carnal, sold into the power of sin.**

136 Look across to **Romans 8:7. Because the carnal mind is enmity against; bitterly opposed to, YAHWEH; for it is not subject to the Laws of YAHWEH, nor indeed can be.**

137 **Verse 8, So then, those who are of the flesh cannot please YAHWEH...** Those who are thinking spiritually are thinking the Laws, following the Laws, believing the Prophets, following what they say.

138 **Verse 9, But you are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if the Spirit of YAHWEH truly dwells in you. Now if anyone does not have this Spirit as the Messiah, he is not His; YAHWEH's...** Now, that's the Apostle's Writing.

139 Look back and see what He's talking about over in **Yahchanan 6**. These are the Savior's Own Words here. When we're talking about Spiritual and a Spiritual House, we're talking about people who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

140 **Yahchanan 6:63. It is the Spirit that gives Life... Well, what is this Spirit? ...the flesh is**

useless. **The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit, and they are Life Everlasting...** The Laws are Spirit and they are Life. These are the Savior's Own Words. If you keep the Laws, don't let anyone deceive you. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous. That's the Righteous Spirit that **YAHWEH** wants in you.

141 **Yahchanan 12:50. And I know that His Laws are Life Everlasting...** This is what I've got to get over to you; everyone who wants Life Eternal.

142 Now in the Last Days. remember what we just read. Go back to **Isayah 2**. (Just got two more Scriptures and then we're finished.) You're a Spiritual House that **YAHWEH** is building, putting His Laws in your hearts and in your minds He will write them, He says. That makes you a Spirit Being like **YAHWEH** Himself, a Character that no one can change, that you cannot allow Satan to maneuver or to pull you out of **YAHWEH**'s House.

143 In **Isayah 2**, notice what takes place here with the Two Witnesses. **Isayah 2:2. It will come to pass in the Last Days...** This is us. **...that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** America only became the chief of the nations in this generation, in my generation. Remember, you see these things. **...chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it.**

144 **Verse 3, And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain...** That is, the promotion. **...of YAHWEH, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. For the Laws will depart from Zion...** Be taken to a land not yet established. Remember, it's gonna depart from Zion. "I'm gonna dissolve the Levitical Priesthood and give it to another people, Yahshua the Son of **YAHWEH** and the Branch who build The House of **YAHWEH**. **...the Word of YAHWEH will depart from Yerusalem.**

145 **Verse 4, He will judge among the nations...** Judge, that is, He'll sit in Judgment. We have a High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. **Yahchanan 5** says all Judgment is given unto Him, the Son of **YAHWEH**. **He will judge among the nations...** Through His House. Through His House and counselors and captains and so forth. We'll get into that next week thoroughly. I want you to understand this pattern He gave to Mosheh thoroughly and it's going to be taught next week, **YAHWEH** willing.

146 **Verse 4, He will judge among the nations and will rebuke many people; they will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks...** If they're following the Savior

now, why aren't they doing this now? You see how far off they are from the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that Yahshua set the Example of? They're nowhere near it. The House of **YAHWEH** is the Only Prophetised Place on the face of the earth that I know of that's teaching the Laws of Peace. And it's going to come to pass that they will stop war. **...neither will they learn war anymore...** Through you, through you.

147 Now, let's go back to **I Kepha** for the last Scripture. Remember, He will judge among the nations. He will judge among the nations. These are **YAHWEH**'s Judgments, not your judgments. You can't make up your own mind about anything. You're either gonna learn these Judgments of **YAHWEH**, Statutes of **YAHWEH**, Laws of **YAHWEH** and make them a part of your life and your thinking or you won't be there. The way you do that is keep your Appointment with **YAHWEH**.

148 I don't care how dumb you are, how stupid you are or how much education you have. The Apostles were unlearned and ignorant men according to the world and Yahshua taught them the Laws of **YAHWEH** and they're going to be in that Kingdom. You can too if you'll just keep your Appointments. Endure! Endure in **YAHWEH**'s House! Keep your Appointments and keep humbling yourself and learning.

149 Don't come here to teach. Don't come here to teach unless **YAHWEH** has ordained you to do so and given you permission to do so and you'll have a set time for doing things decently and in order. Don't come here to argue and fight and start arguing with the man that tells you where to park. "You get out of my way, you idiot! Don't you know how important I am?" Do you see how stupid this is and how far it is from **YAHWEH**? Do you see that? [congregation answers "Yes!"] Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing]

150 **I Kepha 4:17.** And notice where the Judgment begins. **For the time has come that Judgment must begin at The House of YAHWEH...** "I'm gonna judge among the nations. In the Last Days, I will establish My House, crown Yahshua as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**." And tell Him, the Branch will branch out and build Your House and he will make Your enemies Your footstool through this Work sitting here in front of me if you endure, if you don't leave, if you don't let Satan talk you into leaving His House, leaving your Appointments with **YAHWEH**, leaving your learning with **YAHWEH**.

151 May **YAHWEH** bless you and keep you in His Way. I love you brothers and sisters. May **YAHWEH** bless you! Shalom! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Three

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #20—The Work Of YAHWEH Is Being Done Through Yahshua Messiah. The Word “Work” Is Always Singular 01/15/11

K. Benyamin H.: At this time, I'd like to introduce your only hope for Salvation in these Last Days, the Witness, the Elect One from YAHWEH, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH! Shalom everyone! Praise YAHWEH! Get your hands up like this! Really! There you go! Holler real loud! [laughing] You may be seated. That will keep your blood circulating now until I can get through here! May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 We got a lot to cover. That is interesting stuff and I got just a couple of things I need to add to it, to what the Great Kohan Benyamin brought. One thing, there're twenty NATO oil tankers on fire in Pakistan. This is the kind of hatred we see in the world today.

3 The brain damage that's done by these parasites that the Kohan was speaking about, you saw in the shooting, the young man that killed the people in Arizona. The scientists say that five, it's known that five out of every one hundred people are sick in the mind in that same way. Now, there're actually more than that and they show that there're more than that, but there're five out of every one hundred people that're in the same shape as that boy that planned this mass murder.

4 And, of course, many of those, as I said, could have their fingers on nuclear bombs right now, the triggers of nuclear bombs. That's the shape the world is getting in right now at this time and we're only seeing and hearing of a little bit of this.

5 Another thing is taking place from the same sickness. *The flu death toll more than doubles...* In December, more than doubled in December. This is something else that's coming from the sickness, the defilement that mankind is passing onto the animal population.

6 This should wake a few people up right now. It says, *Surgeons looking for a suspected tumour inside a woman's brain were shocked when they pulled out a worm instead...* Now, they went on to say that, ...*Experts said...* The experts! The experts said. They could have got this from their bibles, but they don't believe the bible. The pope has told them don't believe it. ...*Experts said worms can come from eating pork...* P-o-r-k, the swine, **Leviticus 11**. Would you imagine the Scripture to be true? Wow! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] The Scripture is actually true!



7 ...come from eating pork or spread by people who do not wash their hands after they use the bathrooms... Where did the worm come from there? From the same locations, of course, unclean foods, defilement of the earth.

8 This one should wake some people up too. Now Adriano Aguzzi of the Swiss Federal Institute of Technology in Zurich reports that mice exposed to 10 minutes of aerosols containing as little as 2.5 percent brain tissue from mice with scrapie... Scrapies is a form of mad cow, remember, so let me read that again. ...mice exposed to 10 minutes of aerosols containing as little as 2.5 percent brain tissue from mice with scrapie... And a very small percentage, 2.5 percent. ...brain tissue from mice with scrapie, all developed disease within months... All developed the mad cow disease, the scrapies disease in goats. They call it, in goats and sheep, scrapies. And mad cow, in cows it's called prions or mad cow disease.

9 ...“We were amazed,”... He said. ...“at how efficiently they spread.” Workers in mills that process potentially infected carcasses may need more respiratory protection... So they're saying it's being processed, it's going to the grocery stores. The people that work in there need to start wearing some gas masks to keep the prions out of their face while they're fooling with these animals that they're going to sell you to eat. Is that clear? Wow! They still don't get the picture! Would they could hear this information that Kohan Benyamin brought out.

10 ...Just one minute's... This is more on the article, further studies was done. ...Just one minute's exposure to the prions was enough to infect all the mice, Dr. Aguzzi reports in the Journal PLoS: Pathogens. The longer the exposure lasted, the sooner the mice developed symptoms of wCJD.

11 ...“The mice who inhaled prions got sick with an efficiency that I personally find rather surprising and almost frightening,” he said... Almost frightening. I think it's time that they started getting a little bit frightened.

12 Something else now, of course, The House of YAHWEH started this years ago and, in fact, I started telling you before we ever moved to this location, back in the mobile Sanctuary and then in Abilene that we needed to get ready for what's coming. And of course, the government, who this guy says wants to keep you dumbed down, that's the way he put it, they don't want to tell you anything, but they're getting ready for it.

13 Our government tells us VIRTUALLY NOTHING... He says. I think on purpose for their new world order that they have planned. Now, this

is a newspaper. I don't want to report which one, but anyway, it's a great article the man wrote. We can get chosen ones a copy, if you want it.

14 ...So What Is A Rational Individual To Do?... Now, without telling too much, those who started helping with us in the past, they know what we've done. We started keeping it a little bit secret when certain ones left the House and then started exposing what we were doing and telling lies about it and so forth. But we started getting ready for these days several years ago. And now there are those out there that are recommending this.

15 So he says, ...What Is A Rational Individual To Do? Develop alternative income streams instead of relying on a 9-5 job always being there. Try to have about six months cash on hand. Make sure you have enough firearms and ammunition for each member of family. Store food. Learn how to raise food, hunt and fish. Reduce your TV time to no more than 1 hour per day... [laughing] I'd suggest if you're gonna watch TV, bathe while the news is on and watch TV at the same time, but don't drop your handsets in the bathtub! [laughing] There's nothing else on that I know of that's fit to watch unless it is the news, that would help to improve your mind. And most of the news, this guy covers it, how the mainstream news won't report anything, you know, that's beneficial. They're all paid to report a certain thing and to make the beastly system look good and that's what they're doing.

16 ...Avoid traditional mainstream news services... He said avoid. ...Avoid traditional mainstream news services who are intent on keeping you dumbed down and choose mainly [independent] News Services... You almost have to have a satellite to get it, but you can get it otherwise, Internet and so forth. ...Develop a survivalist mindset, including how to survive a nuclear attack. Develop your relationships stronger so they can stand the test of the coming stresses... We've seen some that quit and run, but I know they'll be back wanting food later and that's the bad part.

17 He says, ...Stay off of the freeways; they will be deathtraps at that time. You need an escape route that takes you through neighborhoods you know will be safe for a time. Being among the first to leave... You know, the other article was saying, don't move, don't go anywhere. The survivalists tell you a different story. They say you better have you a route picked out and be ready to leave and get out of there in the first forty minutes. ...Being among the first to leave will help to ensure that roads are not blocked by the military.

18 ...Store enough gasoline in cans in your

garage to get you to wherever you already have planned will be, your next retreat. Recycle the contents every six months... That's in gasoline. ...and use gas stabilizers because gasoline deteriorates fairly rapidly. Keep your escape vehicle gassed up and well serviced at all times.

19 ...A battery-powered emergency radio is a must. Include weapons and ammunition... In the gas vehicle, in the vehicle, escape vehicle. ...Include weapons and ammunition, you will need them, rest assured... He said. ...Food, gasoline, bullets, gold, that sort of thing.

20 ...A few hours preparation today may spell the difference between life and death. Yours and your family's. If you're of a mind to, now would be an excellent time to move your family to an area like... to be among the safer in the country, regardless of what may happen. That will not include any city of any serious size.

21 ...This information will place you well ahead of the 40% that now depend on the government, feed you throughout the human disaster that will occur in the inner cities when there is no food at the grocery stores and the rioters come to steal big screen televisions, Nike shoes, beer and bread.

22 ...Remember, when disaster strikes, the time to prepare has passed already... We still have private counseling for those who want to help in this program, but no more open show.

23 I want you to get in mind that there're two trees, of course, in the Garden of Eden. There're two trees in the world right now. There's One, The House of **YAHWEH**, the Tree of Life. The other, of course, is Satan's weapons that she has all over the world. She has many and as *Amos* said or *Amosyah* said, will this disaster be in a city and **YAHWEH** not have a Work there? And **YAHWEH** says, "Most assuredly, there's not gonna be but the One Work that is prophesied." Now, you can rest assured that's it. That's the Work. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

24 I got an excellent article from *Bible Encyclopedia* that I want to read you because others understand. I didn't know it but others do understand this, one Work. Even though it's been translated differently from time to time, they say it's a lie. He said, they're lying. They're adding to it. He said the *Standard Revised Version* is one of them that misleads.

25 But here, if you remember in **Genesis**, Satan said, you know, "Has **YAHWEH** said this?" Well, of course, Satan or her leaders were saying, as they do today, "Has Abel said this?" And then they try to make out like The House of **YAHWEH** is a

big lie, a big joke. They're dirty nasty people who don't bathe. They live with dogs and don't let the dogs go out of the house. I wonder what's going on in that house. Remember when the persecution first hit The House of **YAHWEH**? That's what all three television stations said about The House of **YAHWEH**.

26 Well, their work, Satan's work, of course, is to try to destroy. And when you find somebody talking down The House of **YAHWEH**, you can rest assured Yahshua spoke of them when He said, your teacher is Satan the devil and what Satan wants you to do, that's what you're going to do. It's like the boy that shot or that went on the mass killing spree--their minds are fogged already. They are confused. They have worms in their brains. They have things that **YAHWEH** has not guarded them against, so they have it. And of course, Satan has them to use at any time. We're being careful to protect everyone. But you are putting your life at risk when you go to **YAHWEH**'s House. But you will have His Protection. And we pray for that big time, all the time.

27 But the pope is out saying or trying to cast doubt on the Prophets. That's his job. And rest assured, he's doing it well. The psychological moves that I've seen this week is amazing. The *Abilene Reporter News* ran a story. Now this was written by a cardinal, a Catholic cardinal who was trying to save face for the Catholic church; and this was the *Abilene Reporter News*' doing. They were trying to make out like only a few evil priests were in the Catholic church. With all the thousands of rapes of boys that're going on, I guess people keep their head in the sand. But they will read something like *Abilene Reporter News* and think, "Oh yeah, that was just a few bad priests, but the pope is good," you know, and "the Gods he worships are good." And they're fixing to make another God out of the last one that died.

28 The Gods Hesus and Krishna were Egyptian pharaohs. These were the ones that they used to replace Yahshua's Name and they're still worshiping them. If you haven't read this and you think, why did they build these pyramids? Did you ever study this? Did you ever think why this is going on and why they put these slaves, their favorite slaves in the pyramids with them and killed them so he could take them to heaven with him so we can pray to him to get our prayers answered? And the Prophets said, "Why would you pray to the dead for the living? That don't make any sense!" [laughing]

29 Well, they've got to cast doubt on the Prophets

and this is the reason they persecuted the Prophets because the Prophets said, “No, these people are dead and buried. You’re worshipping the dead who know nothing.” This was what the Prophets said about the dead.

30 Well, they’re trying to make this last pope that died a God. He needs just one more miracle, one more miracle, he needs one more miracle and he can be declared a God in heaven so you can go to him in prayer. Well, somebody said they went to his grave, his casket, immediately after he died and they said, “I was healed! I was healed from a headache that normally lasts me seven days, or two hours.” Isn’t this a miracle? Of course it is, but he needs one more. Anyone else want to lie about him? [laughing] Come forward and give us some more lies. Remember what **Thessalonians** said. It’s a bunch of lies. It’s mystic. It’s the mystery of iniquity.

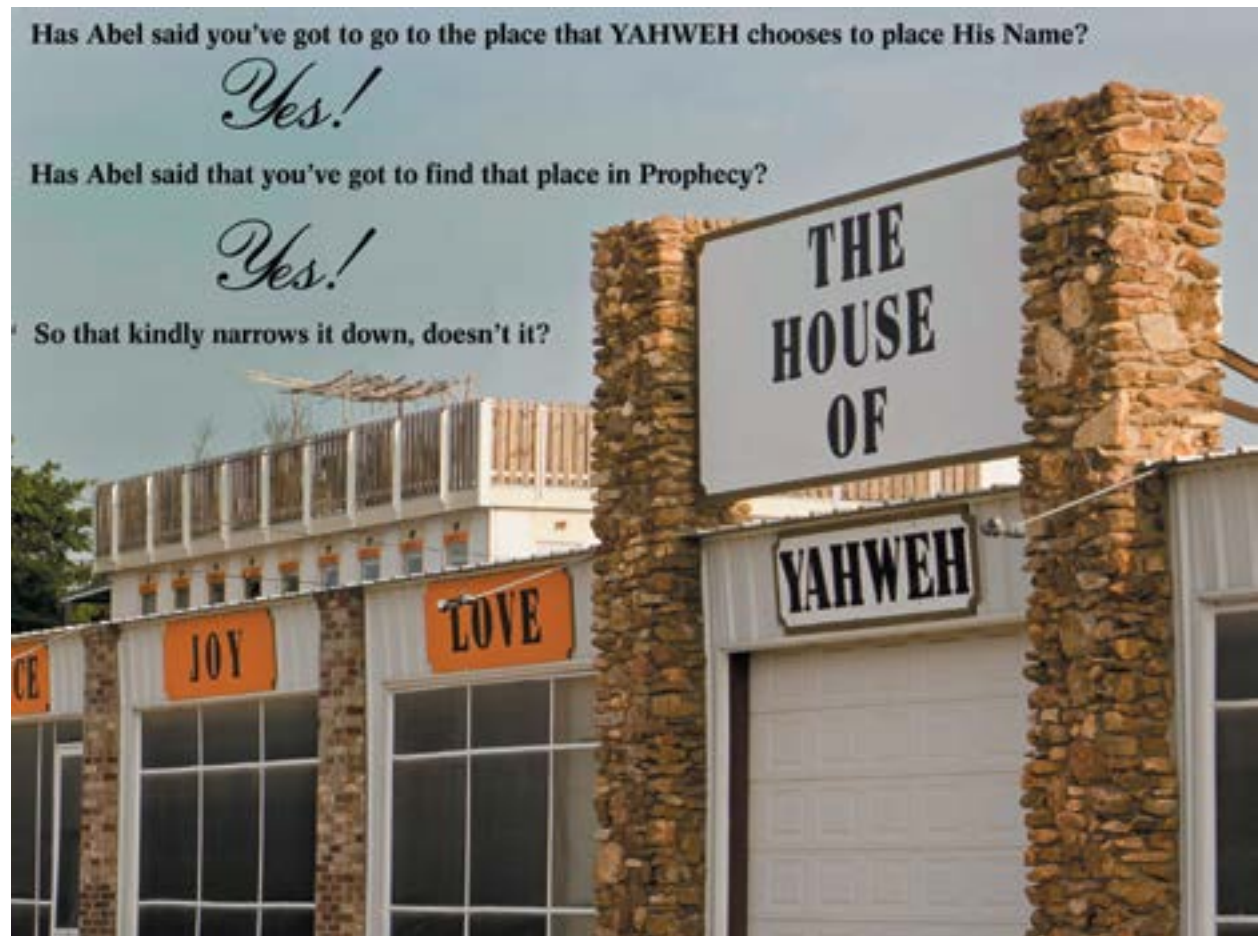
31 And please keep in mind what iniquity is. Iniquity is somewhat different than sin. Iniquity is sin, but iniquity is doing away with the Laws. It’s pushing them aside. It’s ignoring the fact that **YAHWEH** says, “Go to the place I choose to place My Name and there keep My Sabbath every Seventh

Day.” Push that aside and you have committed iniquity. Break it, don’t go, don’t go to that place and you’ve committed sin. Sin is the breaking of the Laws. Iniquity is pushing them aside. Iniquity is teaching them to be non-existent. That’s the pope’s job.

32 Has Abel said you’ve got to go to the place that **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name? Yes! Has Abel said that you’ve got to find that place in Prophecy? Yes! So that kindly narrows it down, doesn’t it? You can’t just go to every Tom, Dick and Harry. You can’t go to every cracker box or nut patch.

33 The “big bang”, now get this psychology here and also if you read that article in *Abilene Reporter News*, try to see what he is covering up, they’re covering up what the Catholic church really is. They want you to think there was just a few bad priests. No, they’re all filled with iniquity. The whole world is deceived and filled with iniquity. That’s what your Scripture said. And every one who disbelieves the One Sent in the Last Days is a fool, your Savior said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 They think they’re gonna have Salvation, but



they're not. That's simple. **YAHWEH** shows you the way to Salvation and if you want to go the other way, you can. The choice is yours and that's what He showed you in **Genesis**. "Has Abel said this? Oh, **YAHWEH** is lying. That's that bunch that lives with dogs over there, never lets them out of their house. They're dirty, nasty people. Come go with us and be like the Gods." And the Gods are the ones that they keep memorials for the dead. They're dead. They're worthless. They're worthless. They can't work miracles. They can't do anything. They know nothing. Their brain is blank.

35 The pope said... *God Behind The Big Bang Pope Benedict XVI Says...* Well, he tries to make out like that this was some kind of accident that he says God was behind. And there was a big bang and this is what started the universe to growing. What was there if nothing was created? This doesn't make sense. Where did he get the bang? Where did he get the firecracker? What was there to cause it? "Well there was dust." Well who created the dust then? If there was nothing, who created something? None of it makes sense. It's all senseless, but they can use things like this to make you not believe the Scriptures and that's his job. That's the job of the pope today to keep you from believing. They don't believe. They don't believe. They want to have everyone not believe, and of course, in that result, you know, they break **YAHWEH's** Laws. They want you to turn to break **YAHWEH's** Laws. That's Satan's job and she's doing it well.

36 But if the bible is not true, as the pope says, from what other source is there Salvation? Now, the big bang theory, if you realize what they're trying to do here, they're trying to knock out the Sabbath, which they hate. They hate the Sabbath, the Seventh Day of the week Appointment with **YAHWEH**, more than anything else in all the Laws of the Holy Scriptures. Because if you keep the Sabbath the way Yahshua keeps the Sabbath in coming to **YAHWEH's** House and making it a blessing to others, you start living an unselfish life. Yes. Then you start preparing like we have been preparing for years, getting ready for what **YAHWEH** tells us to do and how He tells us to do it.

37 So if he can knock out you coming to the Sabbath, then you start dying spiritually. Your brain starts dying. Whatever there was left of it starts dying off. So you have no contact. You've cut yourself off from contact with **YAHWEH** totally. So if he can make you think that this was a big bang that took place over millions of years instead of how the Prophets said it, then he can knock out the Sabbath Day totally. Because

YAHWEH says in six days He created the heaven and the earth. The earth and all that involves the earth, the heavens that involves the earth, is the way that Prophecy is written. Then He rested the Seventh Day and blessed the Seventh Day forever. It's an Eternal Appointment of blessings if we want to partake of it.

38 I have explained to you how **YAHWEH** created the earth in seven days. Everything He said He created in seven days, He did. Everything He said He created on the first day, the evening and the morning, He did. I have explained that in detail. **YAHWEH** first, before He created the earth, He created microorganisms. If you remember, Yahshua had power over microorganisms. He could command them and they could hear Him. Think of the Scripture. Even the wind obeys. You can't see the wind, but the wind could hear Yahshua. The wind is made up of what He calls a firmament, things that are in the firmament, and we know that message is science.

39 The pope says it can't be proved scientifically, he's lying. Science can prove that through this firmament, messages are sent to micro-enzymes and they come to certain places and do a job. One rotten peach on a tree will tell you that, Mr. Pope. Use your brain. Hit yourself on the head and see if you can get it to working and just look around you at what's taking place.

40 Yahshua said to mankind, He said, "They hear. My sheep hear My voice and they follow Me." Well, **YAHWEH** with His Power made all of these things, Who tells the maggot what to eat and have joy in doing it, and I've pointed all of this out to you before. There're sermons available in detail that you can get that will prove this to you.

41 But **YAHWEH** created all of the enzymes and one of the Prophets said, or Yahshua said, no, one of the Apostles said that He could take these rocks and make men out of them instantly who would follow Him. Those rocks are made of dust. It's alive. Science knows it's alive. In fact, science knows that beam right there that we're watching that looks like it's dead, it's not. It's alive. Biology—even back in the fourth grade I remember this, biology taught that everything is alive. You may think it's dead but it's not and if you could reduce yourself to the size of a microorganism, which they were just discovering in that time period, then these things would be hitting you in the face and you could see them and feel them.

42 Well, **YAHWEH** has control of all of this, like Yahshua had control of the wind. Like He had control of the fish in the sea and He said, "Bring up

that coin. Go out there to a certain place, find me a coin, you know where it is, bring it back in your mouth, give it to the Apostle so he can go pay his taxes.” That’s how much control that **YAHWEH** and Yahshua have over these micro-enzymes, fish, everything. Say to this mountain, “Move.” He would be saying to an innumerable amount of enzymes, “Move over. Move over to another place,” and they would do it because they hear His Voice. Yes, as the wind hears His Voice and can destroy a tree, a house, a building, everything. He can. He can make the wind do anything He wants to. He guides it. The Scriptures say this. Why won’t they read their Scriptures and believe? Because they’re fools. They’re fools and they want to remain in that foolishness.

43 When **YAHWEH** told the enzymes to form mankind, they did in one day. When they took a rib from Adam and told the enzymes in it to form the woman, they did. They did. They obeyed His Voice. They moved like lightning. Lightning. Is lightning dead? [laughing] It’s most certainly not. It’s very much alive. Get caught out in it and you’ll see how alive it is and **YAHWEH** has Power over it.

44 Well, he says, let me read you what he says. He said, ...*Benedict has worked to integrate modern scientific theories into religious teachings saying that God is responsible for evolution and that...* I know some Gods that are responsible for teaching evolution! [laughing] ...*and that the bible story of the world’s creation in six days is allegory...* “It’s just alleged. It’s not proven.”

45 Well, hopefully none of you would believe that, no one of the millions who are hearing my voice right now, hopefully none of you will believe that. Hopefully you will not be as Yahshua said in **Luke 24:25**; you’re a fool if you don’t believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Well, this shows what the pope is. It shows what all the religions of the earth are.

46 **YAHWEH** doesn’t pull any punches. He tells you the truth. He that says I know Him and keeps not His Commandments is a liar. I didn’t say He was a liar. **YAHWEH** said he was a liar and I believe what **YAHWEH** says. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

47 In **Genesis**, I want to show you, go back there. The pope is working exactly as Satan worked. Of course, it was Cain at that time that was the big organizations that took this message out saying, “**YAHWEH** is lying. That the Gods told him that you could be like them, that you had immortal life living in you and you won’t die and then when you go to heaven we’ll worship you as a God.” Well, all the world has gone the way of Cain so you can

tell who they’re worshiping. That’s Scriptural; **I Yahchanan** or *I John* if you have a *King James Bible*.

48 But here, the serpent, in **Genesis 3:1**. **Now the serpent was more subtle and crafty...** Well that’s what you see in these articles and the one in *Abilene Reporter News* that’s trying to whitewash the sodomy that’s going on in the Catholic church. They believe in this. They teach it. It goes on. It has gone on for thousands of years. It was shown by the Prophets and Yeremyah himself, *Jeremiah* if you have a *King James Version*. **Yeremyah 23:14-15** shows you that this was going on in Israyl at the time, that it came from Egypt, where all of their God worship came from. It came with them out of Egypt. And they started teaching it to everyone that would listen. But the ones in Galilee wouldn’t listen so they persecuted them.

49 Well, here he says, it shows how he is and how even the Apostles said some among you will do this. Even some among you will be this crafty servant of Satan that will speak against the Work, the Work of **YAHWEH**.

50 **Verse 2, And the woman said to the serpent; We may eat the fruit of the trees of the garden;**

51 **Verse 3, But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, YAHWEH has said: You shall not eat it, nor shall you touch it...** We know from Yahshua’s and the Apostles’ Work, He’s talking about The House of **YAHWEH** and, of course, the religious organizations of Satan that He allowed in the world, which have spread throughout the world. But **YAHWEH** says, “I will only have the One I’ve prophesied.” He doesn’t need to convert everyone at this time. He wants to allow them to go their way and prove what sin brings. That’s the reason He’s allowing the pope to deceive the world as he is doing.

52 **Verse 4, And the serpent said to the woman...** Well, of course, these were her preachers that were doing this. The houses were well established at that time with populations and so forth as many of the intelligent people who have figured out the numbers and the ages of each Scripture and the population at that time show. So Cain had his work. Abel had his Work and this was The House of **YAHWEH**. The other houses weren’t of **YAHWEH**.

53 Look on down to **verse 5, For He knows... YAHWEH knows. ...that in the day you eat of it, your eyes will be opened...** “We have the truth over here, see. Come. We have the truth.” ...**and you will be as Gods...** If you will just do like us. If you’ll just come away from the Work prophesied, come away from that Work and join us. So the

whole world has gone the way of Cain as a result of not believing the Prophets. If they'd believe the Prophets, then they would not be deceived. But they would not believe that this was, as **YAHWEH** said, the Tree of Life, so in **verse 7** they sinned, sinned.

54 That word **naked** in the *King James Version*, the word naked, it actually means sinned as, what is it, the *Theological Word Book of the Old Testament* shows it. It means *sin*. Volume 2, page 695. But it also means *to take crafty counsel*, take crafty counsel. And this crafty counsel will tell you that the Work of **YAHWEH** is liars, they're dirty, nasty people and so forth, as they're doing, as they're doing right now.

55 Well **verse 8** now, **Then, on that day they heard the Way of Father YAHWEH according to the Word of YAHWEH; the Laws and the Prophets...** This was coming from Abel. **...being proclaimed in the garden. So Adam and his wife hid themselves from the Presence of YAHWEH among the trees of the garden...** Well they say or rather, the pope says there's a discrepancy in creation here and of course, he doesn't understand that He shows the two houses over here in **Chapter 4**. This is the way **YAHWEH** wrote it, here a little and there a little so they could have an excuse to go the other way and say, "Oh, you don't believe them Prophets. Don't believe the Prophets."

56 So, the pope doesn't believe the Prophets. Well, **YAHWEH** said His Apostles were inspired--let's go over to **II Kepha, II Kepha**. He doesn't believe the Apostles either, even though they say that Peter was the first pope, well that's Kepha's the one they named Peter! [laughing] So they don't believe the first pope. Well, who do they believe, the XVI, Benedict XVI? I guess they could believe that one, maybe, or the one, the XVII now. Which one down through the years are they gonna believe? Or maybe it's the pharaohs that they can believe. The pharaohs now, they denied **YAHWEH** and they're the Gods that the people turned to to worship. They're dead. They don't hear anything, you know. There's never an answered prayer from them.

57 So how do we get the miracles? How do we get the miracles? Two ways that **YAHWEH** shows, two ways that we get miracles. One of them is **YAHWEH** can do it. The other one is Satan can do it. Her demons can work miracles and her magicians, which the world seems to be full of at this time. And they're the ones that brought forth the miracles to Pharaoh in the time of Mosheh and Mosheh didn't believe any of them.

58 But here now in **II Kepha**, remember what the pope is saying. **II Kepha 1** and look at **verse 21**. He

says, let's go back to **verse 19. II Kepha 1:19. We also have The Prophetic Word...** This is what you should believe. **...made more sure, which you do well to heed as a light that shines in a dark place, until the day...** Well, that's a little bit mistranslated. **...light may arise in the hearts of you...** Is the way it should have been translated.

59 **Verse 20, Knowing this first: that no Prophecy of Scripture is of any private interpretation...** So why do you see so many interpretations? Well, of course, they don't know the Scriptures. They don't know what the Prophets said so they don't know anything--they can't guide themselves by what the Prophets said, not knowing the bible, like **YAHWEH** tells them to do.

60 Look at **verse 21, For the Prophecy did not come in former times by the will of man...** Could you believe that Mr. Pope, from your first pope, as you say he's the first pope, Peter? This is *Peter* I'm reading from. In the *King James Version*, it used the word *Peter*. His name was actually Kepha and he doesn't believe anything the popes ever taught. In fact, he fought against them as I do today. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 Notice, **...did not come in former times by the will of man...** No, it's not an allegory. It's not an alleged something or another. It's not a make believe or a theory as you teach in your colleges, the theory, like the theory of evolution. Theologians, that's what you call yourselves in the colleges. It's not theory. It's fact. How does it prove itself? By fulfilled Prophecy. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 Like the bomb. Like the bomb that is supposed to be invented in this generation that's going to be dropped on your place over there. That's what the Prophecy says. It's coming. You better get out of there. You better read **Revelation 18** and you better take heed. That's the way the Scripture proves itself. The Scriptures from the Prophets prove themselves. No one but **YAHWEH** can foretell the future Mr. Pope or what came before the future! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH** tells what's ahead also. He gives you that.

63 **Verse 21, For the Prophecy did not come in former times by the will of man...** This is your first "pope" that wrote this, Mr. Pope, as you call him. Mr. Pope, that "pope"... he was not a pope! He fought against it. He fought against everything you're doing today, including this great cover-up that you're trying to make everyone disbelieve the Prophets.

64 **...but Holy men of YAHWEH...** Holy men of **YAHWEH**. You know it was always **YAHWEH**'s Prophets against baal's prophets. You know who

baal is? Lord, the Lord. You know who Lord is? Rabbis, dead rabbis! Yes! [laughing] The most high and mighty of the rabbis were Lords. That's where the word Lord came from, Hebrew adonai and God, elohim, Hebrew elohim.

65 **...Holy men of YAHWEH spoke as they were moved by Spirit Holy...** You do always resist Spirit Holy, don't you pope? You always resist it, as the Prophets said you would.

66 Look over to **II Kepha, II Kepha**. Now this, too, was written by the one you said was your first pope. **II Kepha**, he says, and look at **verse 21** there. **II Kepha 2:21. For it would have been better for them...** Speaking of your forefathers, of our forefathers that came out of Egypt and went to Israyl, Jerusalem. Then you burnt the temple down and you took the artifacts of the temple to Rome. We know all of this in The House of **YAHWEH**. You took the artifacts to Rome where you still got them stored. You had the Laws given to you, according to your first "pope" here, for it would have been better if you would have kept them.

67 **Verse 21, For it would have been better for them not to have known the way of Righteousness...** Which they did. It was given to them when they were brought out of Egypt. **...than, after they have known it, to turn from the Holy Laws...** Notice they're called Holy Laws by Kepha. **...delivered to them.**

68 **Verse 22, There has befallen them the thing spoken of in the true proverb...** By one of the Prophets that you should believe. **...A dog returns to his own vomit...** Yes, when you leave The House of **YAHWEH**, you're like a dog turning to your own vomit. **...and: A sow is washed, only to wallow again in the mire...** Get filthy again with the filthy world. Surely you can see how filthy the world is getting from the diseases that are taking place.

69 So the pope don't believe in the Apostles either. They don't believe the Prophets, nor do they believe the Savior Who said you're a fool, you're a fool, pope, if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. No, it's not alleged. It's true! Absolutely true! Read **Luke 24:25**. That's the Savior speaking. The True Savior, Yahshua, wrote that; Savior, the Great Example.

70 Look over to **Hebrews**. Now, we studied part of this because the Work in the Last Days includes the Savior and two brothers He calls Witnesses. The Scripture seems to be absolutely stocked with hidden Prophecies concerning this Last Days' Work. And the more or once you see this, once you see some of these Prophecies concerning the Two Witnesses and the Savior together, then it seems

like every time you read, you see it going back to that. You'll see remarks made here and there, here a little and there a little.

71 But here in **Hebrews**, speaking of the Savior, He says, **Hebrews 1:1. YAHWEH, Who at various times and in different ways spoke in times past...** Notice, it's **YAHWEH** Who spoke. **...spoke in times past to our fathers through the Prophets...** **YAHWEH** was speaking to them through the Prophets and then had it written for us, the written Word of the Prophets.

72 **Verse 2, Has in these Last Days spoken to us through His Son...** The Prophesied Son, Who is Yahshua Messiah. **...Whom He has appointed heir of all things, for Whom He also made the world...** He made this for mankind, made the world for mankind, speaking of the earth and, of course, the planets involving the earth.

73 **Verse 3, Who, being the Reflection of the Perfection of YAHWEH...** Lawful Owner is the way **Reflection** could be translated. Who made it the Lawful Owner. **...and the Representation of YAHWEH's Plan, by upholding...** Notice. **...all things concerning that which was spoken by YAHWEH...** Even concerning Himself. **...through the Laws and the Prophets, when He had purged sins...** But notice that. It's spoken. **YAHWEH** spoke these things through the Prophets. **YAHWEH**, this was **YAHWEH's** doing.

74 There's one thing we have to admit is that in some places the Scriptures were changed, but **YAHWEH** made it possible for us to see these changes. And of course, we have the books now where you can actually see the things that weren't changed and the scholars actually can see this, worldly scholars who study this, the writing. They can see this and they can know. They also know, like I was showing you last week, and this is proven, put in certain translations, that the name they translated **Joshua** was actually the same as the Savior **Yahshua** and they admit that. Even in their translations they admit it and I showed it to you last week. Get that sermon if you didn't get it and you need the last two weeks' sermons. I brought more out about the Two Witnesses and Yahshua's, Yahshua's Work; **YAHWEH's** Work through Yahshua in the Last Days in those two sermons than I have in the others. I've brought all of it out before but it was along with other subjects.

75 Now, **verse 4, Becoming so much better than the Malakim, He has by inheritance obtained a more Excellent Name...** That is, Authority. **...than they...** Authority spoken of in **Genesis**. **Genesis 1**, give him Authority, give mankind. And He said, "I got this because I am the Son of Man."

76 Verse 5, For example, to which of the Malakim did He ever say: You are My Son, today, I have become your Father? And again: I Myself shall become His Father, and He Himself will become My Son?

77 Verse 6, But when He again brings His Firstborn into the inhabited world, He says: Let all the Malakim of YAHWEH worship Him.... Worship Him. That's one of the things they accuse us of doing in The House of YAHWEH is worshipping one another. I think maybe they don't know what the word **worship** means. But yes, I do worship anyone who comes, that I know YAHWEH has called, because **worship** means *serve*. It means serve in the first and second parts of *The Book of YAHWEH*. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

78 And you bet, I'm gonna serve everyone that I can, everyone who comes here that I think is of YAHWEH. I don't seek glory. I seek to give glory and honor to those who deserve it as YAHWEH Himself does. That's another thing we've been accused of, but not so! I've never, ever. I know that, I know that those who love me honor me as YAHWEH's Servant. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] So, now that we got that straightened out, we'll go on here! [laughing]

79 Verse 8, But to the Son He says: The Throne of Your Father is forever and ever; a Scepter of Righteousness... Righteousness is, remember, Righteousness is keeping the Laws. Don't let any pope deceive you as I Yahchanan said. Don't let any man, hopefully they're men, don't let any man deceive you. I Yahchanan 3:7-8 or I John if you have a *King James Version*, He says don't let any man deceive you. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous, but he who practices sin is of Satan.

80 Well, of course, the pope and all the Catholic church practice sin. They don't claim to keep the Laws. I Yahchanan [I John] 3:4 says sin is the breaking of the Laws. That's what all religions of the earth do. They break one Law or another. *James*, if you have a *King James Version*, *James* in the *King James*, *Yaaqob* if you have a *Book of YAHWEH*, that is his right name. *Yaaqob* [James] 2:10 says if you break one Law, you're guilty of breaking them all. You've become a part of the system. So if you practice breaking one Law, then you're guilty of breaking all the Laws and you belong to Satan the devil. That's where all the religions belong at this time. That's what the Savior says Himself. Your teacher is Satan and what your teacher tells you to do, you're going to do. And He said that to your fathers.

81 Verse 8, But to the Son He says: The Throne

of Your Father is forever and ever; a Scepter of Righteousness is the Scepter of Your Kingdom... Righteousness, the keeping of the Laws, He says to us, that's what we inherit, Righteousness.

82 Verse 9, You have loved Righteousness and hated iniquity... That's doing away with the Laws, as Daniyl said that this powerful system, who finally became known as the "holy" Roman empire, they did away with the Laws of YAHWEH. Constantine was their leader. ...therefore YAHWEH Your Father has anointed You with the oil of gladness more than Your companions; fellow heirs.

83 Verse 10, And You, YAHWEH, in the beginning... In the beginning, did you get that? And You, YAHWEH... It was YAHWEH Who did this. If you hadn't removed the Name YAHWEH from the Scriptures, then this would be more ready knowledge to you as YAHWEH being the One Who did that.

84 Verse 10, And You, YAHWEH, in the beginning laid the foundation of the earth, and the heavens are the Work of Your Hands.

85 Verse 11, Those who are wicked... Which means those who break the Laws, who practice iniquity. ...will perish because of their sins, but You... YAHWEH ...will remain.

86 Well this, as a combination--oh! I've got to read you one more thing because this leads up to this. This is a work. I did not do this work. It comes from *Interpreter's Bible Dictionary* and it's under the words **Work of YAHWEH**, and they actually use the Name YAHWEH in *Interpreter's Bible Dictionary*. I guess it's hated like we are too.

87 But, he says, the word **work**, Although it's translated **works**, he said it's not. It's work. It's only one. *More often than not, the expression is in the singular, "the work of Yahweh... is one whole"...* One whole work. ...*Sometimes where the MT has the construct plural, there are MSS...* Which we have several of these. I noticed Kohan David Yahodah has used several of these that they named here where they got this information. It's the worldly scholars studying each other's work.

88 He says, ...*there are MSS which have the singular...* Where some have put "works"--changed it because they thought it should be "works", actually, others show that it's not. This is how they know when something has been changed because the majority weren't changed. ...*and this is probably the original reading...* That is, singular **work**. ...*The forms "thy works" can be construed as singular...* In every instance. ...*The "word"...* Now, this is speaking of the Word or the Laws. ...*The "word," not the "words," of Yahweh, the work of Yahweh is indivisible though its manifestations may vary*

in time and manner... To cover several aspects of the work. of the Work. ...*A typical passage is Judges 2:7,10... Elders who outlived Joshua...* Or Yahshua, the one who took Mosheh's place after he died. ... *and Isaiah...* He gives another one that I want you to turn to.

89 **Isayah 5:12. Isayah 5:12.** Now notice, He says, **The harp and the lyre, the tambourine and the flute, and wine are in their feasts, but they do not regard the Work of YAHWEH...** They want their wine and their music and their songs and their play. That's the reason the Priests say, "Hey, let's get rid of this. We're having too much trouble with it. Let's take it out. We don't need it at this time." We need **YAHWEH**. We need **YAHWEH's** Truth at this time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We don't need miracles. We don't need miracles. We don't need music. We don't need wine.

90 Somebody said they weren't coming back when we decided or asked the people to stop using wine at the Feast until further notice. Another one stopped because we told him not to smoke marijuana anymore because it's ruining his brain! You know, whatever they choose, I guess. **YAHWEH** said they're the ones that chose it.

91 **...do not regard the Work...** They have all of these things at their feasts but they don't regard the Work of **YAHWEH**. What's it speaking of? Yahshua said, I'll skip some of this; we'll cover it later. But Yahshua said, "The Father works and I work." What is He talking about? The Sabbath Day.

92 It's so hard to get people to keep the Sabbath the way Yahshua keeps the Sabbath. They want to lollygag around, drink wine, beer, smoke marijuana I guess, or whatever, but they don't want to work. They forget about **YAHWEH's** Work. The way you make the Sabbath a blessing to others is you serve as Yahshua. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes, He set the Perfect Example. Remember He was the Perfect Example of **YAHWEH**. That was Yahshua. We just read about Him in **Hebrews 1**. He was the Shining Example, the Great Example of **YAHWEH** here on earth in the Form of mankind. He was a Son of Man, but He was without sin. He had His Total Life geared to work, to serve as **YAHWEH** did, making the Sabbath, the Feasts and so forth, a blessing to others. What a beautiful way to bring peace and joy to other people. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

93 Well, they forget the Work. **...do not regard the Work of YAHWEH, nor consider; understand, the operation of His Hands...** They have all of this other but they just forget the Work.

94 Well, of course, this article brought this out but something else I've got to get to you here that

he brings out. He gets so close to having the truth. He says, ...*They do not regard the deed...* Singular, the deed, singular. He's pointing out that this word **Work** of **YAHWEH** is singular, not plural. Not ever plural, they said. The *Revised Standard Version* has, you know, plural, but they say that is added. It's not true. It can't be translated that way. It's **Work** or Word is the same way. It's used the same way; Word of **YAHWEH** or Work of **YAHWEH**.

95 *The stress is upon Yahweh's Work...* The stress is upon **YAHWEH's** Work. ...*as seen in Psalm 28:5, Isaiah 5:19, Job 14:15...* And so forth. With reference to **YAHWEH's** Work always, reference to **YAHWEH's** Work, it's always singular. ...*Yahweh's Work is done in faithfulness...* By loyal people who were praised and honored for doing so and will be praised and honored by me, in honor of **YAHWEH** Who called them, Who trained them.

96 Okay. Let's see. This one now, **Psalm 33:6**, if you want to read it. I'll read the way it has it. *By the word of Yahweh the heavens were made...* By the Word. Now, you get this and you understand what this is saying. Turn to that and read it or mark it if you want to in your Holy Scriptures. But this is all due to what I saw the pope trying to do to cause you to not believe--cause doubt. Because he doesn't understand creation. He doesn't understand how **YAHWEH** could create a man in one day just by giving the Command, giving the Command to what He had already created before.

97 He created the earth so He had the enzymes that He wanted to work with right there. He could create anything He wanted to with those enzymes, in any way, shape or form and did. If you'll just look at creation, you'll see all the different things, different little bugs and animals that He created to do jobs on the earth. Jobs that most of you, you know, most of us we never see because we don't have magnifying glasses and, you know, we have no need of seeing the wind, but the wind is doing its job. Many times sweeping the land of **YAHWEH** clean of debris and keeping or guarding it from mad cow disease as I showed you before, a few years ago.

98 But mad cow disease is spreading. It's spreading in the grocery stores. They're even giving you warnings about this stuff. Anyone who handles this meat should wear masks. Well, what about the man that's preparing it or the wife that's preparing it and eating it? This doesn't make any sense. You talk about confusion to the highest. Protect yourselves from this meat now, it's got prions in it, but take it and sell it? Well, that's the confusion we see in the pope too.

99 Okay, the Word. ...*By the Word...* Did you see

that? ...of Yahweh, the heavens were made... I think this is another version, but it should be in *The Book of YAHWEH* too. ...and all their hosts by the Breath of His Mouth!... By Him saying to the wind, "Quit. Stop. Be still." And it stopped. The same way with the enzymes. He can decompose a body. It was so fantastic when we saw that film, I thought, where the body was being decomposed and we put it in the other way, showing it being composed! We had to run it backwards to show you how **YAHWEH** actually created that first bird and He could do it in a matter of seconds, just give the command, or a matter of hours. But He did it in one day. He did exactly what the Prophets said He did. "**YAHWEH** said," **Genesis 1** and He uses this.

100 ...In verse 4 of the same Psalm, word and work are in parallelism. This summarizes the account of creation in **Genesis 1**... He says. ...with it. "And Yahweh said" followed by "And Yahweh made"... So when He gave the Word, man was made. The enzymes that He had control of put that body together, yes, in one day; probably less than one day, but it was inside that one day. ...Action originates in thoughts and the formulated thought or word is the middle term between thought and deed. The same applies to wisdom which in **Proverbs 8** is hypothesized and becomes the agent in creation... In the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, he said, ...the conclusion of the proceeding paragraph is amplified in the prologue to the fourth... Book, they put gospel but it's the fourth Book of the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. ...in which the logos the divine thought or reason is the creative ground of all existence. In the beginning was the word and the word was with Yahweh and the word was Yahweh's... And it made flesh, it made flesh. The Word of **YAHWEH**, says, "Put this body together in this shape," gave him the blueprint to go by. ...He was in the beginning with Yahweh. All things were made through... This command. Marvelous! What a marvelous article.

101 ...The most distinctive teaching about the Work of Yahweh is to be found in the fourth... Book, in the fourth Book. Now, y'all know what the fourth book is, that's **Yahchanan**. ...in the fourth... Book. Get this. I want everyone to get this.The most distinctive teaching about the Work of Yahweh is to be found in the fourth gospel. The works of Yahshua are such as no one else has done... That's in **Yahchanan 15:24**. ...The works which the Father

has granted him to accomplish... Remember all the Works that we have seen in Prophecy where, "In the Last Days I will establish My House and He says to Yahshua, the Branch now. Use the Branch for building The House of **YAHWEH**." That's **Zecharyah 6:11-12**. You saw that last week. Use the Branch to build the House in the Last Days, He'll branch out and build the House.

102 This is all the "Works" that are prophesied, starting in **Genesis** and coming forward. ...and in this sense... He says. ...done by the Father Himself... So the Work, you sitting here, right here, in the audience, right now, you are the Work of **YAHWEH**. Right now in that sense. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

103 Yes, me and many others have worked for a thousand years, it seems like, to put this together and everything that you know of, everything that all of you know of but it was actually **YAHWEH** Who was doing this, guiding the whole thing as He shows over and over and in this sense done by Father Himself. Those who believe in Yahshua will do even greater works than He has done. That's, I mean, **Yahchanan 14:12**. Greater works than what He has done.

104 ...In answer to the question, what must we do to be doing the Work of Yahweh, Yahshua replied: this is the Work of Yahweh, that you believe in him whom He has sent... Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing, applause] When I saw them use that... and he has the Scripture **Yahchanan 6:28-29**. You have it memorized, I know.

105 ...When the Disciples besought Him to eat, He said to them, "My food is to do the will of Him Who sent me and to accomplish His Work"... To accomplish His Work, **YAHWEH**'s Work. That's Yahshua's Will and, of course, that's exactly why The House of **YAHWEH** was established, why it has come this far and why more marvelous things are actually prophesied for those who will believe, of course, who will believe and who will endure.

106 Endure in the House! Not out of the House, but endure in the House! Then you will have your part in this Everlasting Work of **YAHWEH**. Still one Work, but growing and being done in bits and pieces all through the time, starting with Abel and ending with the last will be first. You are the last, but you're going to be the first to accomplish this.

107 May **YAHWEH** bless you, brethren. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Endure in the House! Not out of the House, but endure in the House! Then you will have your part in this Everlasting Work of YAHWEH.

Chapter Four

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #21—The Last Days' House Of YAHWEH Will Be The First Of The Priesthood Who Will Be Given The Power Over Death

01/22/11

K. Kepha R.: It is now my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the greatest blessing to us in The House of YAHWEH, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! A little bit louder, come on! Little bit louder! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] That'll get it to going! You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 We got death all around us in the world, and it's getting worse everyday. I hope you're taking note of that. Not just from the poisons that we've put in the atmosphere, and when I say poisons, I mean STDs. More and more they're getting closer to finding that what is killing everything is not because they're starving to death or it's too cold. They've withstood winters before. Buffaloes have never died because of cold weather that I know of.

3 But mankind is joining in, in other ways. Since Roe versus Wade, I believe it was, there's been over one billion abortions. So mankind is adding murder and won't quit, won't repent, YAHWEH says, to this. We're adding murder in many different ways.

4 (Let me see, I want to skip some of this.) The birds dying, the fish dying, penguins dying, everything is dying. The wheat crops, the forty thousand acres of wheat crop lost already this year.

5 When there's death all around us, YAHWEH is making sure His People rejoice on His Sabbath Day. I think that is beautiful. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] And a lot of people have a hand in making your Sabbath a blessing, not only in the cafeteria.

6 But, oh! You got a different surprise with the coffee pot this morning. Did anyone see that? [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] I know there wasn't much of it, probably not enough to go around, but next time we'll have more. The sushi, I hope, I hope everyone tasted it. Well there ain't no way that all of you could have got a piece of it, but those who did should love it. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

7 I first ate sushi, I think it was in 1982, in Israel and I got up after I ate it and went back to talk to the cook. And I said, I know you guys are almost kosher here. He kind of laughed when I said it. I said, what was it I just ate? [laughing] And he explained what this was and, of course, I saw a few weeks ago where they sold a fish for \$79,000 to make the expert sushi with. And I said, man we have better fish than that here and they



don't have any of the chemicals in them, so why aren't we serving our people sushi? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, you got the first bite this morning or some of the blessed ones did anyway. I didn't get that this morning, but I know how blessed you are to have it and Praise **YAHWEH** for it!

8 That's making a Sabbath a blessing for everyone. Take your part in the Sabbath. If you haven't, if you haven't said, "Show me a job that I can do so I can get involved," do so. Make the Sabbath a blessing for your brothers and sisters. We'll find a way for you. I don't care if you're in a wheelchair or if you're, you know, too hyper to stand still, we'll find a job for you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

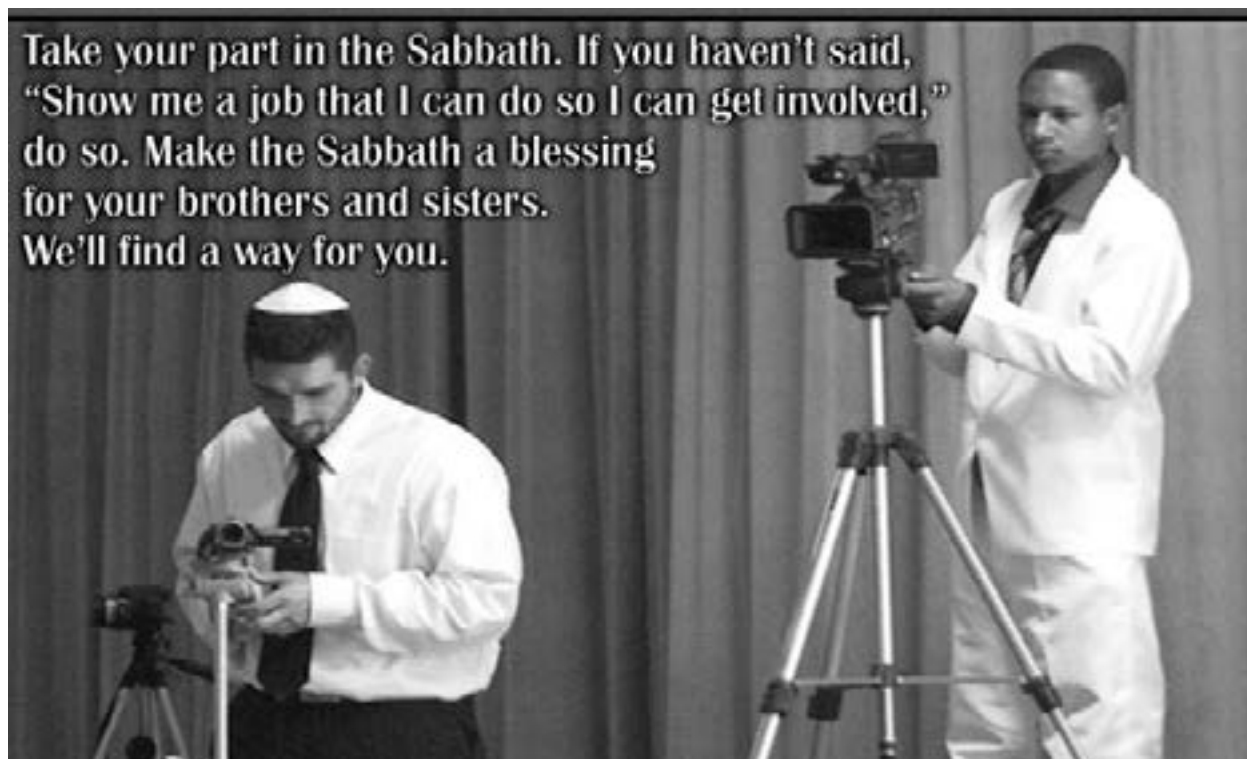
9 Now, last week we ended with an article from *Interpreter's Bible Dictionary* showing the word, **work**. It's always singular when it comes to the Work of **YAHWEH**, the Work. And we've got to get this in our minds and what I was trying to get everyone to understand, I'm gonna make sure that you do if I have to keep harping from now till Yahshua's coming! But this Work that you see right now, it was planned long before the earth was created, of course. And you, too, you were planned before the earth was created; that is, your calling for you as an individual. And **YAHWEH** shows this and He shows in this time period you're called, when you're called, of course, you're called to His House but

you're called to Yahshua Who is High Priest over that House.

10 Now, this is what the Scripture shows. There's no single works out there that belong to **YAHWEH**. Can you have evil in a town and **YAHWEH** not have a Righteous Work there also? Most assuredly, He will have no work unless it's prophesied by the Prophets in advance. Now, He's prophesied that Work and this Work, in this time period is under, that is it's being guided and directed by Yahshua Messiah, Who is the Right Hand Power of **YAHWEH** at this time and was turned over to Him as High Priest.

11 Now, He was the First One. He was the First One. Now, get this in your head. All the rest that came before Him are dead and asleep. And they know nothing at this time. Their bodies have turned back to dust, of course, but we, the last Work, **YAHWEH** shows are going to resurrect that first Work and this is what I keep harping on. As one of the Apostles said, knowing these things, what kind of person should you be at this time? Well, extremely Righteous.

12 Well, I know you think you are, but if you're not taking a part, the part that **YAHWEH** played from the beginning, from the beginning, He made the Sabbath a blessing. He made it a blessing. Take your part on the Sabbath making it a blessing or you're not keeping **YAHWEH**'s Sabbath as He keeps the Sabbath. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



13 Now, what kind of person should you be? One who follows those Laws. I know we get hung up on things and we even get mad when we don't understand it, even thinking The House of **YAHWEH** is doing something evil and we're so mighty "Righteous" we're gonna straighten out Yahshua and **YAHWEH**. And they're up there just wringing their hands, "What are we gonna do here? Wow, we're gonna have to have some help here in this--do you see what's going on down there?" Do you think that's the way **YAHWEH** is? [laughing]

14 He says in no uncertain terms, "I've created My House. I've established My House." He tells you who will establish it and it's going to bring Perfection and that Perfection is going to make you first, brethren. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It'll make you first if you will humble yourself and get off of your high and mighty attitude and humble yourself as a little child and say, "What am I supposed to do? What do you want me to do on the Sabbath Day?" and we'll find you a job. Everybody needs a job in The House of **YAHWEH** on the Sabbath and there is a job for you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, that's probably enough said at this moment, but I've got to get you to understand that.

15 It's not always apparent when you're seeing what's going on in the world and you read the history of The House of **YAHWEH** how He created a Work in the Garden of Eden only to allow it to be destroyed. What did He accomplish? He accomplished exactly what He wanted to accomplish at that time period. He created, He called, He bred, He had a breeding program that

He carefully guided and directed and made sure that Satan didn't touch that breeding program. In each place where He had a Prophesied Work, that Work was performed.

16 Well, that was another step, just another step towards this time period that we're in, the Last Days, the last generation, the Two Witnesses, the last Witness to remain alive. It was all pointing up and building up to this time period right now. If you just think what a miracle, a great miracle that was and how much guidance and direction it would take to bring or to protect a woman to have two children who were interested, actually interested in bringing forth the Laws of **YAHWEH** and nothing deterred them. No matter what it was. Even though they were threatened, they were told they were crazy, you know. "Why don't you come to church with us? Why don't you join the masons? Why don't you make something out of your life? You want to always be dumb and stupid, live with dogs and never let them come out of your house?" [laughing] Yes, we've been through that.

17 Think of what it would be like in a time period when the whole world is turned to profaneness, they're all like Sodom and Gomorrah, they've taken over the temple of **YAHWEH**, and then here comes two Righteous men and one of them says, "You're a bunch of hypocrites. You Pharisees! You hypocrites, you're not keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. It's not right that this man should have his brother's wife." And they stood their ground and were killed, were murdered. One of them knew He was going to be murdered. He actually knew this and He knew the suffering that He was going to go through.

18 Now, if you were planning a program like this,



Yahweh
is in control...

you think of mankind and the makeup of mankind and how difficult it would be to bring forth a Man Who's willing to lay down His Life, Who's first willing to live without sin and then He's willing to lay down His Life, showing us the love that we should have for one another, giving us an Example there to follow, to stand up to. Of course, **YAHWEH** set that First Example.

19 You know how hard it is for you to get off of your can in the morning, on Sabbath morning and come serve, serve in **YAHWEH's** House? [laughing] Try to get somebody to do that and you'll know what I've been going through. Try to prepare for two billion people. Where would you start? Where would you start planning for two billion people? And here people are saying all kinds of bad things about every step you make, telling all kinds of lies about you.

20 Someone asked me, "Why don't you retire?" I said, I've retired to do the Work of **YAHWEH**! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 But I want you to think about that, because **YAHWEH** is in control and His Work was planned from the beginning, a Work, a Work. And then, the Prophets were planned to bring a Prophecy of that Work. There're more Prophecies of this Work in this time period right now than there ever have been about anything that was done by any of the Prophets or Apostles. Almost all the Prophecies point to this Work and Yahshua being the High Priest over this Work and what this Work is going to bring. It's going to be tremendous. It's not apparent right now. It's not apparent, but that's where you need to stop disbelieving and you need to show **YAHWEH** that you can believe His Prophecies.

22 You see all these Prophecies come to pass already, every one of them right on the money, every one. And then you see enormous amounts of Prophecies about me in the Holy Scriptures and about Yahshua being the Guide of this last Work, and **YAHWEH** telling you when this Messenger brings this Message; that's it. And then Yahshua says, when the bridegroom closes the door, you're sealed out and all the knocking is not going to help you then. What will help you is to determine right now to be this blessing on the Sabbath Day with your tongue, with your mouth, building up the House. Building His House, not trying to tear it down. But it's not apparent, but it's taking place. Sometimes it's not always apparent. Sometimes it is.

23 We are the last, but we are the last that will be first, first to receive what **YAHWEH** offered in **Genesis**. First. First ones to receive it,

Authority. Authority over all the creeping things that **YAHWEH** used to create the universe, all the creeping things. We're the first. We are the first prophesied to receive it.

24 No, you could go down to the nut patch or wherever you wanted to go, thinking you're going to find it there, but you're not gonna find it. You're gonna find it in this Last Days' Prophesied House. Those Prophecies are going to come to pass. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 If you look over to **Mattithyah 19, Mattithyah 19**. He shows you here and He didn't come out and say it exactly but He gives you enough here to let you know what He's talking about if you know the Prophecies that stand before this.

26 **Mattithyah 19:27. Then Kepha answered, and said to Him; Behold, we have forsaken everything...** And yes, of course, they did. They forsook everything. Some of them held onto and didn't forsake their unbelief. And of course, it's costly when you don't do that. When you don't set your mind on the Work, the Prophesied Work, you can see it. Yahshua said you could see it. You see it. You're sitting in it right now. You've seen everything that came before this and came with it. You've seen what we're doing, what we're preparing for, what we're teaching, what I've been teaching now for forty years, over forty years in this wilderness of Satan worshipers. But he says, **...we have forsaken everything...** We have forsaken all.

27 **Verse 28, And Yahshua said to them: Truly I say to you: In the Messianic Restoration, when the Son of Man will sit upon the Throne of His Glory, you who have followed Me...** It's speaking too, brethren, of you right now because you're following Yahshua when **YAHWEH** calls you to His House. I'll prove that to you in just a moment.

28 **...you who have followed Me will sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israyl...** And they're gonna be limited to that for a while.

29 **Verse 29, And everyone who has forsaken houses, brothers, sisters, father or mother, children or lands, for My Name's Sake...** The families, they want to keep you tied up with them and they think it's strange that you don't run with them in their revelry and in their adultery and fornication, sodomy, bestiality. If you're one of those, you will be praised by them. Everyone is praised by his own. And of course, if you're one of them, then you will not be persecuted.

30 You don't see this evil being persecuted, you're seeing it built. Believe it or not, the Prophets said that's exactly what you would see in this time

period. You'll see sodomy abound. What are you seeing today but sodomy abounding? It's taking over the governments. The *U.S. News and World Report*, no, I think it was *U.S.A. Today* said that if they took out all the homosexuals or stopped them from working in the Catholic church, the Catholic church would have to shut down. It would die. There'd be no one left to do any work! Now, that's how bad it is in this time period.

31 What about your armed services? Do you see all the people that're committing suicide. Do you know why they're committing suicide? One report is they're being raped. What does this say about what's going on in the armed forces? What else are they going to take over? What else have they taken over?

32 Think of what it's come to in our time period. What did your Scriptures say? Yahshua said when you see it, when you see this iniquity abound, what kind of person should you be? Be, be the best! Be the best that you can be. And not on your own, be what you're told to be. Go to the place **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name and there ask the Priest, "What do you want me to be?" And he will show you. **YAHWEH** says, don't turn from it or you will be rejected by **YAHWEH**. How much plainer could it be than that? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

33 Okay. He said everyone who has forsaken all these people and everything. **...will receive a hundredfold...** From Me. **...and will inherit Everlasting Life...** You'll inherit it.

34 **Verse 30, However, many who are first will be last, and...** We added a word there. You should cross it out. It's not there. But put **those** instead. **...those who are last will be first...** Those who are last are going to be first, speaking of this inheritance that we see prophesied in **Genesis 1**.

35 In **Revelation 10**, if you combine this, let's go over there. I was gonna just quote it, but let's go to **Revelation 10** and notice what your Savior is saying to you. If you're at His House, He's teaching you and you better wake up to what He's saying at His House.

36 In **Revelation 10**, notice here now **verse 7. Revelation 10:7**. He says, **But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH...** These Secrets of **YAHWEH**. Well, Daniyl showed you some of those secrets of the Two Witnesses, how they would establish a Work. Zechariah showed it, no one understood it. Isayah saw it. The worldly scholars are still struggling to try to find out who these people are. Who are they? Who is this Servant? Who is this Branch? Well, some say it's

Joshua ben Nun. No, He's been dead 1,000 years before this Prophecy was written! [laughing] But this has them grasping in the dark.

37 We're the only ones on the face of the earth, brethren, who know these Prophecies and they're now being revealed to the world! Think about a miracle, what a miracle that is. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 **...the Great Secret of YAHWEH would be finished, as He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** Notice, as He declared. Not things that are not declared, but as he declared by His Servants the Prophets. "I will have no work, most assuredly I will not have a work other than this one that is prophesied for this time period." We're the last Lamp. We're the Olive Tree. We're the Branch spoken of by Yahshua Himself as prophesied. The Work. The Scripture shows each play of the Work in the time period, the Work prophesied in the Last Days in **Genesis 49:10** where everyone is fastened to the Branch.

39 You think that Prophecy is going to fail? No, every one that is fastened to the Branch will be first. That's what Yahshua shows, that's what you just read. If you're fastened to this Branch in **Genesis 49:10** you will be first. First. One of the first who is going to receive this Great Authority.

40 Even though Abel was killed and all these people turned to Satan and took over, they became a multitude of nations, it said, but there was nothing that said they would be Righteous. Nothing. Nothing said they would bring forth the Righteousness of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** prophesied seven Works that would bring forth His Righteousness and offer to the world His Righteousness. But He said they'll reject it. They're going to be like Sodom and Gomorrah. You see any queers around today anywhere? Like Sodom and Gomorrah. You think that Prophecy is wrong? That Prophecy is right, is right as it is this Prophecy that makes me stand here this day pleading with everyone to become Righteous. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

41 **Genesis 49:1** says this is going to take place in the Last Days to tie the donkeys to the Branch, the donkeys' colts to the Branch. The donkeys' colts are going to be first. They're the last. They're after mommy, but they're going to be first and they're going to resurrect mommy! Yes! [laughing] They're gonna have that Power, that Authority over the enzymes that man is disrupting right now and destroying. The enzymes that **YAHWEH** calls the firmament, the firmament, from which you breathe, from which you live, from which everything lives.

Man is destroying it, along with the sea. The birds are dying.

42 Have you seen a rat? Has anyone seen a rat or a mouse this year? I haven't. Seen very few birds. They're seeing death everywhere now and you're only getting a small percentage of the reports that're coming in. People are dying too. They're keeping that secret. As this one guy said, they want to keep you dumbed down and they're doing so.

43 Now, I just quoted you **Isayah 2:2** where He says He'll establish His House. Let's go back to **Malakyah**. **Isayah 2:2**. I don't want you to turn to that. I want you to turn to **Malakyah**. But **Isayah 2:2** said, "I'll establish My House in the Last Days." **Genesis** said it before that. **Genesis** showed you Yahshua in **Genesis 49:10-11** and we've covered it. I've covered it several times already. He showed you this Work in the Last Days of tying or being tied by Yahshua.

44 Yahshua's the One Who's doing it. You're the one that's resisting the rope that He ties you with. [laughing] That rope is the Word of **YAHWEH** that proceeds forth from the mouth of the Seventh Malak, the Seventh Messenger, and he speaks in the Last Days. The Seventh Messenger is in the Last Days. That's what Yahshua shows you.

45 **Malakyah**. So what are you supposed to do? Look at **Malakyah 3**. **Malakyah 3:7**. He said, **Ever since the days of your fathers you have turned**

away from My Ordinances, and have not kept them. Return to Me, and I will return to you! says Father YAHWEH. But you said; How will we return?... It's like going to the Priest and saying, "What shall I do?" Same words are shown in **Deuteronomy 12** and **Deuteronomy 17**.

46 Here's the Priest's answer. **Verse 8, Will a man rob YAHWEH?...** Will you hold back the Work by withholding your Tithes, from stealing, stealing from **YAHWEH**? Are you going to do this? He's asking you the question. Your forefathers before this did this, holding back the Work. Yes, **YAHWEH** allowed it. In fact, everything was a part of His Plan. It was a part of His Plan to allow mankind to make His Work suffer. It was in His Plan to allow Abel to be killed. Abel did a Work for **YAHWEH**, yes. **YAHWEH** instructed, prophesied and that Work was done. There was much Prophecy that was given about Abel and what it was going to do. One of the first steps of **YAHWEH**'s Preaching was done at Abel, through Abel, by Abel. And the last Abel **YAHWEH** talks about, if you look at that, some of the Prophecies are actually referring back to what He learns from the first Abel. Well, we'll bring that in detail later, but anyway.

47 **Verse 8, Will a man rob YAHWEH?...** Will you? Will you rob **YAHWEH**? Will you hurt this Work in the Last Days? The Work will make it without you. **YAHWEH** just wants to prove whether you will be a part of it or not. Because if you're not a part of it, if you steal from it, then you're not a part of it. That's the absolute fact.

48 As for me, accusing me, everything that I make, everything, every business **YAHWEH** gave me, and I can prove this for a fact, the money has gone right back into this Work helping you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes, we've been investigated. They were saying, "Surely there's something wrong here," and they investigated us in every field. "Surely, surely a man can't give everything he owns to a church."

49 Okay, **verse 8, Will a man rob YAHWEH?...** Or will you rob **YAHWEH**? **...Yet you have robbed Me! But you say; How have we robbed You? In tithes and offerings!...** Now, He's speaking to Priests here who were running the temple, but that wasn't His House. That wasn't His House that they were stealing from. They were stealing from His House and they were using it for a non-profitable cause, that is, it didn't have Salvation and He was speaking to these



people saying, from your fathers, from the time of your fathers until now, you're doing the same thing you're doing right now, in Malakyah's time period. In tithes and in offerings, He says, you have robbed Me.

50 Verse 9, You are cursed with a curse... Well, what is that curse? It's death. Cursed with a curse. You won't have Eternal Life. You could have partaken of Eternal Life, but you didn't. It was being offered to you. Yes, there was a Prophesied Lamp at that time going out right here. A Lamp that was shedding oil from the Tree that **YAHWEH** put in the Garden of Eden, the original that Abel was the first part of.

51 ...yes, this whole nation... This whole nation of Israyl. He was speaking to the nation of Israyl. **...for you have robbed Me!**

52 Verse 10, Bring all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be food in My House, and prove Me... Prove Me? **YAHWEH** will prove you in the same way. That's how He's proving you. Now, look on over to **Chapter 4**. If you don't want to do this, this is the curse for you right here. And this is speaking of the Last Days. **Chapter 4** is actually speaking of the Last Days, you sitting here in this House.

53 Malakyah 4:1. For, behold, the day comes that will burn like an oven; and all the... Wicked, he says. **...all the proud...** Those who are too proud to humble themselves to the Priests. "Well, I don't like what they said. They said they didn't want me drinking wine at the Feast. Well that's not Lawful." It's not? I can show you Scriptures where it is if that would make you believe it.

54 ...burn like an oven; and all the proud... Those who won't humble themselves as Yahshua said, like a little child. **...yes, and all who do wickedly, will be stubble...** Well, that's the curse that is in store for you. **...the day that comes will burn them up, says Father YAHWEH; and it will leave them neither root nor branch...** No, all the wickedness and Satan are going to be wiped out. That's our job. That's the Power, that's the Authority you're going to receive first, first before any of the others receive it.

55 Verse 2, But for you who reverence My Name... How do you reverence **YAHWEH's** Name? By keeping His Laws. The first Law is seek--seek first the Kingdom. That's the first Law. What's He talking about? Seek the place where I choose through Prophecy to place My Name. Go to the one there sent, sent, prophesied of and he will tell you what to do. He's going to bring Perfection, **YAHWEH** said, not only here but to the universe,

brethren. That's what our job is for. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 Now, this is the Great Plan of **YAHWEH** and we're the last generation, brethren. We're the first who're gonna receive the Power to actually go to the universe with this Message and they're waiting on us. You'd be surprised the trillions or, I can't go any higher than that! I don't even know the next one! I don't know a trillion! I know what a million is, I can see that, but an Okie can't see anything higher, you know. [laughing] It took me several years to count to ten! And I notice our children now, you know, at one year old, they can count as far as they want to go. They just keep going and going and going. They can read the Holy Scriptures at one year old, you know. I had to work for it.

57 Verse 3, And you will tread down the wicked; for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet...

58 Verse 4, Remember the Laws of Mosheh... That's what I'm going to teach. Yes, remember the Laws of Mosheh. **YAHWEH** says they're coming to you from my mouth, sharper than a two-edged sword. And yes, I know I'm hated, but I'm going to bring you Eternal Life if you'll submit yourself and listen. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

59 Well, **YAHWEH's** Work is prophesied. The Judgment of the wicked, those things are right there for you to see. If that's what you're doing, if you're stealing from **YAHWEH**, that's your reward. You've chosen your reward, **YAHWEH** said. Whether you cut a dog's throat or butcher a lamb or whatever, you've made the choice.

60 Let's go over now to **Luke** because some great things are shown here about Yahshua in this Last Days' Work. If you'll go to **Luke 6**. Now, you've got to understand this so pay close attention here to what the Savior is saying to you. **Luke 6** and notice **verse 45**.

61 Luke 6:45. He says, **A Righteous man, out of the rich treasure of his heart brings forth that which is Righteous...** Well, Yahshua showed your heart. It's shown all through the Holy Scriptures. Your heart doesn't make decisions, but your heart gives forth the desire. **YAHWEH** works through your heart to bring desires to your mind. Now, this has been proven scientifically, but it was in the Scriptures long before it was proven there. But it does work. Without the heart doing this, the mind is not urged to do so.

62 So out of this treasure that you've built up in your heart, because you're desiring to be as **YAHWEH** wants you to be. You're desiring to be humble. That humility is going to come forth from your heart to your brain and in this way you'll start

being humble. If you're stubborn and rebellious, then you're going to build this in your heart and the longer you harbor it in your heart, the more difficult it will be to get it out of your heart. **YAHWEH** judges the heart, remember? So if you don't start soon to humbling yourself, you probably won't be able to. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

63 And then when the Bridegroom closes the door, it's closed because there is no hope for you, no hope left for you. That's gonna be a sad day because He said then the weeping and the gnashing of teeth, which should be coming forth now to **YAHWEH** because you can't overcome or you're not overcoming. The weeping and gnashing of teeth should be coming now from you saying, "Help me to overcome this." And then go to the Priests and you'll get that help. But you won't get it any other place. You can't get it on your own. Unless you humble yourself and go to the Priests, you're disobeying **YAHWEH** to begin with, so you're shut off from Him and that's a fact and you'll never make it into **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom.

64 **Luke 6:45. A Righteous man, out of the rich treasure of his heart brings forth that which is Righteous... Because he's stored it there, from YAHWEH, from His Laws, Statutes and Judgments. ...and an evil man, out of the evil treasure of his heart, brings forth that which is evil. For from the abundance of the heart his mouth speaks.**

65 Now look at **verse 46, And why call Me; Teacher! Teacher! and do not the things which I say?...** You know, it makes no sense and He's telling you, it doesn't make any sense to call Me Teacher, but refuse to obey your Teacher. Because your Teacher is Who you're supposed to be trying to imitate, what your Teacher is bringing forth. And Yahshua even said, you can't be better than your Teacher. You can't be better.

66 So He's holding up to you someone whose heart, whose heart, I may make a mistake, but I'm telling you my heart is filled with **YAHWEH**'s Way and His Work. I have no other desire. No fear or nothing else has turned me. Have you seen me turn? Have you seen me run? [laughing] No! I've gotten stronger if anything. **YAHWEH** has made me stronger in all of this persecution that they've brought to us as the Prophets did and as the Apostles did.

67 But He said, why, why do you do this and ... **do not the things which I say?**

68 **Verse 47, Whoever comes to Me, and hears My sayings, then does them--I will show you what he is like:**

69 **Verse 48, He is like a man who built a house, and digging deep, he set the foundation on a rock, and when the flood arose, and waves beat forcefully against the house, they could not shake it...** The mountain they built it on won't come flooding down the hill into the roadway. Remember the news? I call that to your attention because I've seen so many people that **YAHWEH** says, count the cost now and make sure you're going to stay. Make sure you're not going to tuck tail and run like a whipped dog or like a dog going back to its own vomit that he just got rid of it. But you'll be like this rock.

70 **Verse 49, But he who hears, but does it not, is like a man who built a house upon the earth, without a foundation...** Or upon the side of a cliff and the floods washed it down on the highway. That's real.

71 If one is called today, if one is called today, where are you called to? Now, you're sitting here because you're called. **YAHWEH** shows this. But turn over to **Yahchanan 6. Yahchanan 6** now. **YAHWEH** calls you. He shows you exactly where He calls you to, no "ifs, ands and buts." He won't call you to another place. If you go to another place, it's not **YAHWEH** calling you it's Satan. And she has messages going out from every direction at this time, especially trying to pull people out of the House. "Has **YAHWEH** said... Has **YAHWEH** said this... Did Yisrayl say that?"

72 In **Yahchanan 6**, (you got it?) **Yahchanan 6** and look at **verse 44. Yahchanan 6:44. No man can come to Me, unless the Father, Who has sent Me, draws him...** Well now this limits who can come to The House of **YAHWEH** to begin with. No, **YAHWEH**'s not calling the whole world at this time and He's shown that over and over. In fact, this is not really the day of Salvation. It's only a day when **YAHWEH** offers Salvation to those He calls to His House. That's it. There is no Salvation in the world at all. There is no Salvation because there was no one prophesied to preach Salvation. That's what the Prophets tell you.

73 So in the Last Days, **YAHWEH** is offering Salvation from His House to those He calls to His House. Notice here, **verse 44, No man can come to Me, unless the Father, Who has sent Me, draws him...** Yes, you see a lot of people come and go. Yes, they come out of curiosity to see what The House of **YAHWEH** is and who they can defile and so forth. They come for many reasons. But they can't come to receive Salvation or be a part of the Kingdom unless **YAHWEH** draws them.

74 **Verse 44, No man can come to Me, unless the Father, Who has sent Me, draws him...** That's

the reason you see people coming and going all the time, thousands. This building couldn't hold the ones that have left The House of **YAHWEH**. Some He did call, but **YAHWEH** said they wouldn't become grounded. Yahshua said that, and then He shows you why. They won't accept the Oil from the last Lamp, the Oil, the Golden Oil that teaches Perfection. They won't accept it. They've got a stubborn block set and they'd rather hang onto that stubborn block. They won't. There'll be weeping and gnashing of teeth soon and they'll wish that they had let go of it, but now they love it more than they love overcoming.

75 Verse 44, No man can come to Me, unless the Father, Who has sent Me, draws him; and I will establish him as a Priest at the last day... Or in the Last Days. What's He saying here? No Priest? It's only in the Last Days that He establishes what He promised back then. Do you see what He's saying? This is the Work that **YAHWEH** had planned from the beginning. And now, in the Last Days, He will establish His first Priesthood, one that is actually patterned after Yahshua Who made it. That's the Perfection promised through **Zechariah Chapters 4, 5 and 6**. The Last Days. ...**I will establish him as a Priest...** In the Last Days.

76 Verse 45, It is written in the Prophets... Yes, it is. What a beautiful thing it shows. It's written in the Prophets but no one could understand it. Secrets have been hidden. ...**And they all will be taught by YAHWEH. Therefore, everyone who has**

heard the Father, and has learned from Him, comes to Me... You got that? What a beautiful thing it is. They come to Me. (Let me find another card here.) **Yahchanan 6:45.**

77 Let's go over to **Isayah 54**. I told you earlier that it looks like, you know, it's not always apparent, but if you'd just notice what is prophesied. First off, you need to study House of **YAHWEH** literature that comes from **YAHWEH**. It guides you in the Scriptures. It guides you to the Truth, to this Perfection. And if you're busily doing that, the Spirit that **YAHWEH** calls you with, that same Power that comes down from **YAHWEH**, electronically, is shown in the Scriptures, that draws you to His House, it will continue; it will continue to work with you as long as you don't resist it.

78 Once you resist it, you cut or you turn the light off, you turn the switch off from the Golden Oil and you're sitting there listening, but you're not hearing what I say. This is what Yahshua said. He said, "The reason that you don't understand Me is because you can't hear what I'm saying." And I've seen this in The House of **YAHWEH**. And somebody asked somebody else, who had just listened to a sermon, deliberately, because I put them up to it! [laughing] But they asked him, "What did he mean when he said so and so, in his sermon?" "Oh, I'm sorry. I got distracted and I didn't hear that." Well, they didn't. The fact is, they didn't hear anything that was brought. Sometimes they will pick up things that they use for hatred, but the Message coming from **YAHWEH** they don't get for some reason. It's



First off, you need to study House of **YAHWEH** literature that comes from **YAHWEH**. It guides you in the Scriptures. It guides you to the Truth, to this Perfection. And if you're busily doing that, the Spirit that **YAHWEH** calls you with, that same Power that comes down from **YAHWEH**, electronically, is shown in the Scriptures, that draws you to His House, it will continue; it will continue to work with you as long as you don't resist it.

cut off. It's like turning off a light switch or closing the valve to the Oil to the Lamp.

79 Well here now, remember what He said, they come to Me. Everyone who **YAHWEH** has called and is working with, they will come to Me and then they will be made Priests in the Last Days. The Priesthood that was promised to Mosheh was actually promised before that. It was promised by Abel, the Priesthood. Well, Abel was killed, but the Work of **YAHWEH**; that is, this Message that he brought, that he wrote, that was written, that was preserved in the Ark of Noah, even, was then taken back to Abel and still preserved. And they went there and they said, "We'll still receive the answer at Abel."

80 Now, it wasn't widely spread like the evil that was being spread by the elders who **YAHWEH** said were the same as they were when He brought them out of the land of Egypt. Now, He knew this but in Abraham's seed, He's gonna bring blessings to all the world. And part of that blessing, now this is the world's thinking, part of that blessing is they're the wealth of Great Britain and America. And this shows who these multitudes of nations are. Well, Great Britain and America are not the multitudes of nations. The whole world is the multitudes of nations that it's speaking of here and the blessing they thought they received then, they didn't receive. It was building His Work prophesied one step at a time.

81 We're the last step that brings us to the Priesthood that was promised. And the blessing is not wealth; that is, it's not silver and gold. It's more precious. It's more precious than anything anywhere, anything that you would have to do, whether it's eat crow, shine shoes. I would, to get into that Kingdom. I guarantee you, I'd do anything I had to do.

82 Well here now in **Isayah 54**. Remember Yahshua's Words. He said anyone who **YAHWEH** calls and will come to Me, there's a lot more to it than just those words, of course. You've got to believe in the One Sent. You've got to believe into the One Sent to where you're actually working with him in your heart, being like Him, being like **YAHWEH**.

83 Well **Isayah 54:13**. He says, **All your children will be taught by YAHWEH...** That was the Scripture He was teaching. **All your children will be taught by YAHWEH; and great will be the peace of your children...** Great will be this peace. What's He speaking of? The Peaceful Solution, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. You see that? This is being taught by **YAHWEH**.

The Scripture He was quoting that He said, it's written by the Prophets. The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to all your children.

84 **Verse 14, In Righteousness you will be established...** Established, remember that word established? "In the Last Days I will establish My House." In the Last Days.

85 Now, before this He shows, in fact several, several verses here and chapters, the downfall of Israyl and how **YAHWEH** would offer them Salvation but that they would never take it. They would always persecute the Prophets. First off, there'd be an Inquisition. Then they would arrest them. They'd meet at the White House or whatever they called their organization and see how to get rid of this character that was telling them they were wrong.

86 Well, in the Last Days they're doing the same thing. They want to stop the Work. They hate **YAHWEH's** House and, of course, they're trying. But they're gonna fail. **YAHWEH** has already prophesied this will not stop. This Work will not fail. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He's never done that about any other Work. He's shown what every other Work would do, how they would persecute and kill the Prophets. He showed that. They're a stiff-necked and rebellious people and this is what they're going to do, **YAHWEH** said. Everything was prophesied, but that didn't mean **YAHWEH's** Plan failed. No, it means that it was proven. His Plan was actually proven in every case and in every step to bring forth this Priesthood that was accomplished. It was accomplished. It was guarded. Yahshua was the Firstborn of many brethren or the Firstborn into this Priesthood and He became High Priest over this soon selection of this group right here, soon selection of this Priesthood.

87 But this Priesthood, brethren, will have Power to move mountains if you have this Faith and you endure with this Faith. And I don't mean confidence. Yeah, you'd be confident you're gonna quit smoking or confident you're not gonna drink at the Feast or whatever, I think we ought to just quit drinking period until Yahshua comes and we have that to celebrate! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

88 And I'm one that loves alcohol. I tell you, I can even mention beer and my mouth starts watering! I'm also a food-aholic. [laughing] I love food! But I have determined in my mind, this is all I'm going to eat, and that's what I do and I stick with it, like you have to do when you quit smoking. You got to determine first in your mind and that starts building it up in your heart and then your heart starts

supplying your mind with power to do so. And then, finally, you come to the day and you say, "That's it. No more. When the thought comes, I'm gonna put it out of my mind." "Get behind me, Satan," is the way Yahshua put it. Remember that? Tell her, Get behind me Satan! I'm talking about Righteousness now.

89 Verse 14, In Righteousness you will be established. You will be far from oppression, for you will not fear from terror... Yes, which means there's gonna be terror but it won't come near you. If you've got your mind set and you're understanding what I'm saying, you know that **YAHWEH** is controlling what is going on in The House of **YAHWEH** and He's also got His Protection, as He shows by this same Prophet right here. The Place of Protection for this Work to go forth and bring about two billion people who **YAHWEH** has prophesied that He is calling; He is calling at this time. And very soon, those two billion people will be called; a way will be made for them to come to His House. That is going to take place. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

90 ...for it will not come near you... If you remember the **Psalm** that goes with this. The Shadow, **YAHWEH**'s Feasts, His Sabbath Days are a Shadow over the people in these Last Days or on the people to protect them. Now, remember that because **YAHWEH** shows you how this Protection is going to take place here. **Psalm 91**. You need to rehearse that and memorize it if you can.

91 Verse 15, Behold, they will surely assemble... They will? They'll assemble against you. Yes, this is a Prophecy for us when your children are going to be taught. **Behold, they will surely assemble, but it is not from Me...** There're assemblies everywhere but they're not from **YAHWEH**. If it's not Prophesied, it's not from **YAHWEH**. **...Whoever assembles against you will fall for your sake...** They will fall for your sake. (Let's see. How far do we want to go here? That's further enough.)

92 This Work started with **YAHWEH**'s Last Days' Work. All of **YAHWEH**'s Work before was allowed to be destroyed by the violent, unrighteous people. It seems as if each Prophesied Work left nothing. It seems that way, but that is simply not true. Plenty was accomplished by that Prophesied Work. Abel was killed. The Prophets were killed. They were persecuted and killed, but they left a Work for us that we're reading right now. This was what **YAHWEH** wanted to accomplish. And then He says, those who have this Work, if you believe, Yahshua said, all that the Prophets have spoken, He

didn't say just believe. He tells you what to believe. The Prophets, of course, have spoken of us in the Last Days.

93 But remember now, Yahshua. It wasn't Isaac. Isaac was merely the first of the breeding program. Isaac wasn't a Priest. Isaac will be in the Kingdom because he kept **YAHWEH**'s Laws, but he's not the first part of the Priesthood that was promised. The Priesthood that was given to Mosheh wasn't the first part of it. And it's not the first, I mean, that will receive the Power in these Last Days. We will be resurrecting those people from the dead.

94 The Priesthood that He gave, He actually prophesied what would occur to that Priesthood. "I will dissolve it," He says. "I'm going to dissolve the Levitical Priesthood," He said. "Then I will establish My Work." Starting with Two Witnesses in the Last Days. Well, it just so occurred this was prophesied in **Genesis 49:10**. And the True Priests, patterned after **YAHWEH** Who was in heaven, see to it that you make all things according to this pattern. The number one Pattern was **YAHWEH** Himself Who became a blessing to His Creation every Sabbath Day.

95 The first thing out of the bed next Sabbath morning, get on your knees, put your Kippah and Tallit on if you have them, but get on your knees and tell **YAHWEH**, "I want to become the blessing, like you are on the Sabbath." And ask Him to guide you to it. Then seek His House. Get on over here! You know where it is! [laughing] And ask, "What do you want me to do?" And we will put your name down and find out and you will become a part of this Work that's going to spread. It's gonna spread. The Love, this is Love from **YAHWEH** Himself.

96 Let's turn over, now remember, Isaac, we think, well Isaac was the first one there and that was the blessing--no, the breeding program is what brings forth the blessing and the blessing was prophesied. It was prophesied. But that blessing is Yahshua Messiah. And the finishing touch on that blessing, it's not being a blessing yet to the world. It's being a blessing to you because you're hearing it and so you're overcoming. And so it's blessing you each Sabbath, **YAHWEH** is, in His House. But the blessing He's talking about, the blessing that is promised Abraham is peace to the universe. And that's what all the Prophets spoke of. But to bring this peace to the universe, it had to be proven that a Man could actually do it. It had to be proven that the ancestors could actually bring forth a Righteous Person. Why was this necessary? Because we're going to take over the universe. We're going to be ruling it.

97 Now, we're going to be having children and from those children, sin will not be allowed. Yahshua, sin could not be allowed in Yahshua, so **YAHWEH** proved, without any doubt, "I can bring forth a Man Who will not sin," and He did it. And Yahshua is our High Priest and Pattern of **YAHWEH** in heaven. Remember? He's the Exact Spitting Image of **YAHWEH** and we've got to become the Exact Spitting Image of Yahshua. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

98 What did He do on the Sabbath? Well, He got together with His buddies and He smoked marijuana and booze and drank booze and condemned The House of **YAHWEH**. No, I don't think He did! And I think if you're doing this, you better humble yourself and you better repent in sackcloth and ashes. You better start weeping and gnashing some teeth now because you're gonna be doing so later if you don't. And I can't say this and I'm not gonna keep harping on this, but I can't say it any plainer than I'm saying it today.

99 Turn over to **Romans 8** now and look at **verse 29. Romans 8:29**. That Plan to bring forth that Righteous Person, then to resurrect that Righteous Person because He said all of Israyl, you know, all the congregations of Israyl, they each had representatives and they all condemned Him above a murderer even. He was worse than Al Capone, they said. Oh no, it wasn't Al Capone. He didn't live until later. Who was it? Barabbas, yeah, Barabbas. Well, that's close to Al Capone anyway!

100 Okay. If they have persecuted Me, they'll persecute you. If they said bad things about Me, they'll say bad things about you. Why did you think it was so strange? You know, the only ones that thought this was strange were those who haven't been reading or listening to the things I've been saying. Because I actually said, what are you gonna do when they arrest me? You remember those words? It was said way back then! [laughing] That was your test.

101 In **Romans 8** and notice **verse 29. Romans 8:29. For whom He did foreknow, He also did foreordain to be conformed to the Image of His Son...** That's you right now. These're the ones who're gonna be the Priesthood that Yahshua is making in the Last Days. "I will make him a Priest," He said. Those who are called, He couldn't have done that otherwise. He had to be a High Priest

to do this. He sits now as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, over the ones who follow the donkeys, the donkeys' colts whose Foundation is the Prophets and Apostles with Yahshua the Chief Cornerstone of this House that **YAHWEH** Himself is building and says, "I'm going to bring Perfection to it, to you, if you will allow it."

102 **...For whom He did foreknow, He also did foreordain to be conformed to the Image of His Son, that He might be the Firstborn...** Into this Priesthood, to inherit this Priesthood that was promised.

103 Be careful to do what I tell you to do, He said, and I will make you a Priesthood, a Holy People. And then you will be made into the Image promised in **Genesis**. There's where the Plan was laid out. And then Yahshua will make the first Priesthood born into this Priesthood group, He will make you a Priest. He's the One Who will finish the job and make the first Priesthood who will receive the Power along with Yahshua. No, Yahshua hadn't received all of it yet, but He will along with us. That's what the Scriptures say.

104 **...the Firstborn among many brothers...** All dead. All dead now. But the dead will hear the Voice of Yahshua, which is the Seventh Malak, as I've brought out many times, many times.

105 Well, how do you do this? The Law is, go to the Priest. First, seek, seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. That's what Yahshua said too. Seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness and all of this will be added to you.

106 I went a little bit overtime. I still didn't get it finished, but we'll take up here again next Sabbath, **YAHWEH** willing. If you can take it, I'm gonna keep harping until I get this done. Until I get this group one hundred percent in perfection with **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

107 Now, if you endure, if you endure, then you will keep coming to His House and keep training and Yahshua will see your endurance and He will see your attitude of humility, as a little child, coming to His House to be taught; not to come to His House to condemn it, but to come to His House to be taught and be a part of His House and a part of the blessing that **YAHWEH** showed from the beginning that you must be the Image of. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Now, if you endure, if you endure, then you will keep coming to His House and keep training...



The Prophetic Word 01/2011 Issue

The Quartet In Prophecy

The Catholic church and the governments of these Last Days have started plans of war in and around the great River Euphrates that will not be held in that area but will involve all nations of the earth, killing about four-fifths of the total earth's population.

Why should you believe this statement?

Because the Prophecies in your bible, which show these future events, have and are proving themselves true by Prophecies that have already come to pass. Fulfilled Prophecy proves that a Higher Being than mankind inspired the

Prophecies in your bible. No man has the capability to foretell the future. Yahweh even challenges mankind to prove Him wrong or accept what He says.

We know Yahweh can foretell the future because of the Prophecies already fulfilled. We should harken to what He shows is yet to come.

The Quartet was formed in 2002. Yet, Yahweh showed their actions for this time period around 96 A.D. along with the Catholic church that uses the Quartet to conquer the other religions of the world.

Also for these Last Days, Yahweh prophesied a Work that would be used to warn all nations of what the Catholic church would bring upon the world through the Quartet.

The 01/2011 issue of *The Prophetic Word* is still available online at yahweh.com or yisraylhawkins.com and by request by writing, emailing or calling The House of Yahweh.

Chapter Five

The Administration Of YAHWEH Was Planned From The Beginning #1— “The End” Is The Finishing Of YAHWEH’s Plan Of The Administration That Will Guide This World And Universe 02/05/11

K. Shimon: I do have the privilege and honor to present the Last Days’ Anointed Witness, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Somebody got my palm branches! [laughing] Shalom! Neither heat nor cold nor dark of night! [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 This might have been a test to see who’d come to **YAHWEH**’s Sabbath services today. I hope everyone else tried that’s not here. We have a big snowstorm here. Been without water for a few days. I’ve been telling you, you need to go back to the way it was when I was a child. You know, get you a water bucket. There were other buckets people used, too, at night. [laughing] You might be thinking of that, you know. You might be thinking of that seriously.

3 When the electricity goes down, there will be changes. I had an early morning appointment, Wednesday morning, in town and all the electricity was off. I came in on 80 and all the electricity was down. I wondered, you know, no signal lights, nothing; not even a police officer. They were all busy working accidents, I guess. But I just thought, you know, we have it great because we have wells we can fall back on and other conveniences. But the people in town, they’re fully dependent on these things.

4 The same chaos is throughout the whole world right now and people are getting a little bit shook up because it’s starting to get their attention. I don’t know if you’ve been keeping up on the leaks that Wikileaks got hold of and they’re trying to keep him from letting this stuff out. But there are some great fears among the leaders of the world.

5 *WikiLeaks: tension in the Middle East and Asia has ‘direct potential’ to lead to nuclear war. Tension in the Middle East and Asia has given rise to an escalating atomic arms and missile race which has “the direct potential to lead to nuclear war,” leaked diplomatic documents disclose...*

6 Now, it states that ...*States such as North Korea, Syria, and Iran are developing long-range missiles capable of hitting targets outside the region, records of top-level security briefings obtained by WikiLeaks... Long running hostilities between India and Pakistan-which both have nuclear weapon capabilities-are at the root of fears of a nuclear conflict in the region...* So they are seeing, you know, and this is, of course, getting to Christianity and they are asking Christianity some questions that they can’t answer.

7 Hillary Clinton, if you saw her statement or read it. *Hillary Clinton: Middle East facing “perfect*



storm". U.S. Secretary of State Hillary Clinton has said the Middle East is facing a "perfect storm" of unrest and that nations must embrace democratic change... Democracy, I say again, democracy does not bring peace. Democracy is great in one way because it gives freedom of religion. Freedom, freedom, it actually hurts in many ways when there's not guidance or education in peace.

8 If they had democracy along with education in the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, it would work; but by itself, it won't work. The only reason that democracy has worked as long as it has in the United States is because of the wealth that **YAHWEH** blessed the United States with. And of course, they have no need for war. They have no need for an uprising.

9 It makes me think of the little boy that never talked. And they kept trying to coax him to talk and he would not and when he got about ten years old, he started griping and his mother was amazed and said, "But you've never talked till now". And he said, "Well, things have been alright up until now."

10 Well, that's the way it is in America, but things are changing and they know this. They see this change taking place here and they don't know what to do. They're grabbing at straws now, and they say, "Well, democracy worked in the United States." The United States is not united right now and you can see this and you can see the uprisings that are starting to take place here in America also.

11 Now, **YAHWEH** has shown that He's going to keep this under control because of His House being here. So He won't allow certain things; but that's the only reason. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But He's not going to hold back the war from the United States. He will protect His House, but He's not, He's not going to allow anything to interfere with this Work. And that's, you know, that's set. It can't be changed, as all the Apostles and Prophets have said.

12 But it is going to be a great disaster for much of the United States and, of course, this is shown in Prophecy and this is the nuclear war. This is not the first part of the nuclear wars; this is the second phase of the nuclear wars that ends up with about four-fifths of the earth's population being wiped out.

13 ...Clinton said at the meeting of the Middle East Quartet in the southern German city: "The region is being battered by a perfect storm of powerful trends... Now, she's talking about people here and she's saying they're getting aggravated because what is taking place here in America with foreclosures, high food prices and so forth is also

taking place in Egypt. And this has been going on in Egypt for quite some time.

14 If certain ones come into a problem territory where this is taking place and we might say, where it's caused to take place, then certain ones can implement and start a revolution in that country very easy because the people are already aggravated. And as Hitler showed, if you ever studied Hitler and how he came to power, he offered them a way out. Of course, it was an evil way out but he offered it to them and made it look great in their eyes and very tempting so they took it. Germany took it and ran with it. And he had full power for quite some time.

15 Well, "This is what has driven demonstrators into the streets of Tunis, Cairo, and cities throughout the region... And not just in Egypt either. ...The status quo is simply not sustainable"... She said. No way of stopping it. ...She said that with water shortages and oil... Oil. Remember, hurt not the oil. ...and oil running out, governments may be able to hold back the tide of change for a short while but not for long... So, they are beginning to see that their kingdom is crumbling. It's divided against itself, as America has started to divide also.

16 *Egypt Overshadows Mid-East Quartet Talks*... Now, what they're afraid of here, they have expressed the fear that this could escalate and, of course, get someone in Egypt that is not friendly to Israel and Israel will have another enemy that's stronger than the others around them.

17 *Palestinians reject Israeli economic package*... I've got one more here, (if I can find it,) or two more that I wanted to show you. The food shortage, food shortage. *Airborne disease test, not a threat*... They say, just a lot of sickness and disease. (Let's see, I believe that's it. The rest of it I've got to save for the sermon here.)

18 The big thing that was on the news this week, and I guess it leaked out to the Internet and so forth, was the end of the world. [laughing] They asked the heads of the universities here in Abilene and the biggest statement they made was "I don't know." But it's always surprising to me to see how little they know about the Holy Scriptures. You might be turning over to **Mattithyah 24**, about **YAHWEH**'s Plan. They know little or nothing about His Plan because they don't believe in His Plan and only The House of **YAHWEH** believes in **YAHWEH**'s Plan. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

19 And that's the reason the Creator had in His Plan for this generation the taking of the Message of the Kingdom to all the world. They don't preach it so it's not known anywhere in the world. They

don't know that **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom--His Plan is to bring Peace. He has a Perfect Plan to bring peace.

20 Now the world is at a loss right now because they don't know what to do. They don't know which way to jump. We have the answers for them, but at this time we're hated. And the hatred will get more severe because it's being taught by the churches against The House of **YAHWEH**. Like their same slanderous remarks and their false accusations and so forth that have come against the House and have come against **YAHWEH**'s Work throughout the days of the Prophets, then they killed the Savior, they killed Yahchanan who came before the Savior, then they persecuted the Apostles after that, as you see in the **Acts of the Apostles**. They persecuted the followers of the Prophets, which were thousands. They went up, you know, it's mentioned into the thousands who were converted. There were five thousand in one day or seven thousand in another day and so forth.

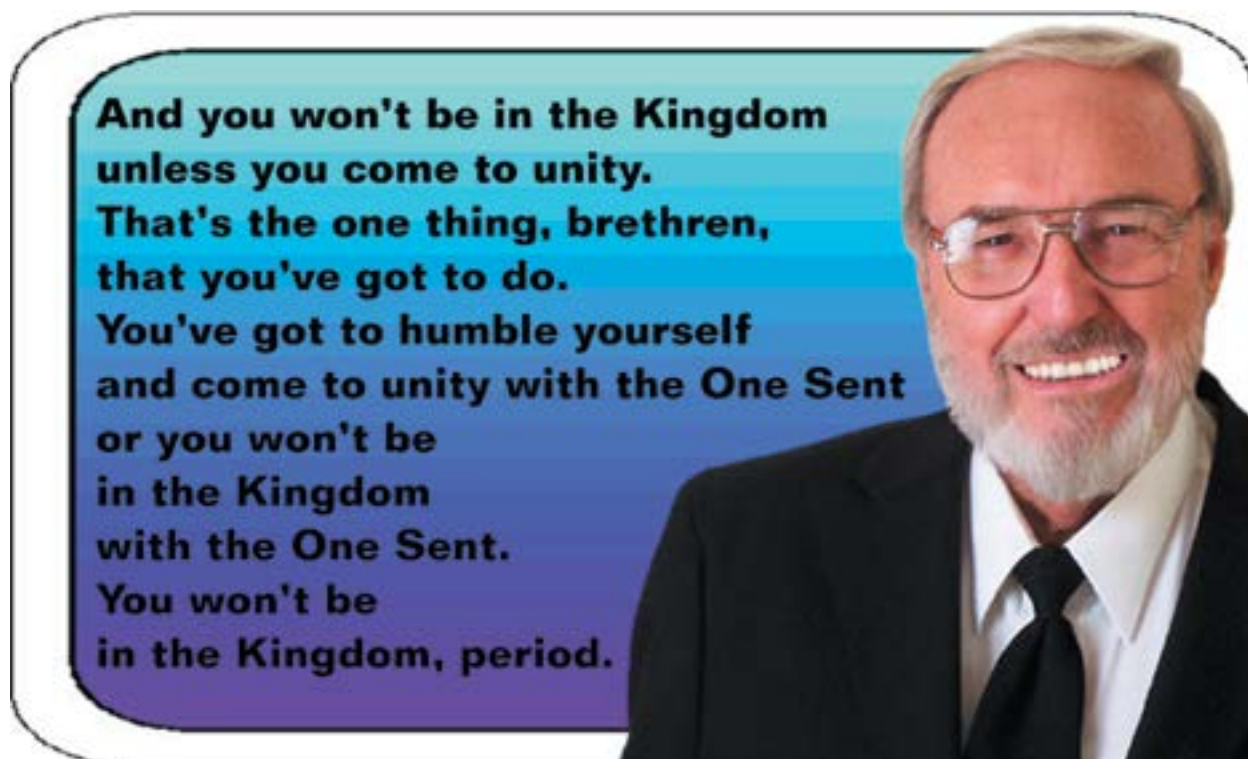
21 So the Message was spreading. Now these people, they were raised having access to the Prophets' Writings and all they needed to do was find out that the Savior was actually born and that He was killed and that He rose again the third day. So, this thing was put in motion and them knowing the Laws and knowing that He taught the written Laws of the Prophets set a Work in order that just literally spread throughout the nations of Israyl

which were many, many nations in Israyl, controlled by Israyl at that time.

22 But The End, The End, it's always been one thing, and that is The End or finishing of a Plan that was set in the beginning. That's what The End is. It's not the end of the world. The *King James Version* wrote *end of the world*. The *King James* people that translated the Scriptures, I don't know if they were just ignorant of all of the Scriptures that speak about this or if they did this deliberately. But I'm thinking they were ignorant of it and, of course, King James had a number of students of the schools of higher learning, and I think they gave each one of them a chapter and they translated it from Hebrew to Aramaic and other languages.

23 But The End is not the end of the world, nor is it the end of mankind. It's The End of a Plan or the finishing of a Plan, the consummation of a Plan. That's what you find throughout the Holy Scriptures. That Plan is you, of course. It's The House of **YAHWEH**. And this last established House of **YAHWEH** is the remnant of this Plan of the thousands of people who **YAHWEH** has brought to unity, brought to unity with His Priests, with the Ones Sent, brought them to unity with them.

24 And you won't be in the Kingdom unless you come to unity. That's the one thing, brethren, that you've got to do. You've got to humble yourself and come to unity with the One Sent or you won't be in the Kingdom with the One Sent. You won't be in the Kingdom, period.



Kingdom, period. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] All who won't believe, all who won't believe, Yahshua said, they're going to perish.

25 Well, here in **Mattithyah 24**, I want you to understand what "the end of the world", as the *King James* put it, you know, what it really is. And here the Disciples came to Yahshua in **Mattithyah 24:1**, **Yahshua went out and was leaving the temple...** Never to go back, in fact, left the temple for the last time. **...when His Disciples came to show Him the buildings of the temple.**

26 And **verse 2** said, **But Yahshua said to them: Do you see all these things? Truly I say to you: There will not be one stone left sitting on top of another, which will not be thrown down...** That Prophecy came, it was fulfilled in 70 A.D., came to pass in detail.

27 Titus was the one that destroyed it. And of course, the Arch of Titus, if anyone wants to look it up in the encyclopedias, it will tell you that he not only burnt the temple but he moved the priests and he moved all the artifacts to Rome where they are at this day unless they hid them in another place.

28 **Verse 3**, **Now as He...** Yahshua **...sat on the Mount of Olives, the Disciples came to Him privately, saying; Tell us, when will these things be? What will be the sign of Your coming...** Sign of Your coming, because it coordinates the finishing of **YAHWEH's** Plan. **...and The End of the Age...** The *King James Version* has *world*, but the word there should be **age**; the End of the Age. And I know that doesn't make sense to you. It doesn't make sense to them because you've got to know the rest of the Scriptures that go with this, which are shown to us.

29 And if you'll get your *Book of YAHWEH* and really study with me, I'll show you this. But this word **age**, it is very important that you understand this. You are it! You're it! [laughing] I'll put it that way. And if you learn it, you will be it throughout all Eternity.

30 Now, one of the characters that they spoke to, they said, he said--be turning over to **Luke 21**, "Well, it's recorded in **Luke**, there'd be earthquakes and wars." I thought, well, go ahead. Well, there wasn't anymore, go ahead. And then he said, "Well, I just don't know." [laughing] I'll read his speech to you here in just a moment. **Luke 21:9**, let's start there. And I guess this was the only verse that he could remember. And maybe he was caught unprepared or he just doesn't study. That's the only thing I can figure.

31 In **Luke 21:9**. **And when you will hear of**

wars and rebellions... Rebellions. Well, this of course is uprisings against the local powers and this is what we're starting to see now. We started seeing it years ago, but it's escalating now. And this is what's got all the politicians worried. But this rebellion. **...do not be terrified; for these things must come to pass first, but The End is not right away...** He said.

32 And then **verse 10**, **Then He said to them: Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom...** Well, for details of this you need our book called *Birth of the Nuclear Baby, the Explosion of Sin* because it shows how this will escalate, where the wars will start, the nuclear wars, where they've already started. In fact, they started in 2006 and the book shows this. And then it predicted a date before and then, of course, we have the newspaper reports that we're sending with the book that actually show the fulfillment of that Prophecy.

33 The newspaper reports back up what the book said, showing how it was started and how it was stopped by a single colonel. One single man, it says, stopped the war. Well, actually it was **YAHWEH** Who stopped the war. But all of this is shown and will be sent to you with the book. And you need that book to know what he's talking about here, because a third part of man will be killed over that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates. And that's where they're worried right now, the government is worried, all governments are worried that this will escalate and very soon now.

34 **Verse 11**, okay, talks about, **Great earthquakes will be throughout place to place...** We've seen those increasing. And science is alarmed now about the amount of earthquakes, daily, daily now. **...with famines...** Well, here you find the starvation now that started a few years ago. That is getting worse. And when people start to go hungry, then uprisings come.

35 It's been shown down through history that when the wealth is unevenly divided, uprisings come. When you have seventy-five percent of the wealth going to the leaders, twenty-five percent going to the citizens, you don't have any problem. Now the closer or the more wealth you take away from the citizens, history shows, the more likely you are to have an uprising. We're in the danger zone right now that Hillary Clinton was talking about where the wealth, we have plenty of wealth, it's just unevenly divided. And the people who want to own all the oil, it's because of wealth and they're the Quartet that's saying, "Hurt not the oil." That

is, hurt not this oil, which produces our lifestyle. What if the oil was cut off?

36 It was for 6,000 years, almost. The oil wells that were drilled, they were being drilled when I was a child. That's when it all started. In this generation, this started. My generation, this started. Oklahoma was one of them, and they had a drilling machine that they used on water wells. They created this thing by hand in a blacksmith shop; that's what it was called, where men took metal and they beat into different things. They heated it and they beat it into certain figures that they could make wheels, they could make cogs and so forth. So they built a drilling machine that would sit on a wagon, be moved by a wagon that they could let down as the horses pulled the posts round, and around and around the wagon.

37 And that was the first drilling machine and, of course, that's what struck your oil that you have today. Now, we have big super drilling machines that can go not only straight down, but they can even use directional drilling. They can set up here, they can set up on their property, then direct that clear over to our property and take the oil out from under our property. Yes, that's possible. It's being done. And of course, it's being gripped about and fights have started. People have lost their lives for it, but these are the ways of the kings of the east.

38 But he's talking here about famine. **...and pestilences...** Pestilence, of course, are disease epidemics, which we've had our share of right here in the United States, but this is not the strongest part of the disease epidemics. And these are caused disease epidemics; they're caused by mankind. And I've brought this out many times how they're caused and go into detail with it, by breaking YAHWEH's Laws. And YAHWEH shows you this in **Leviticus 18**. You probably won't understand it unless you get our work to go with it, which we cover fully in the *Books of Yisrayl*. And you can just call and ask for this subject and they'll tell you what book to get it from. The disease epidemics that are caused by breaking Laws; fornication, adultery, sodomy, the biggest one and, of course, bestiality.

39 **...and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven...** (Let me see how far to go here, through **verse 11**.)

40 Look on over to **verse 25**. **Verse 25, And there will be signs in the sun, and in the moon...** Basically the same thing that Mattithyah said in **Mattithyah 24**; we'll get back to it later. **...and in the stars; and on the earth, distress...** Distress,

this is shown greatly by the Prophets, the distress that is arising at this time, that's taking over all the nations. Notice, **...among nations...** Distress, that's what we see in Egypt at this time. And in the group of sermons that I brought on the wars of the Middle East, [*The Prophecies For The Middle East Gulf War*, a 4 sermon series from 1991, also available in *The Seventh Book of Yisrayl*, Part II] I brought more out on this than I'm going to bring today.

41 But, **...distress among nations in their perplexity...** You know, they are perplexed. They don't know what to do.

42 Hillary Clinton has said, "You need to turn to democracy, and you need to do it now. You need to get out of this office and let's get some democracy in here." [laughing] Well, democracy is not going to solve your problems. You could make it look like that, I guess, by giving a bunch of money to these people and telling them to go spend this money and forget about their war for a while. But as she said, it's not going to last long. You can't, you can't, you can't overcome this right away. You can't push it off or push it aside for very long, she said. I just read you the article.

43 But, **...perplexity at the roaring and surging of the sea...** Well, she put a perfect storm. I don't know if she knew she was quoting Scripture but this is referring to people. The waters that you saw, **Revelation 17** said, are peoples, multitudes, nations and tongues. Keep that one in mind. It's in **Revelation 17**. Many other Scriptures throughout, written by the Prophets show this same thing.

44 And then, **verse 26, Men's courage failing them because of fear...** One says *hearts*, their hearts failing them because of this situation that we're getting into. **...and because of the dread of those things which are coming...** Now, these are things that they see coming, because they're dreading it. **...on the earth for the powers of heaven will be shaken.** (Let's see. Well, let's continue reading.)

45 **Verse 27, And then they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with Power and Great Glory.**

46 **Verse 28, So when these things begin to come to pass...** He says, **...then look up, and lift up your heads; because your redemption draws near...** Well, of course, this is speaking about a certain event, at a certain set time for the remnant to actually be called up and given their Power. We'll try to cover that, too. I can't do it today but as time goes on.

47 **Verse 29, Then He spoke a parable...**

48 Look on down to **verse 31, So you, in the same way, when you see these things come to pass...**

So when you see these, these are things you can see now. If I can get the professor of ACU [Abilene Christian University] to listen to this sermon, then he would know more about how to answer the people concerning The End, The End. There's a Plan. He could be part of it if he'd repent.

49 **Verse 31, So you, in the same way, when you see these things come to pass know that the Kingdom of YAHWEH is near at hand...** The Kingdom of YAHWEH. Now, if you think about this, He's not saying it's near, you can see it. But it's near at hand. The Kingdom of YAHWEH is near at hand. The Kingdom shall be preached, the Message of the Kingdom of YAHWEH shall be preached in all the world. In fact, it's just a few miles from you. It's right at hand, right now. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] If you would come east, come east, young man, you will find it! [laughing] And those in the east come west and you will find it. It's at hand. The Kingdom of YAHWEH is at hand. It's sitting here in Oak Forest, a prophesied Place of YAHWEH in the Scriptures, in a time of its establishment, of course.

50 Okay, **verse 32, Truly I say to you: That generation...** Get this, that generation. Now remember this, these are very important words that I want you to remember and then I'll show you how the Apostles and Prophets tied in with what is said here in the Prophecy that The End involves. The word *end* in the *King James Version*, reads *end of the world*.

51 **...That generation will not pass away, until all is fulfilled...** Now that, of course, is **Mattithyah [Matthew] 24:34**, He says the same thing.

52 Now, be turning over to **Yahchanan 1**. The End is always speaking of the beginning Plan of YAHWEH. If you want to make a note of that you should and remember and then it will stop some of the confusion about The End, "the end of the world". It's not gonna be the end of the world, but it's an end of a Plan that YAHWEH created before He created earth, before He created mankind.

53 Get rid of the books of evolution and this will help you too, because in the beginning, YAHWEH showed this Plan. And He gives you a lot of information there that we will cover in coming sermons here. I've got to and I want to bring a few

It's not gonna be the end of the world, but it's an end of a Plan that YAHWEH created before He created earth, before He created mankind.

on The End before we go to something else. But I will try to cover the biggest parts of it to start people throughout the world to understanding this and being a part of it, being a part of YAHWEH's Plan.

54 But here you see in **Yahchanan 1:1**, He says, **In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH, and the Plan was with YAHWEH, and the Plan was YAHWEH's...** That was the Plan with YAHWEH.

55 And if you remember that right there now and look over to **Ephesians**. Remember the Plan; it's with YAHWEH. It is YAHWEH's Plan. You know, no Gods have ever written books that compare with this or try to dispute it. The Gods have no power. They didn't have a creation plan. It was only YAHWEH Who had the creation Plan.

56 The Gods try or are trying to destroy it because they don't want a rulership over them and they know that's what The House of YAHWEH is going to be. But they don't understand. If they understood what that rulership means, you know, and that we're going to be their servants, and we're going to be their guides and teachers, serving and guiding them to peace throughout all Eternity. That's YAHWEH's Plan, and we'll see it here now.

57 And if you're listening to me by television or radio, these sermons on this will run one right behind the other. Just this one is the first one on the subject of The End and there will be a few more that will follow this. But you can get this now on tape, on disk. We'll make sure you can get it all on one disk, hopefully you can.

58 But here, look at **Ephesians 1:1**, and the Apostle Shaul is speaking here to the Ephesians. I've covered this. This was a group of Israylites, but they weren't in Israyl. They were some who were taken captive and put in a certain spot and said, "you work this land". And of course, this is where they were and they had meeting places for the Sabbath and they were keeping the Sabbath as best they could at the time.

59 **Ephesians 1:1. Shaul, an Apostle of Yahshua Messiah by the Will of YAHWEH, to the Saints who are at Ephesus, faithful in Yahshua Messiah.**

60 **Verse 3, Blessed be YAHWEH, the Father of our King Yahshua Messiah, Who has blessed us with all spiritual blessings of the heavens in Messiah;**

61 **Verse 4, Because He chose us with Him before the foundation of the world...** Well, of course, that's what's shown in **Yahchanan 1:1**, but that's what He's showed also in **Genesis**. So He's repeating this from **Genesis**.

62 **...that we were to be Holy...** Notice, what we're to be now. **...Holy and without blame before Him in love.**

63 Now for Christians, I've got to have you hold your finger right there, turn over to *II John*, if you have the *King James Version*, or **II Yahchanan**, because you won't understand this what He's saying here unless you understand what love actually is.

64 **II Yahchanan** or *John* found over close to the **Book of Revelation**. You got **Yahchanan** or *John* I, II, III, and then you got *Jude* and then *Revelation* in the *King James Version*.

65 Now **II Yahchanan 1** or *II John 1*, it's only one chapter and we're in it, and **verse 6. II Yahchanan 1:6. And this is Love...** Now when you see the word **love**, you will know what True Love actually is. True love is not a turkey on Thanksgiving or a present on Christmas. That has nothing to do with true love. True Love is following the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that **YAHWEH** gives us in His Great Laws. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

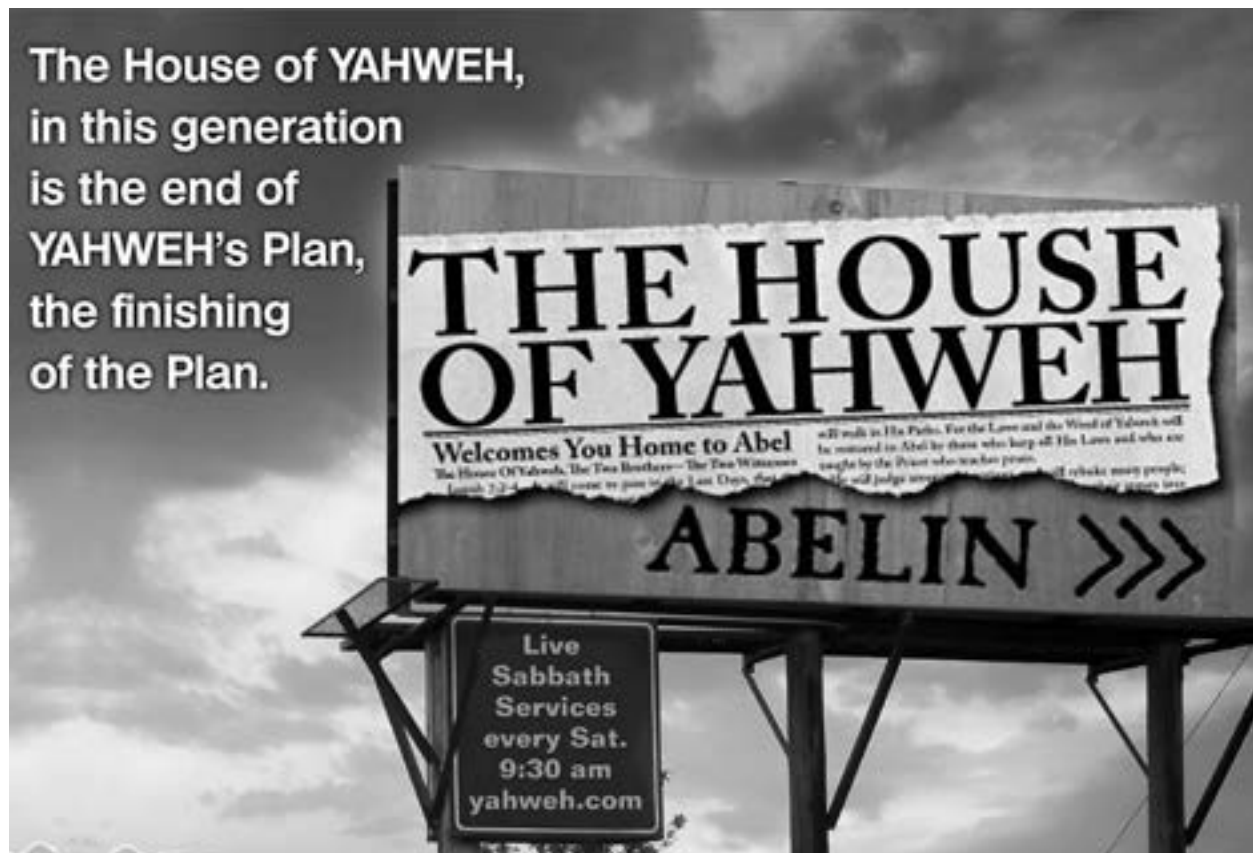
66 That is going to stop war and is promised to stop war. **YAHWEH** said in **Isayah 2:2, Isayah 2:1-6**, once these Laws are taught to the nations, and once they're allowed to learn these Laws, war will stop. See, the Catholic church has kept them from owning bibles. They have killed those who followed the bibles.

67 Even today they bring propaganda against

all forms of Holiness. They take a Christian who murders their children and they say this is what you get for trying to follow the bible. As if, you know, they found somewhere in the Holy Scriptures where they're supposed to kill their children. And they get the people to believing that. And they look down upon a person who starts following the Holy Scriptures, and they start persecuting them, bringing false charges against them, as they have done The House of **YAHWEH**.

68 Well, this is love. What is love? Please read it for yourself. Everyone read it. **II Yahchanan 1:6. And this is Love: That we walk after His Laws. Those are the Laws, that, as you have heard from the beginning...** From the beginning, they were taught by Abel, the Righteous Prophet of **YAHWEH**. Righteous? **I Yahchanan [I John] 3:7** says, let no man deceive you, he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. But sin is the breaking of the Laws, **I Yahchanan [I John] 3:4**.

69 Now back to **Ephesians**. Notice what we are becoming, because He's talking about you and He's talking about ending, ending with you. We are The End. We are it. We're the end of the world! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The House of **YAHWEH**, in this generation is the end of **YAHWEH's** Plan, the finishing of the Plan. I'm



gonna prove that to you if you'll just read with me in your Holy Scriptures. Even in the *King James Version* you'll see this.

70 You know, I started studying with Christians years ago and this is how I found out they know nothing about the Scriptures. I was raised on the Scriptures because we studied the Scriptures every night. I can't remember ever missing a night. I probably did, but I can't remember it.

71 I always, in fact, I looked forward to it because we would always sit down--this was in Oklahoma, we had no electricity, no television set, nothing, no running water, no flushing bathrooms that freeze up that you can't use and be caught without one. There wasn't a bathtub in the house. [laughing] There was a tub that we kept hanging on the wall outside, a number two washtub. That's what we used to bathe in. Life was very simple at that time. You cook with wood. You cut the wood with an axe and so forth.

72 Well, anyway, our studies every evening, we had a kerosene light that gave us lights to read the bible. We didn't read funny books or funny magazines or anything like that. We only studied the Scriptures. So I grew up on them.

73 Well, I remember when Herbert Armstrong started a work. He came from the college, the Church of God Seventh Day. He just left them, started his own work and started a radio program. Well, he started keeping the feasts and me and my brother said, well, hey, you know, this guy's keeping the feast of **YAHWEH**. So, we went there and they didn't have all the answers. They had some of the answers, of course, but they, too, were lacking.

74 But I do remember that Mrs. Armstrong, Herbert W. Armstrong's wife, she would sit in the sanctuary there and talk to me between services. She noticed me studying one day in the sanctuary, their sanctuary in Big Sandy, and she came back, sat down in front of me and she said, "I notice you study the bible a lot." And I said, yeah, it's exciting, isn't it?

75 Well, of course, I asked her questions about the Laws and she answered. She could answer quite a bit of that, but when it got into Prophecy she said, "I don't understand Prophecy. Every time I interpret anything, I find that I'm wrong later in another chapter somewhere." So she said, "I gave up on Prophecy."

76 When I left there, when I left there to go to college, I went to the college where Armstrong went to college and Andrew Dugger and Ellen G. White. They all came from that same college where I went to college. And I thought, I'll get my answers

here. [laughing] Well, those were more lacking than Herbert W. was. So, later I got the answers from **YAHWEH**, of course, as you know, but no one else. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

77 But here now, keep this in mind. **Ephesians 1:3. Blessed be YAHWEH, the Father of our King Yahshua Messiah, Who has blessed us with all spiritual blessings of the heavens in Messiah;**

78 Then **verse 4, Because He chose us with Him before the foundation of the world...** He chose us, the ones He calls. Now you might remember this, many are called but few are chosen, Yahshua said. Many are called but few are chosen. Those who leave, He showed that three out of four will leave. And then He showed you, get your mind on the One Sent. Believe the One Sent and you won't be leaving The House of **YAHWEH**, and you will be a part of this Kingdom forever. You'll be The End of **YAHWEH's** Work. You'll be a part of that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

79 **Verse 4, Because He chose us with Him before the foundation of the world...** Now this, if you can just get the magnitude of this Being's Mind. This Being, this Being knew what He was gonna create in Adam and Eve. And then, He knew from genealogy, He knew and could write the genealogy of these people for generations to come. And He could tell you, He did tell us, what was going to take place in certain generations, as highlights. He didn't tell you everything of every person. But He, He shows you that He could have, if He wanted to, wrote a biography or a lesson on each person telling you what that person was going to do in advance. He could have, but He chose not to do it. He chose not to know. So anyone and everyone that is called, He gives the opportunity. But as Yahshua said, if you don't ground yourself in this Foundation and to this Foundation, then you're not going to make it. You're going to be drug away or snatched away by Satan, as He put it.

80 Well, this is where the knowledge is and if you'll just bear with me and look at these Scriptures, you'll see that **YAHWEH** is talking to you through

Believe the One Sent and you won't be leaving The House of YAHWEH, and you will be a part of this Kingdom forever. You'll be The End of YAHWEH's Work. You'll be a part of that.

me, showing you what The End is. You're going to be amazed. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

81 Verse 4, Because He chose us with Him before the foundation of the world, that we were to be Holy... We were to be Holy. ...and without blame... As Yahshua Messiah, Himself, lived. ... before Him in love... Love through His Love, these 613 Laws of Love.

82 Verse 5, Preordaining us to be His Children by adoption through Yahshua Messiah, according to the Righteous Pleasure of His Plan... Now here you see the word Plan again, this Plan.

83 Go on down to verse 9. (No wait a minute, we better read it all.) Go back to verse 6, To the praise of His Glorious Love, with which He has honored us in the One He loves;

84 Verse 7, In Whom we have redemption through His blood... That is, if we repent and convert as Acts 3:19 says. Repent and convert to keeping YAHWEH's Laws of Love. Acts 3:19, then our sins will be blotted out. We have redemption. That gives us redemption. ...the forgiveness of trespasses according to the riches of His pardon,

85 Verse 8, Which He made to abound toward us in all wisdom and understanding;

86 Verse 9, Having revealed to us the great secret... Yes, it has been kept secret. In fact, Daniyl said the books were closed. They're just now being opened to The House of YAHWEH in the Last Days, in this generation.

87 Verse 9, Having revealed to us the great secret of His Plan, according to His Righteous Pleasure which He has purposed to Himself... His Righteous Plan, notice, His Plan. Having revealed to us the great secret of His Plan, according to His Righteous Pleasure which He has purposed to Himself.

88 Verse 10, For the Administration of His House... It's very important that you get that word administration. For the Administration of His House... That's us. He calls us for this purpose.

89 Verse 10, For the Administration of His House... Administration means, this is what He set up under Jethro or Yethro.

90 Administration comes from the word administrator, to serve. That's the first meaning of the word, to serve this Administration that He is setting up here. Yahshua set us the Perfect Example to serve as a slave. Serve one another... That's

what we do in The House of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

91 While we were sleeping, our food was being prepared by Servants of YAHWEH. And what I'm told, one of the best, one of the greatest meals you can get is going to be served today. Anywhere in the world, you couldn't get it anywhere in the world. And it's clean and kosher. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

92 To serve... Did you know that while most people were sleeping there were men working here so you could have a commode that flushed this morning when you got here. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Coffee that tastes wonderful. Last, couple of weeks ago, we had a special treat that I haven't forgotten about, so tasty I wanted it several times more.

93 But all of that was being done by Servants. Learning to be Servants in YAHWEH's House, not for reward, not for money, not at all. They have a Glory coming to them, brethren, everyone who serves in YAHWEH's House is practicing what Yahshua did, what Yahshua did to be an example of Yahshua and your reward is very soon now. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

94 Well, it means to serve, but it also means to manage, to direct... Of course, if you don't pay any attention to the director then you're worthless for this Administration, right?

95 ...management... Management, that's what Administration means. ...The executive officials of a government... That is, the Government of YAHWEH and so forth. ...their policies... Captains over fifties, captains over hundreds, captains over thousands. ...to manage, conduct, direct, control, to furnish, dispense, give, and offer.

96 ...The directions of affairs, government, supervision, command. (See management) Those who direct affairs, directors, administrators, officers, supervisors, teachers, cooks, command executives, floor sweepers, floor moppers, bathroom cleaners, message deliverers... Those who pick up people and bring them to work. [laughing] Those who sweep the floor behind them after they walk into work, so forth. Well, that's the Administration. Now, you were called for this purpose. Now, that's the administration of it. And you're being trained for this Administration or a position in this House of YAHWEH as an Administrator.

And you're being trained for this Administration or a position in this House of YAHWEH as an Administrator.

97 **Verse 10, For the Administration...** That's what you're being trained for. That's what He called you for. **...of His House...** Notice, the House. **...at the completed time...** This is important too. **...at the completed time, to gather together in one...** Now, the word was put there **one**. I don't know why. To throw you off, confuse you, I guess, because the word is **unity**. The word means *unity*. **...to gather together in unity to Himself, under One Head, the Messiah...** The Messiah is your Head if you'll do what He says. If you do what He says, only.

98 **...both the things which are yet in the heavens...** Oh, we get the heavens here, notice. To administrate things that are going on in heaven, or that will go on, that we will make to go on in heaven. **...both the things which are yet in the heavens and the things also for the earth, in Him...** So you're being trained for this Administration, being trained in His House. That's the reason it's very important that you submit yourselves and don't ever go against the Word. Don't ever go against the Word.

99 And I want to recall something to your mind. Shaul, King Shaul, that **YAHWEH** chose to be king over Israyl, Samuyl, **YAHWEH**, Samuyl, **YAHWEH**, Samuyl gave King Shaul an order. He said, "Go get these people back, don't bring any of their animals and things with you." Now the reason he was saying this was obvious that we know now because I've taught you this. Clothing worn by someone who's diseased carries diseases. **YAHWEH** kept His camp clean. And this was done with the Priests, keeping His camp clean. He had Laws to follow to keep His camp clean. He said, "don't bring any of this stuff back with you." And he told them what to do with it.

100 So when Shaul gets back, Samuyl hears a bunch of animals bleating at one another. And he said, "Why didn't you do what you were told?" Well, of course, Shaul made an excuse why he didn't follow the instructions of the One Sent, who was Samuyl. He was **YAHWEH** to those people. And Samuyl, **YAHWEH**, said to him, "You just threw away your chance to be ruler in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom, and now the kingdom here on earth is gonna be taken from you and given to another man."

101 Now think about this the next time you want to rebel against one of the Administrators in The House of **YAHWEH**. I want you to become an Administrator. The first way to become it is to submit to Administration from **YAHWEH**. And if you can't do that there's no use in you being here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

102 (Okay, let me see how far to go here.)

Ephesians. That was **verse 10**. Now in **verse 10** there, you see the word **Administration**. In **verse 10**, you see unity. That word **one**, you should underline it and put **unity** there. For what? You see, **verse 10**, to teach, to teach the universe. That's what you're being trained for. That's what you're being trained for, to teach the universe. **Verse 9**, we see the Work started in the beginning. That's **Ephesians**.

103 Let's go over to **Ephesians 3** and notice **verse 10**. **Ephesians 3:10**. He says, **For this purpose...** That is, this Administration back here that we just studied about.

104 He says, **For this purpose: That it might now be made known to the principalities and powers in the heavens, coming through the Called Out Ones, the manifold Wisdom of YAHWEH.**

105 Now what he's talking about here is unity, of course. **YAHWEH** bringing people, stubborn, stiff-necked, rebellious people even, to Himself in unity under an Administration that He set up. And that's the reason He said, "Go to the Place where I choose to put My Name and there do what they tell you to do." You can't go wrong in that.

106 But you've got to find out in Prophecy, as we will see in future programs where that Place is. It's prophesied. And Yahshua said, "If you'd just search the Scriptures, you know, you'll find Me, because the Scriptures speak of Me. And there you can follow. You're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken about Me."

107 Now, **verse 10**, notice now again. **Verse 10**, He says, **For this purpose...** For this purpose. **...That it might now be made known to the principalities and powers in the heavens, coming through the Called Out Ones, the manifold Wisdom of YAHWEH.**

108 Now look back to **verse 9**, **And to make all men plainly see how this secret is administered; which has been hidden...** Which has been hidden. **...in YAHWEH from the beginning of the Ages...** Now, this secret that He's talking about here is Yahshua, not just Yahshua a Person, but the Character He taught us when He pulled off His robe, put on a towel and became a Slave to His People. That's what **YAHWEH** did on the first Sabbath. He became a Slave and made the Sabbath a blessing to the people.

109 Now this is the secret that has been hidden, what would actually bring peace to the whole world, it's hidden right here in The House of **YAHWEH**. It's being proven here with these Servants of **YAHWEH**, who are called into His Last House, the remnant, He said. Now it won't be revealed until this Work is finished.

110 But now, **verse 9**, he says, the Work started, **verse 9** there, the Work started in the beginning, started in the beginning of the set Ages. Get that again.

111 **Verse 9**, this is **Ephesians 3:9. And to make all men plainly see how this secret is administered...** That is, in The House of **YAHWEH**; if you remember that over here in **Ephesians 1:10. ... how this secret is administered...** In The House of **YAHWEH. ...which has been hidden in YAHWEH from the beginning of the Ages; Who created all things...** In the beginning of the Ages. You get that word? Circle that word **Ages**. Got it? [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**.

112 Look on down to **verse 11** again, **All according to the Plan of the Ages...** You got that? Plan of the Ages. It's important that you get that part right there, Plan of the Ages, Ages.

113 Now let's go back to **Mattithyah 24, Mattithyah 24**. Now, keep that in mind what you just learned right there. **Mattithyah 24** and notice **verse 3**. Now the *King James* throws you off. If you look up the words there, **end of the world**, or if you've got a *Diaglott* or even another translation, you know, other translations know that this word here is not world. They know that it's not world but it means **Ages**. Remember what you just read in **Ephesians**, the Ages; set Ages.

114 Well, the Disciples knew this. What I'm about to show you, they knew this. And when they came to Yahshua and they asked Him, "What will be the sign of your coming and The End of the Ages?" It should be Ages, not singular, The End of the Ages. Got it?

115 Now, if you look over to **verse 34**, you see, **Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away, until all these things are fulfilled...** That generation will not pass away, until all these things are fulfilled.

116 Years ago, I started a study in trying to count the generations. And you see this in Scripture. It was so many generations from one thing to another, one person to another, one event to another, down through the Scriptures. Well, this really takes a mathematician, I can tell you. [laughing] I got what I wanted, but I could see that this study could go on forever, what **YAHWEH** actually put in the Scriptures. Now, there's a man named E.W. Bullinger, I believe that was his name, he wrote a book, *Number in Scripture*, and that was helpful to me in my studies. When I found it, I got it. It's boring. It's very boring unless you got a purpose in mind, as I did, and of course, that helped immensely. But I saw what he was referring to here. This was

years ago. I had more time then than I do now. So I spent a lot of time with that one subject there.

117 But when he says, **Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away, until all these things are fulfilled...** Now, remember what he was talking about in **Ephesians** again. Maybe we should go back there and just briefly look at that again in **Ephesians 3**. Hold your place in **Mattithyah 24** and go back to **Ephesians 3**. Notice **verse 10**.

118 **Ephesians 3:10. For this purpose...** Remember what He said over here in **Ephesians 1:10** for these things we were called. **For the Administration of His House at the completed time...** At the completed time. Well, see that's what you're training for. Then you go over here and you see this is the Administration in heaven too, that He's training you for right now. The number one thing that we resist the most is unity, submitting to, submitting to the One Sent, to the Administrators who're already in office. "Go to the Place where I choose to place My Name and become in unity with them."

119 Well, this unity that He's talking about here in **Ephesians 1:10. For the Administration of His House at the completed time, to gather together in unity to Himself...** This Body that is called The House of **YAHWEH**, the completed House of **YAHWEH**.

120 Now I'm back to **Ephesians 3:9. And to make all men plainly see how this secret is administered...** Administered. Yahshua showed you in a nutshell how this secret of peace and unity is administered. And it's gonna be administered to all the heavens by you who endure to The End.

121 That word **saved** means you'll be given a position in His Kingdom. That's what it means. It doesn't mean go to heaven. It means you're given a job to do throughout all Eternity, and here's the job administering this Great Secret of **YAHWEH** to all the universe.

122 Now, let's go back to **Mattithyah** again. And remember, they asked Him about The End of the Age, The End of the Ages, because they knew what He's talking about is what I'm going to show you here right now in **Mattithyah 24:34**, that that generation will not pass. This word **Ages** that should have been put there instead of world, it means, it's #1074, if you want to look it up in *Strong's*. It's *a presumed duration of #1085, a generation, a generation*.

123 So, if you want to add that over here to this Ages, Ages, generation, as is shown by the Great Apostle Shaul, it means *a generation*. It means *time*. It means *become, signifies a begetting or birth*. Begetting or birth; that is, being born into

the **YAHWEH** Family. The change that is going to take place; we shall all be changed in the twinkling of an eye. You remember the rest of it? At the Last Trumpeter. At the Last Trumpeter. Well, who is the Last Trumpeter? You know. So here is another question. Who is this Trumpeter? [laughing] Okay. *...family, it signifies a begetting or birth; hence, that which has been begotten, a family...* Isn't that beautiful? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

124 And of course, the *King James*, by just knowing that one thing, but not knowing, the way I found it, **YAHWEH** just led me through the Scriptures, and He directed me. And then He hit me on the head to get my brain to working every once in a while, you know. That's what I tell other people. Hit yourself on the head, see if you can get your brain to working now, and look at this closely.

125 But it means *family or successive member of a genealogy*. That's something else I got into and the study went forever. And I could see it was endless but I did get what I wanted from it and that was the generations, of course, that I wanted to understand what He was talking about here. But *people possessed or of similar characteristics...* As Yahshua was. Yahshua answered and said, "O faithless and perverse generation". These're the ones that are not of this character.

126 This generation shall not pass till all these things be fulfilled and that, of course, is written in many Scriptures, not just in **Mattithyah 24**. But this generation where this family, this family, if you look back up here, you will see **Mattithyah 24:29**, now. **Immediately, but after the Great Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.**

127 And then He says, and then will come this Age, The End of this Age here. He says, **verse 30, And then will appear the sign of the Son of Man...** He says is your coming, see.

128 The Disciples knew "when is this generation" was what they're asking about, and what generation is it that You're going to come. He understood. They understood this. And He, of course, in hiding this from ACU and all the other schools of higher learning who have got their minds on money and not on the Scriptures, they will never understand it. The wicked will never understand. Those who

hate me will never understand. The fallaways will never understand. They left what could have been the prize of their life, the offer that will never be made to them again.

129 **And then will appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven...** This is what they're asking about. **...and then will all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven with Power and Great Glory.**

130 **Verse 31, And He will send His Malakim with a great sound of a trumpet...** You need to get the sermons on this trumpet or trumpeter. There're several sermons that I brought explaining that, the trumpet or the trumpeter. He sends us. We are the last that become first to receive the Power to resurrect the dead. **...and they will gather together His Elect...** to Yahshua, this is what you see here. But there're many other Scriptures explaining this one verse that you see here.

131 **Verse 31, And He will send His Malakim with a great sound of a trumpet...** Trumpeter. **...and they will gather together...** That "they," brethren, is you who learn to be an Administrator in this House, this Great House of **YAHWEH** to resurrect the dead, gather them together in one place, from one end of the earth to the other, and bring them before Yahshua our High Priest.

132 **...and they will gather together...** Notice, they, you will gather together. **...His Elect from the four winds, from one end of earth to the other.**

133 I'd like to go on about three more hours but dinner is waiting. [laughing] But I hope this has been as interesting to you as it has been to me. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

134 Over the years, you know, in putting this thing together I see, you know, it's always, these subjects are always in mind. **YAHWEH** shows me here a little and there a little, down through my lifetime, and I say, oh, that's what He meant. But it's been an interesting study and every time I see more on it then, you know I light up inside. I vibrate when He shows me these things.

135 But The End, you know what it is now. It's an end of putting together an Administration that will be shown to the heavens and depended on. We'll get into all that in next week's sermon, **YAHWEH** willing.

136 I love you brothers and sisters. **YAHWEH** bless you.

But The End, you know what it is now. It's an end of putting together an Administration that will be shown to the heavens and depended on.

Chapter Six

The Administration Of YAHWEH Was Planned From The Beginning #2

02/12/11

K. Shaul: It's now my great honor and privilege to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Ya'll can do better than that! Come on! Come on! Come on! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Run in place, you know! [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. Maybe we should do that for about ten minutes or so! Get everybody geared up to hear **YAHWEH**! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Look at all over the world over there! [referring to monitors showing those watching from other countries] It's just coming in from everywhere! Oh, I meant to have a count for you. For some reason, for some reason, the interest in the world is picking up and it seemed like, I forgot what it was. I forgot the number, but it was like 700-749,000, I believe, hits on our website! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, that's in just a couple of weeks so, you know, the interest is soaring.

3 Last week while I was speaking, I noticed one of the Kohans, the Great Kohan Chizqiyah, he walked out with his phone in his ear, and I thought, why is he leaving this sermon? [laughing] I was talking about Cairo, Egypt and the reason he left was a family from Cairo, Egypt was calling him at that time. Yes! And of course, they're wanting to move here. They're wanting to move here! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Isn't that beautiful? Boy, oh boy.

4 I know you've seen on the news what's going on in Egypt, but we want to get back to Prophecy real soon. (I lost that card I think. No, wait a minute, maybe it was on it.) It was, I think, *The Seventh Book of Yisrayl*, Part II, "The Prophecies

For The Middle East Gulf War in the Middle East" that I covered a lot of what's taking place today in Egypt. Now, this is not what it appears to be and some are realizing it, but if you remember, Malachi Martin spoke of what is taking place today and we're seeing it now first hand. There were some fights that started taking place, if you remember, when the first sermon was brought on the nuclear baby and then we released the Quartet to start doing its work and right after we released the Quartet, certain things started taking place.

5 Now, our people have kept files on this, records on it in order to tie it in with Prophecy and that's exactly what's taking place. It's tied in with Prophecy. What you're seeing right now, of course, is a rebellion against authority. I thought it was so strange that the Great Kohan Shaul Hawkins was bringing this on unity because the number one thing that Satan wants to fight against is unity in the House because **YAHWEH** Himself is Unity. He doesn't bounce back and forth. That's the reason they call Him the "Relentless Ungiving Judge." He will not change because He knows what a change, what it would result in.

6 But Satan now, on the other hand, is striving to turn people against unity and right now they're saying in Egypt, you know, "We don't want a ruler over us at all." Well, who's gonna write the paychecks? Who's gonna tell the person to pick up the trash? You know, what will occur if we don't have someone in charge of certain things. And then if the workers say, "Well, I don't want you telling me what to do. I'm not gonna pick up that trash,"



well, the trash stacks up. That's the way it did in New York for a while when people went on a strike and the garbage was stacked in the street and the cars running over it and trying to get around it and so forth.

7 But this is what Satan wants in mankind and while **YAHWEH** is showing what He can do with mankind, under the toughest circumstances, Satan is saying, "It won't work. Don't pay any attention to it. Leave this Plan out. Let us continue to do our thing. We don't want a ruler over us." These are the words of Satan herself. "We don't want **YAHWEH** ruling over us. Let's destroy this Plan of His for mankind," because His Plan for mankind is to actually give mankind the Authority and Power that He has Himself. But those He chooses, of course, will be in unity. And that's exactly what Kohan Shaul was bringing out this morning. They will be in unity. If you're not in unity with **YAHWEH**'s House, you won't be part of the House. That's all there is to it. He won't allow you in.

8 And that's what Yahshua showed. He was in unity and He upheld everything that **YAHWEH** said in His Word. By that, Yahshua then has become our High Priest and soon to be King of kings and Ruler of rulers. We will never say, those who are chosen, will never say such a thing as, "We don't want you to rule over us." We're gonna be saying, "We want you to rule over us forever." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 Rulership is the best thing there is. It's like having a dispatcher, which I've been for quite some time. Without a dispatcher, how would the police know where to go? How would the workers know where the things are to use and what job they're going to. But this, I thought this showed the mentality of the people that are rising up to get a certain leader dismissed from their country, a man that had served them for thirty years. This wasn't the way to do it. The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* would have been the way to have changed the man from what he was to--what they didn't want him to be to what they could have him be. And of course, this is what would change the world, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. But **YAHWEH** says they won't have it at this time. They will not repent. Under these circumstances, **YAHWEH** Himself is building a House that will repent and will come into unity with Yahshua and **YAHWEH**. Well, that was what the sermon was about last Sabbath and some didn't understand it so I want to rehearse a little of that.

10 This: *Concerns voiced that Middle East*

Synod was misunderstood by Muslims. The Vatican's 2010 meeting for the Middle East has been misunderstood by many in the region as calling for a "new crusade" against Islam... Well, of course, this message has gotten out and they know Malachi Martin's, even though he's dead and gone, they know what he said the Catholic church is going to do, through Mary.

11 Now, right now, you, if you're in the House, you're being tested. You're being tested and tried. Yahshua said, "Don't think that I've come to bring you peace. I haven't come to bring you peace. I've come to try you. I want to test you and I'm going to judge you." Because all Judgment is given unto Him. So He's judging you for what you're doing, what you're thinking, what is coming out of your mouth through your heart. He said, these words that are coming out of your mouth are coming through your heart so you need to change your heart if you're not in unity with Him and the Father. He's judging you. He's testing you, trying you, to see if you will keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws or not.

12 Now, He says, for Salvation. He's doing this, of course, for Salvation but the actual reason is not just to save your life, but to save you for a job, an Administration we saw that **YAHWEH** is forming; an Administration that is in complete unity with **YAHWEH**, with Yahshua, with the One Sent. And it has to be that way. Without it, we have chaos brethren, nothing but chaos.

13 The people right now in Egypt, they got rid of a man, but right now they couldn't, any two of them, agree right now. So there's where they're standing. And now they've got to form a new government. Guess who's here to help? The Quartet has offered, of course, their help in this. The pope has more people than anyone there. And of course, He's the one that's going to "help" so to speak and he's going to solve their problems so they can all have peace.

14 But, you know, you got Muslims that're already disagreeing with him. The Catholics can't agree among themselves. They cannot agree among themselves. In fact, the popes that started the crusades said, "Stop fighting. Stop fighting among yourselves and come join us to kill these Muslims and take their land and we'll have plenty of land, plenty of wealth. So you'll have no need to fight over these things and you won't be bickering." But see, that wasn't the only thing they was bickering about. Wealth was not the only thing. They didn't want to worship the Gods that the Catholic church worshiped that came out of Egypt. The Gods that were men, they were lords, they were rabbis and

they died and they started worshiping them as Gods who had eternal souls, they said, and they would intervene on their behalf.

15 This was what Yahshua was talking about when He gave the parables of the outer world that mankind thought was there, but He said, it's not. The only true thing here is the Sons of **YAHWEH** that **YAHWEH** created first and started the universe and then, of course, mankind, whom He says, He's going to create into a loyal family, a unified family that I brought clear as crystal last week. If you didn't get it you need to. A unified family who will have thoughts, but they won't go their own way. They will follow **YAHWEH**. Even though they don't understand it, they'll believe without seeing, as Yahshua said. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And they will follow Him to The End and they'll see He was right after all and they were wrong.

16 If you'd just think about it, brethren, everybody that has tried to pull you out of the House, you know, they disagree among themselves. They can't agree. We had a man that was wanting to buy a clean goat or lamb so he could butcher it for Passover and the man himself wasn't even clean. If he knew the Laws of the Priest that had to butcher those, you know, the thousands of people there that had to butcher those and each one of them had to meet a certain standard before they could even butcher it. And this guy was so far off healthwise that if he would have put something like that in front of **YAHWEH** at a certain time, He would have been killed. But of course, He's cut off from **YAHWEH** and the only one he would offer it to would be the same one that the children of Israyl were offering it to. "Was it indeed to **YAHWEH** Who you were offering these things?" He said. You remember that? They weren't offering that to Him. He wouldn't accept that crapola.

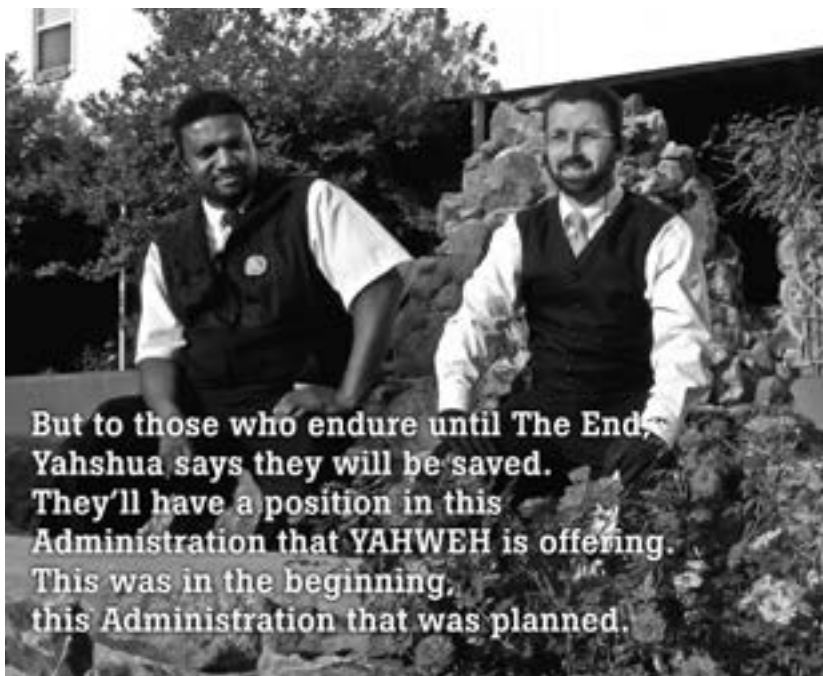
17 And the lambs, there're no clean lambs. We've told everyone this. There is not a clean lamb on the face of the earth at this time. At this time there is no clean lamb. **YAHWEH** said the earth is defiled. Why can't they understand you know, he couldn't even understand this. This is how far mentally gone he is. And one of the things that the Scripture shows for a Priest to be able to offer a lamb was that He, first off,

had to be mentally sane to do it and then without spot or blemish himself and it got to the point to where there was no one to offer a lamb. There were no clean lambs, even in that time period and there're certainly not today. The earth is more defiled today.

18 And I brought all this out now back last Passover, started bringing it out. I said, if you'll just listen to the sermons you'll find out why we don't offer lambs. But they're so mentally gone, you know, the only thing they could do right now is to repent and humble themselves but they're too mentally gone for that and these same ones are trying to pull others out of **YAHWEH**'s House. Well, if somebody follows them, you could see the shape they would be in for following someone who would leave **YAHWEH**'s Work that He's prophesied thousands of years, thousands of years. Now, He brings it to pass and said, "This is where I want you to train." So a person that would walk out on this, you could see what kind of mental shape they would be in.

19 But to those who endure until The End, Yahshua says they will be saved. They'll have a position in this Administration that **YAHWEH** is offering. This was in the beginning, this Administration that was planned.

20 Now, the Disciples asked Yahshua, if you remember last week I brought this, in **Mattithyah [Matthew] 24** and about **verse 3**, they said, "What is this last generation?" Well, they translated it *end of the world*. The preachers today, they got their mind on business. They don't have



their mind on the Scriptures. If they had their mind on Scriptures, they would know what I brought last week that this is not speaking of the end of the world, it's speaking of the finish of an Administration that **YAHWEH** is building who are unified through His Laws, Statutes and Judgments and that Administration is just about finished. That Administration is going to be made known to the universe very soon. It's been formed under the most hazardous conditions that you could imagine and the most hateful conditions; the bitterness and hatred towards them. And yet **YAHWEH** showed that He could draw out and perfect you under this--under severe tests that He would put you through. Now, that's what He's proving to heaven and to earth at this time and it's coming about. It's proceeding.

21 And yes, three out of four leave. They don't have the backbone for it, Yahshua said. And three out of four will fall away even from His House in these Last Days. How many fell away from Yahshua? How many were there trying to drag them out? If you know anything about the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH* and the four messages from the four Apostles you will know that they left Yahshua by the thousands. Now, this was the Propheted Savior Who is now High Priest over the Last Days' Work. And they left Him and He said, "You're gonna die in your sins because you won't come to Me for Salvation." They still won't come to Him. We have the same mentality going on today. They'll come by the thousands, yes, but they won't all be chosen. Only the ones who come with sincerity and humility as a little child to humble themselves and submit to the One Sent, only those are going to endure until The End and have a position in this Kingdom. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

22 Now, He says, in the beginning, if you want to turn to it and read it, you probably remember, it's **Genesis 10:1**. He said these are the generations. Let's turn to it and read it. He's using the same wording here, the same word **generation** or **ages**. It can be translated either way. Ages. Well, we put it **begettings** because certain people followed certain things that they were told not to do. We are correcting it, but it should be **generations** or it could be translated **ages**. That's what the Apostles used when they asked Him, when they came to Him in **Mattithyah 24:3** and said, "What is the End Age that You're going to come in." That was the question they asked Him. And then He answered them in **verse 34**. He said, when you see these things, that's the End Age that I'm going to come. That's it. That's the finishing. And He said know that when you

see those things, that is the generation or the End Age. The age or generation is the same thing. It's a person, a person's life.

23 Well notice, it says, if you read it right. **Genesis 10:1. Now these are the generations...** Or **ages**, ages, if you want to put that there, **generations** or **ages**. ...**of the sons of Noah...** This was starting this new group.

24 First, He created Adam and Eve. He allowed Abel to be killed off. He allowed the world to go into chaos, like it is today. We're seeing it right now in front of your eyes. The same things that Yahshua said would be here because they don't want a leader. They don't want to follow a leader and, of course, they can't agree and they can't agree. If a group of them leaves, they still can't agree. The only thing they can agree on is how much they hate this relentless Yisrayl Hawkins who won't give in to their "whims and wheems". [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 And that's what the Catholic church says, the pope says about **YAHWEH**, that **YAHWEH** is a Relentless Judge and the only one that can change this Relentless Judge is His wife Lucifer. And she's saying, "I'll intervene for you if you'll just worship me and I'm gonna give you all these kingdoms," then you can spend the rest of your life at war. That's what she offered them.

26 Well, if you get that word there and go back over now to **Yahchanan**. **Yahchanan 1:1**. And you see that **In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH, and the Plan was with YAHWEH, and the Plan was YAHWEH's...** And everything was being formed according to this Plan including Yahshua the Savior Who would redeem us from our sins.

27 Go on over now to **Ephesians**. We covered all this last week, but there're some details that I should have covered so it would have been plainer. In **Ephesians 1** now, and we went over **verses 1-10**. But if you look at **verse 4** here, He says, **Because He chose us with Him...** Speaking of Yahshua now. He chose you with Yahshua. ...**before the foundation of the world, that we were to be Holy...** Be Holy. Be Holy. ...**and without...** We put **blame** there, but if you look up the word there, it's **blemish**. This is the problem with the *King James Version*, but it's the problem with translating any language from one language to another. But if you know the Plan of **YAHWEH**--first you have to know the Plan of **YAHWEH** because if you don't, you'll go totally off into left field with these translations and they just don't add up, you know, with the other Scriptures. And they'll be like, you know, the person who says,

“Well I’ve tried interpreting Prophecy. But then right after I interpreted it, I found out from another Prophecy I was wrong.” That’s the way it goes!

28 But that should have been translated **blemish**. It comes from #299. The reason I know this, I’ve got it written here as a footnote and you could write it as a footnote in your *Book of YAHWEH*. But that word **blame**, it comes from #299 and that comes from #3470 and it means *without blemish*.

29 If you’ll quickly turn over to **II Kepha**, which I also have written here, **II Kepha 2:13**. **II Kepha 2:13**. You will see something here concerning the Savior that you’ve got to get in your mind in order to understand what He’s talking about back over there. **II Kepha**. Hold your place now in **Ephesians**. Should have told you that earlier, shouldn’t I?! [laughing] Hindsight! Okay.

30 **II Kepha 2:13**. Found on page 962. **And will receive the reward for unrighteousness, as those who count it pleasure to riot in the daytime. They are spots and blemishes...** They are spots and blemishes. Now, this is a character that He’s speaking of here; rioting, drunkenness, revelry. This is a character. The world is filled with it. What’d they call that square, Peace Square or something in Egypt? You could see what was real with it. They had this Catholic priest on somebody’s shoulders dancing around like they had, you know, really accomplished something big when in actual fact, it’s being made worse every day.

31 And then if you saw Ahmadinejad’s speech where he’s condemning the United States. The Quartet, the Quartet right now, since they were turned loose by **YAHWEH** at His House, the Quartet has been following a certain pattern to try to prevent what they see coming and that is nuclear war. Well, right now Ahmadinejad is saying, “We don’t want you to rule over us. We don’t want to have anything to do with you. You can’t tell us what to do.” When they’re trying to prevent nuclear war, but like the king of Egypt, you know, they’re ruling unequally because they’re not in unity.

32 **YAHWEH** is Unity. He has His Laws proving and every Law proves the other one unity. His Laws, Statutes and Judgments, the more you study them, the more you see what a wonderful combination this is and that’s the reason He won’t relent from them. They’re Perfect.

33 Well, if the Quartet would go this direction when they offered their help, but they’re not going that direction and they’ve proved this in Afghanistan, Iraq and different other places, many different other places. They have flaws in their routine that they’re trying to follow. When they

get in trouble, they’ll say, well let’s pass this law to go back this way, reverse this thing that we’ve got ourselves into. Well, that law contradicts with something else and then it goes to another law that contradicts it.

34 So the laws that they have that they’re trying to follow and the plan they have are imperfect because they’re not equal with all people and they’re willing, and this was put in their mind a few years ago, that the population must be decreased. This is not true, not true of course, but it proves they have really no faith in their religion or they wouldn’t even make a statement like that. They’re trusting their God or their Lords, the rabbis. They’re trusting them but their plans are coming from fallaways who left The House of **YAHWEH** and said, “We don’t want you to rule over us.” So they made up their own laws to follow. Every one of those laws had flaws, the same as Cain, which led to wars. And that’s the reason you’re seeing continual war in the earth. Well, this is not going to be so here.

35 But he says, these people he’s speaking of here, if you go back to the uncleanness, like in **verse 10, ...Presumptuous and self-willed...** He said. Self-willed. “We don’t want you to rule over us. We want to do what we want to do and we don’t want you telling us what to do.” Now, this is the attitude that Satan has placed in the mind of every man, woman and child and you see it from birth now because it’s being bred into the children too as well as taught to them. And the four-letter words even that the parents use against their counselors or against the Priests in **YAHWEH**’s House down through the years. When they persecuted the Priests, the children knew it. And the children grew up with the same mental attitude, the same character.

36 And what have they had? What you see in Egypt right now. That’s what they’ve had all their life, just total confusion. They think they’ve won something, did something big? You wait until you see the end results of this now, the chaos that is going to follow this. But it’s going to lead to other nations and this is what our world leaders know. This is what they’re afraid of. They haven’t agreed on anything in Egypt. The only thing they agreed on is how much they hated Mubarak. Do you know any fallaways from the House and what they agreed on? They agreed on how much they hated Yisrayl Hawkins.

37 But see, this is the character. This is the character that comes from Satan and some three out of four people don’t know how to resist those thoughts when they come into their mind. They

won't say, "Get behind me." They say, "Has **YAHWEH** said this? Did Yisrayl say you've got to be a part of this Administration, that you've got to follow these Laws? No, Jesus did it all for us boys." Well, these are the unclean, presumptuous self-willed.

38 And you go on down to **verse 13**, if you get all this in your mind it helps to see the picture. If you go back to **verse 4** and see the Malakim that sinned and **YAHWEH** is not going to relent, you know. He has rules for the Kingdom of Heaven that He follows and those Judgments are there and they're in effect. But **YAHWEH** is holding them back to actually give these people, these beings, the Scripture shows, an opportunity, which He says they won't take. He says Satan won't repent and neither will any of her students. He says, Yahshua said it, "Your ruler is Satan. Your teacher is Satan and her will is what you're going to follow." And they still didn't have sense enough to repent and humble themselves to this Prophesied Man Who had Salvation from **YAHWEH**, offering it to them, because they had this hatred that they had let build up in their heart to where it became a root of bitterness as it's called by the Prophets and Apostles.

39 Well, now this was in the first part here, it's speaking of. You need to read it all. And he says in **verse 3**, **Their condemnation will not linger...** But **verse 13** now with that in mind, go to **verse 12**, and he says, they're like brute beasts.

40 And then **verse 13**, **And will receive the reward for unrighteousness...** That is, for not keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws. The first Law He says is to go to His House and start learning how to be unified with **YAHWEH**. That's the first Law. Well, "No, I'd rather butcher a lamb instead." [laughing] Okay. Are you a clean Priest and you're without spot and blemish? "Well, no. What are you talking about?" Well, I'm talking about the Laws of **YAHWEH** that govern butchering a lamb, sacrificing a lamb. See, this is how far they've gotten into their study but they're hung up on this one thing.

41 **Verse 13**, **And will receive the reward for unrighteousness...** Breaking the first Law cuts you off from **YAHWEH**. The first Law says go to the Priests, right? Go to the One Sent. And Yahshua says you're a fool if you don't. But they can't get by that because of the bitter hatred that's built up.

42 **Verse 13**, **And will receive the reward for unrighteousness, as those who count it pleasure to riot in the daytime. They are spots and blemishes, reveling in their own deceptions while they feast with you...** At The House of **YAHWEH**.

43 Well, now go back here to **Ephesians 1:4**. These are just some of the blemishes that you have to look for that they had--these were taught to them as we teach our people, the Priests here and even the ones who do the work in that field. There're certain things we have to teach these people for them to do their job. And they have to be at a certain stage before they can do it. And we insist that they follow it, even though there is no cleanness in the world today, none. But **YAHWEH** shows that He's going to make us that way. He's actually going to make us without spot or blemish. That's the finishing product now. You will receive your new bodies if you'll endure until The End and follow the pattern that Yahshua gave you, of course.

44 Now, that was **verse 4**. **Ephesians 1:4**. Then in **Epesians 1:10**, notice, **For the Administration of His House...** Come without blame before Him in love, that was **verse 10**.

45 **Verse 4**, **Because He chose us with Him before the foundation of the world, that we were to be Holy and without blemish before Him in love...** This is the Perfect Love of **YAHWEH**, **II Yahchanan 1:6**.

46 **Verse 10**, **For the Administration of His House at the completed time...** At a set time. Daniyl said, **Daniyl 12:7**, at a set time, but I want to turn over to **Revelation** and read that one instead. **Revelation 10**. Hold your place here in **Ephesians** and go to **Revelation 10:7**. Because we're speaking of the finishing of it, the finishing of this. And brethren, it's here. It's upon us now. **YAHWEH** is bringing out things right now to His House, are you listening? He's bringing out things right now to His House to bring you to unity if you will yield to it.

47 In **Revelation 10** and notice **verse 7**. He said, **But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH would be finished, as He declared to His Servants the Prophets.**

48 Now, go back here to **Ephesians 1:10**. **For the Administration...** He does this. Brings you to Perfection through His Guidance, of course, at His House. **For the Administration of His House at the completed time, to gather together in one...** That's what we're doing right now. Yahshua said, "I will send a Mighty Trumpeter, a Mighty Trumpeter." I've brought several sermons on that, talking about the Trumpeter. It's a Trumpeter, a spokesman, a trumpet, and **Revelation** said, a Trumpet that talks and he cries aloud and he spares not. All of those Scriptures belong to **YAHWEH**'s Last Days' House in order to bring you to this Perfection here in

True Love, not hostility and hatred and working to destroy.

49 You don't see in the Holy Laws, in the Holiness of **YAHWEH** what is going on in Egypt. You don't see this in **YAHWEH**'s Administration. You didn't see it among His Disciples, among Yahshua and His Disciples. When they were finished, when Yahshua got through with them, they were in complete unity and willing and ready to die for that unity, rather than be snatched by Satan from that job. Now, that's what you have got to be and you have very little time to do it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 But notice here again, **verse 10, For the Administration of His House at the completed time, to gather together in one to Himself, under One Head...** That's what we're doing. That's what **Mattithyah 24:30** is saying. A Trumpeter is going to gather them together from one end of earth to the other.

51 Right now, the interest that we see is extreme in the world. Can you imagine 749,000 in just a few days inquiring at The House of **YAHWEH**. In just a few days time! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, these are thousands per day now that are inquiring. Soon it will add up to billions! [laughing] Yes, **YAHWEH** is moving and He's moving rapidly now to do a short work.

52 **...to gather together in unity... That word should be in unity. ...to Himself, under One Head the Messiah, both the things which are yet in the heavens... This is for the things in heaven as well. ...and the things also for the earth...** (I'm taking too long but I've got to cover it. I've got to cover this.) This Administration. All will be completed at that set time as we just read in **Revelation** under the Seventh Trumpeter. (Let's see.)

53 The Disciples asked, let's go back there again to **Mattithyah 24. Mattithyah 24**. Now, remember, you know when they ask the preachers, "Well, when is the end gonna be?" they start stammering and don't know what to say and, "Well, they will have all heard the gospel preached. That's for sure." [laughing] That's about the best they can come up with.

54 First off, there's not gonna be an "end of the world, an end to this world." There's going to be a finishing of an Administration that will take over the world and it will bring peace. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And that's what He's talking about. When the Disciples asked, "Are you now going to restore this Administration to Israyl?" They thought that He would immediately do this, but no, it's a set time, as He said. And when they asked Him here, look at this question they asked Him.

55 **Mattithyah 24:3**, last part, **...What will be the sign of Your coming and The End of the Age?... Is what you should have there, the end of that generation.** You could put **generation** or **age**, either one. The end of the begettings, as we put it, begettings. It should have been these are the beginnings of the generations of Noah.

56 Noah was a Righteous man where **YAHWEH** used him and, of course, used his Work down clear through to us. It's still hanging on and there is much Righteousness still proceeding from that Work, the Holy Scriptures. People, yes, there are people out there that read the Scriptures and will not commit adultery. There are people that read the Scriptures and don't want their children to commit fornication. They actually start trying to guide their families into Righteousness. Some men do. Some women do.

57 But Yahshua said they can't agree. He said, "Don't think that I've come to bring peace. I haven't. I'll call two of a country, maybe one of a family and brother and sister will be divided against each other. Daughters and mothers will be divided. If I call the daughter, you think the family is going to agree with that daughter? No, mothers can't even agree with their husbands! The children can't agree. They fight like the world. And as they get bigger, they get guns to fight with.

58 You heard about the shooting on the streets in Abilene here this week. They had a shoot out. One man was left dead. The other one, they're still wondering why he's not under arrest. But the police haven't arrested him yet, as I hear. Haven't charged him with anything yet, but the other man lay dead on the street in Abilene, with three major universities here that can't agree and they don't want **YAHWEH** to rule over them. This is the mess the whole world is in today.

59 Well, they asked Him, **Mattithyah 24:3, ...What will be the sign of Your coming... That was the first thing. ...and the end of the age?... Or end of the generation.** What generation is it going to be in? That's the question. And if you go over to **verse 34**, He answers it.

60 After He gives a whole bunch of stuff here, then He says, **verse 34, Truly I say to you: That generation... That's the generation right there. That's it. And when you see these things. ...That generation will not pass away...** Are y'all with me down there? Where am I at? **Matthew 24, Mattithyah 24:34.** Get it! Look at it! Read it!

61 **Verse 35, Heaven and earth may pass away, but My Words...** Are not going to. That's the generation.

62 **Verse 34, ...That generation will not pass away, until all these things are...** Should be finished, finished. Well, the finishing line is set with a Last Days' Work called Two Witnesses, **Revelation 10**. If you want to hold your place in **Mattithyah** and turn there, you see it again. It's going to be finished, remember. That's what the Savior is saying.

63 **Revelation 10:7. But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH would be finished, as He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** That's when they're gonna be finished. The Administration of **YAHWEH** is going to be finished. That's what the Disciples were wanting to know. They were wanting to know when they were gonna be resurrected and go to work! Well, that's when they're gonna be resurrected by this Work that He's putting together here. They are going to resurrect them and put them to work. Okay?

64 Now, if you'll turn over to **Romans 8**, then He tells you here, **Romans 8**, remember the question here and He says that's when it's going to be finished, this Administration. If you remember what the Apostles said about this Administration that He is forming and then what's going to take place is **Romans 8:19**.

65 **Romans 8:19. For the earnest expectation of the creation waits for the revealing of the Sons of YAHWEH...** Yes, that's it, this Administration that **YAHWEH** is putting together.

66 Now, couple that with **Ephesians 5** and start here with **verse 25. Ephesians 5:25. Husbands, love your wives, just as the Messiah also loved the Called Out Ones, and gave Himself for them...** You can't go wrong there.

67 Now, notice **verse 26, In order that He might sanctify them, cleansing them with the Laws... Of YAHWEH**. Cleansing them with the Laws of **YAHWEH**, that's what the Trumpeter is doing right now and telling you how to do it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 **Verse 27, That He might cause the glorious...** Glorious! That's what He calls you, brethren, if you'll humble yourselves and submit. **...That He might cause...** That's what Yahshua is doing through the Seventh Trumpeter right now, forming you so He can cause, **...That He might cause the glorious Called Out Ones...** We just saw, before the world began **YAHWEH** called you. He planned this. It was all in His Plan and now the finishing part, in the voice of the Seventh Trumpeter this is going to take place.

69 **Verse 27, That He might cause the glorious**

Called Out Ones to stand by His Side... "I don't want to stand by His Side," you say. "I don't like this, what you're doing back here. I don't think this is a Law. No, I'm not gonna carry a shovel!" [laughing] "No, I'm not gonna guard this place. I don't even like it. I don't even know why I came here." Well, of course, that's the attitude in the world.

70 But the ones who're gonna make it here, notice, **...not having spot...** You see that, without spot. You wouldn't know what this was and those who are saying they want to butcher a lamb for Passover to represent Yahshua, they don't understand the first part of this Plan of **YAHWEH** back here to bring you to this point right here. Their minds are sick. They can't understand.

71 But notice, **...not having spot, nor wrinkle, nor any such things; but that they would be Holy and without...** Notice that word, you see that word, **...without blemish...** Without blemish. The word **spot**, it means, *metaphorically of keeping a commandment without alteration, free from defilement...* Free from defilement in a defiled world, can you imagine that? And imagine **YAHWEH** saying, "Come out from her, My People, and be you separate."

72 "No, I don't want to be separate from them. No, I want to go to McDonalds and eat. No, I want to go to Sam's and buy a defiled hot dog. That's a weakness of mine." Well, those weaknesses won't be here. You're going to be without spot and blemish. Well, what does that mean, without spot and blemish? Without spot or blemish.

73 In **Mattithyah 24**, the things that are not shown in the English words that I've spent eternity, seems like, looking these things up and working on them and, of course, we have a lot of help doing the same thing now, but trying to iron out the wrinkles as the Apostle mentioned there.

74 But in **Mattithyah 24**, and let's go to **verse 3**. The *King James Version* says, *...Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?*

75 The *Amplified Bible* says this, *...Your coming and of the end (the completion...* Now, this is actually in and they give their work here, the books that they used to get this. Now, this is in the reference version, but they give this word **end**. *...(the completion...* They put here in parenthesis because it is explained that that is what this word is meaning. So they put, *...(the completion, the consummation) of the age?...* Now, this is the *Amplified Bible*, if you've got one of the reference *Amplified Bibles*, it will have this.

76 The whole verse in the *Amplified* says, *Matthew 24:3. While He was seated on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately and said, Tell us, when will this take place, and what will be the sign of Your coming and of the end (the completion...* The completion, as you know this is the completion of the Administration now but also the completion of the Plan. ...*the consummation) of the age?... Now, that's the only place I've ever seen this word used, the consummation. But it's given in description of this word that they're using here so this was placed in it as a reference.*

77 The word **consummation**, it means to finish up, I mean *to sum up, to sum up, to finish, complete or perfect in every way, to bring to completion or fulfillment, finish, accomplish.* Now, we're speaking, of course, of **YAHWEH's** Plan here and the Disciples are asking Yahshua, when is this going to be finished? Because they knew more there than what we do here and what the Christian churches do. The Christian churches would never find this out because they're wicked and no wicked will understand, as Daniyl said in **chapter 4**.

78 The whole world today is following this same plan of wickedness so they won't understand. They can't understand. That's the reason **YAHWEH** established His House to bring understanding to the world. And now they're calling or coming in contact with us and they're starting to, of course, learn **YAHWEH's** Way, the way, the only way to Peace.

79 But the word there means all of those things; *to bring to completion or fulfillment, finish, accomplish.* That's all in that word that they, the Disciples asked and they translated it, *end of the world.* So you see how complicated this is to get to the bottom of and actually learn the truth about this one thing. Then *completion, an end, conclusion, outcome.* Now that's what the word means.

80 (I know I'm out of time, but I need to cover, well, let me see. Let me just rehearse one thing here.) Now, you know the Administration. You know the Plan from **YAHWEH** in the beginning to make man in His Image. Well, that, the Apostles were inspired to write, is an Administration that He can administrate Himself which will also administrate to others. The others will also take those orders and follow them completely without question.

81 In fact, we're told as the Great Kohan Shaul brought out today, we're told to avoid these questions, avoid unlearned, unlearned and ignorant questions. So, there's no use in trying to

answer. I answered all the things to begin with. I'm answering it again now, but none of the wicked will understand. You've got to get that in your mind. When a person has this wickedness in them, they're blocked already. The only way for them to get rid of this would be to humble themselves, repent, repent, and then start to work their way back to conversion, something they didn't have and never had since they come here or they wouldn't be out. They wouldn't be leaving, because there's no other way here.

82 But in this right here, the Apostles asked, and when is this Administration going to be finished, that was their question, and, of course, the signs of His Coming. Well, first, He gives the signs of His Coming here, many of them. He gives the sickness, disease, the wars. The Prophets, He was speaking little bits and pieces of what the Prophets had brought that I wanted to cover today but ran out of time. But He gives little bits and pieces of what those Prophets spoke of is going to be in this time period, in this generation, this evil and adulterous generation that was prophesied, that resists authority more than any generation before. This was one of the things He showed, rebellion against **YAHWEH's** Authority. He shows that in **verses 11-12**.

83 Well, of course, if you understand what He's talking about here, probably the first Scripture that would pop into your mind would be I **Samuyl Chapters 7-8** where they didn't want **YAHWEH** to rule over them. Of course, this block is in their mind and this is the reason that Daniyl said none of the wicked will understand because their mind is blocked and the only way they can get this understanding is to humble themselves like a little child, start over into a rebirth, as Yahshua described it, into a rebirth and a reeducation into The House of **YAHWEH**.

84 Well, it said, when is this going to be completed now, this Administration that we're talking about here? When can we get up and go to work? And He gives all of these things here and then He says in **Mattithyah 24:34**, that's it. These are things you're gonna be able to see, in **verse 33**, when you see all these things. That's what we're seeing right now in this generation. Plus, the Seventh Trumpeter, which is also shown in **verse 14**. **Verse 14** shows you the finished work of **Revelation 10:7**.

85 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters! Be strong! Be faithful! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Seven

Many Deceivers—How To Keep From Being Deceived By Them

02/19/11

K. Shaul: It's my great honor and privilege once again to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Come on now! Come on! Come on! Come on! Whew! Come on! [laughing, applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The reason for the teachings is to let you know that we belong to **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** is guiding us. **YAHWEH** is protecting us. He's bringing His Work forward in this time period. He's called you to that Work and He's gonna guide you, if you'll let Him, throughout all eternity. But you'll always need to humble yourself to **YAHWEH** and do what He says! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 The troubles we're having in the world, they are mounting and they were prophesied to mount in this time period and get totally out of hand. In fact, this is going to bring the nuclear wars. They're wanting to already. It would have been brought already if it hadn't been that **YAHWEH** held them back for your sake.

4 But the headlines here, *Skyrocketing Food Prices Threaten Global Security...* So they're beginning to see now that this is going to bring about wars. It says, they're warning that *...food riots could erupt in the face of steeply rising prices are resounding around the world.*

5 It says, *...Apparent effects of climate change, increasingly severe climate disruptions...* Now, we've told them, we've told the scientists, the scientists of America and throughout the world, and by the way, we're reaching the world almost totally now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

6 This was sent to me this morning because I keep pushing to reach all the countries. There're 160 countries, there are 195 countries total from what I can see so we have not reached 35 of them with this Message so far, only 35. We're putting together a list of the 35 countries that have not yet visited our websites or called The House of **YAHWEH** and try and target them over the next few days. Well, of course, that's our Work, what **YAHWEH** prophesied would take place in this time period. He says they're going to come to you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 **YAHWEH** is taking care of America for His Work's sake and that's promised and I've told you that. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] The United States is going to remain strong right up to the very end, not because of the schools of higher learning and their finding solutions to problems. They won't. They don't have any solution. They don't have any answers. Their schools were never geared towards a Peaceful Solution. It was geared towards causing this trouble. Dog-eat-dog, that is the schools' teaching. That's the schools' teachings; to do whatever you can do to bring in the money and let the other guy look out for himself. Well, of course, that's not **YAHWEH**'s Way, but anyway, these're their schools of higher learning.

8 And the warnings that food riots is going to erupt, well they're already erupting. *...Apparent effects of climate change...* We've told them what is going on there and why the climate changes. What we've done to our climates is sinful. Sins are



what's caused the climate change. And if they'd get our books, our information on that, the Scriptures show them what they're doing and what they have done to cause these climate changes and the only way to stop it is to stop sin. Stop doing what we're doing to disrupt it.

9 *...Food prices in 2011 are higher than at any time since the U.N. Food and Agriculture Organization started recording them... "I feel we have now entered a danger zone"...* He said.

10 Oil prices too have risen. "Hurt not the oil and the wine." But you can rest assured now that the United States is being protected from this. Don't think we're doing without food in the United States. **YAHWEH** wants you to come to the United States to His House and that's the only reason it's being protected. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 Food prices have gone up. The future investor's market is, of course, driving the prices up to make a dollar, a few million dollars. Now, here's something that comes from the schools of higher learning and they've never learned that what they're doing is causing this one too.

12 But, *Medicare Fraud Strike Force Charges 111 Individuals for more than \$225 Million in False Billing and Expands Operations to Two Additional Cities...* Well, of course, they could probably go to all the cities where there're schools of higher learning and they will find this going on because this is what they teach to do, to make money. It's like "all is fair in love and war." You know, this is a saying of theirs. And it's war out there, brethren. They're at war all the time. They have shootouts on the streets, here in Abilene, with three major universities to teach them how to do it and give them a license to do so.

13 *Egypt to let Iranian warships through Suez Canal...* More confusion, of course. They're saying that Japan needs to create the nuclear bomb so they can protect themselves. You know, if they created a million of them, they still couldn't protect themselves from a nuclear bomb. You know, these are idiots, idiots talking. What sense does it make to add more nuclear bombs when we have overkills now? Protect yourselves? Who are you bluffing? There's no way you could bluff the United States or Israel or any of the nations. You build more nuclear bombs, you create more fear. Then there comes the thoughts of, "Hey, we better hit this person before they hit us." This is all you're doing. But you don't have sense enough to see it because your minds are confused because you break **Leviticus 18**! If they would only read these Laws and see what they're doing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 *Produce prices skyrocket...* There's no need for that, but the schools of higher learning have taught them how to do this.

15 *Hungry for a Solution to Rising Food Prices?*... We don't have it. Hungry for a solution to solve the problems in Wisconsin right now? You're all familiar with what's taking place? Rioting, thousands of people stormed the courthouse angry-they're wanting blood! Well, maybe not, but it may turn to that.

16 *Ideology shadows fight to rule the new Egypt...* I thought they didn't want a ruler there. What is it they want? "We don't want a ruler." "Now, we want a ruler." Well, we're fighting over the rulers now. "Who's gonna rule us next?" "Well, this man has a nice coat. Look at him. Maybe he could tell us what to do." That's what the Scripture said. No, he can't tell you! He learned from the schools of higher learning. They don't teach the answers in the schools of higher learning. If they did, they wouldn't be fighting in the streets of Abilene, in front of the college, in front of the very college that trained them!

17 It's one step deeper into the sewer line with every thought now. Their minds are so confused. They can't turn around. They don't have sense enough to turn it around. *Ideology shadows fight to rule the new Egypt...*

18 *White House to Cut Energy Assistance to the Poor...* Now, that'll solve the problems. I guess you heard that they're also taking the old people that they've had in prison, they've been making money off of them for years. You know, some of those people have been in prison for fifty years and now the medical bills are hurting the government. They can no longer make money out of them because it's costing them too much to keep them alive so they're going to release them now. Why? For the sake of money. They don't want to waste the money on these old people.

19 Do you see how sick this is to take people who don't even know anything about making a living now, been behind bars for fifty years, and put them out on the streets? Well, that's the kind of love we have in the world and that's what the Savior said because--now, if you'll listen to me, I'll tell you the reason! Because iniquity is abounding, your love is going cold. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Come to The House of **YAHWEH** and we'll show you how to solve all of these problems, every last one of them! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 *Japan 'should develop nuclear weapons to defend itself'...* There is just no way, brethren, that

anybody could defend themselves against a nuclear weapon.

21 The world has weapons now stockpiled, that can destroy a full-sized city the size of New York. That's how powerful these weapons are, weapons of mass destruction that the schools of higher learning have put all of their efforts into because there's money there. Remember I told you back when we were witnessing to the U.N. and the gatherings there and Bawa Jain, the door opener to get us in, he said, at that time, it was an \$850 billion a year business. Well, of course, now it's reaching into the trillions of dollars. It's the business you can't stop. He says there's no way you can stop it, there's too much money in it. Well, that's what it's all about.

22 And now the education is, and this is what they're desiring, "We have got to educate our children better than Japan educates their children so we can build better bombs to sell to Japan, instead of buying their bombs." Now, this is the sense that they're using. This is their part of common sense. That's what they have left. Build a bomb.

23 It's like The House of **YAHWEH** saying, "Well, we've got to build a bomb to protect ourselves against Abilene." [laughing] Yeah, yeah. You know how many planes they got in Abilene and bombs to carry them? He who lives by the sword, dies by the sword. Does that make sense? And that's what the Savior told them but do they pay any attention to Him? No! Not at all! He taught peace. He's actually opposite from everything you find in the world today.

24 *Uprising in Wisconsin: Tens of Thousands Protest Anti-Union Bill as Wisconsin Lawmakers Leave State to Stall Vote...* Well, they have nothing that they can offer so about the only thing they can do is hold it up, but that's not going to help either. It's just going to make matters worse. Come to Abilene and we'll show you what to do. Come to us. We have the answers. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 The Savior. Now, we've been talking about how to keep from being deceived and, of course, the schools of higher learning, they look good. They look good to everyone--and Yahshua said this. This was started in **Genesis**, if you remember **YAHWEH** saying that this way looks desirable. And that's the way He made man. If you'll think about it, several Scriptures should enter your mind there that He made man in this way. He made man with enmity against His Laws, against His Way.

26 So when you come to the House, you're going to be going against everything natural that's been put into your body. Yes, you're going to have

to fight it because **YAHWEH** said He made you just opposite from what He actually wants you to be. He's still making you. He's going to make you into His Image, but right now you've got to fight the way of the flesh, what He put in the flesh, for you to overcome. And you've got to overcome it. He says if you don't overcome it, then you won't be fit for the Kingdom. And when Yahshua was telling you to wipe that frown off of your face, you know, He knows that you can. He knows that you can, but He knows that you want to love that hatred.

27 And these people, the shootout that I mentioned, I'm sure you saw it, it's been on all the news and they were wondering why the man from the North family wasn't being arrested and they said, "Well, his name is North. That's the reason he's not being arrested." And, of course, the Norths are, you know, high in the schools of higher learning in Abilene so this is the reason. But the news media said no, that had nothing to do with it. So finally he went and turned himself in. But you will see this, I'm sure, throughout the trial. No justice in the world today.

28 But then who's guilty of this crime? It's not those two men that had the fight. They're no more guilty than the one, than the woman that was brought to Yahshua and they said, "We've caught her in the very act. Now, she's guilty, right?" No, she's not guilty. You're the ones that're guilty. So just let him who is without sin go ahead and cast a stone at her. What this woman was caught up in was the same schools of higher learning that the whole earth is caught up in today. And these boys that had the shootout, they have trained for years for this. They were bred for it. Yes, they're breeding them for it. They're teaching them day after day to hate and kill and murder.

29 One of them, the one that got killed was wanting to be a police officer. Can you imagine? And our police department, I'm sure, is full of this same, same confusion. And of course, the lawyers who defend them are full of it. The thing that they have gotten caught up in is "kill or be killed", living by the sword. But it's producing this hatred that we want to hang onto.

30 That's the reason we have some who have trouble when they come to The House of **YAHWEH**. They come in, [scrunches face up in a scowl], "You better not touch me. Don't get near me." This is the attitude they come with. Now, this can be changed, but Yahshua said in order for you to be changed, you've got to humble yourself as a little child and take on a rebirth, a total rebirth within yourself. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And you can do it! You can do it!

31 Everything you have in you now, everything you were born with is lust and hatred and enmity against the Laws that I'm trying to teach you right now. That's the reason some have trouble with me. I'm not going to change. I've got it going, brethren! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I know that **YAHWEH** is with me. He says, He spells my every move. He's told me my every move and how to do it and of course, the Scripture is filled with the Prophecies about me and this Last Days' Work of **YAHWEH**. Well, we now have the job of teaching and turning around the carnal mind that you were born and raised with. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 We could take these men, we could take these two men that had the fight out--we'll train them one day. Everyone will be taught by **YAHWEH**, everyone, every single individual. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And we could turn this around to where the man that whipped over in front of the other man would have never even thought about doing such a stunt. The man that bumped him and cursed him would have never thought about that. Both of them would have humbly apologized to each other and walked away from the scene. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

33 Now, that's what your Savior was. That's what your Savior teaches. If you can believe the Savior's Words, He will show you. He shows anyone the only way to become a part of **YAHWEH**'s Work, stop the fighting and wars and have Eternal Life. Yahshua spoke and He taught, He taught the written Words of the Prophets. In fact, He said in **Luke 24:25**, let's be turning over to **Mattithyah 6**, but He said in **Luke 24:25**, He said you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken.

34 And then Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 6**, that's what I want you to go to, I want to read it.

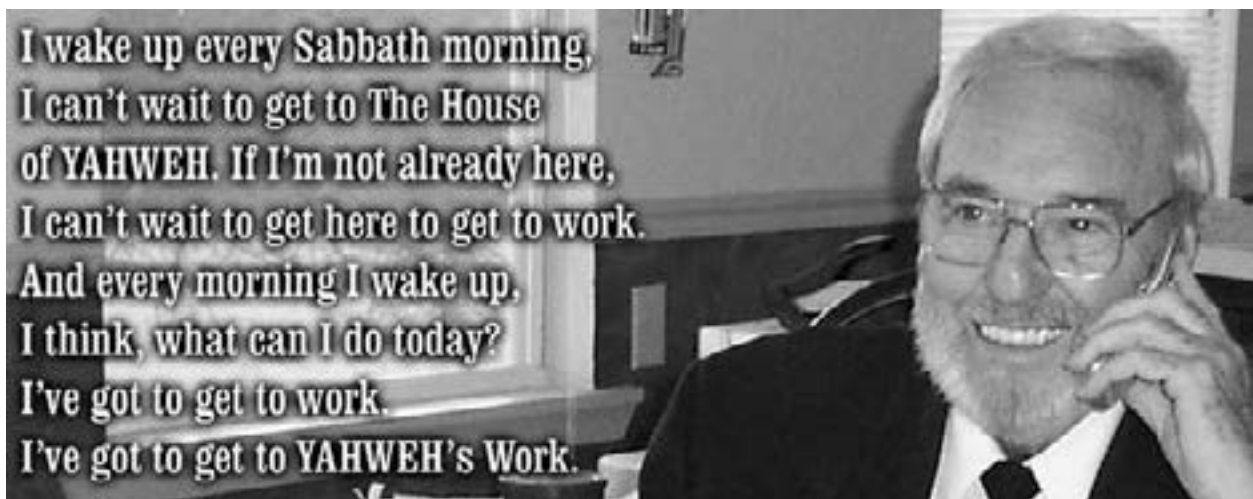
You can write down **Luke 24:25** if you want to and read it. Read it for yourself. But this, **Luke 24:25**, you could preach several sermons on that, you young preachers who are wanting to preach, you could preach several sermons on where this puts the world. You're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. No religion on earth, except The House of **YAHWEH**, teaches all that the Prophets have spoken and lives by it. Do you understand that? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 We're the only ones on earth who believe what the Prophets have spoken and the Prophets have spoken about this Last Days' Work saying, you can be a part of it, but you won't do it with a frown on your face. You're gonna have to smile and you're going to have to bow and you're gonna have to be humble. You're going to have to take glory and find joy in **YAHWEH**. And you can do it. I've found it! I can tell you it's there! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

36 I wake up every Sabbath morning, I can't wait to get to The House of **YAHWEH**. If I'm not already here, I can't wait to get here to get to work. And every morning I wake up, I think, what can I do today? I've got to get to work. I've got to get to **YAHWEH**'s Work.

37 Well here now the Savior in **Mattithyah 6:33**, He tells you, **But seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** Now, they changed that, of course, the rebellious.

38 I was reading a commentary, I want to tell you about this, this week. The commentary was written back in the 1800s by a man in England. And he got so close. He said, the Jews, he was talking about the Catholic church, of course, he calls them the popery and he talked about the "holy" Roman empire, he calls the romish, the romish empire. And he talked about witnessing them burn to death, 250 families.



And it's on record and he named what businesses they were in, so many men and so forth, but they burned them to death.

39 Now, these were men of Galilee who had been driven out, taken prisoners and so forth and were trying to live by the Holy Scriptures that the Catholic church did not want anyone to own. He was part of the Protestant movement that came out of this Catholic church. This is the way **YAHWEH** made it possible for you to own a bible today because the popery, as he called them, and the romish army that killed all their disbelievers, they passed laws that said, "Don't own these things."

40 If you were caught without pork in your house, then you were classified as a believer of **Leviticus 11**. If you were caught with a manuscript of some kind from the Holy Writings of the Prophets, then of course, you were due to be burned at the stake.

41 Well, they burned 250 families, children and all, he said. They burned them to death. That should have been enough to turn the people from the popery and the romish, but they were afraid. They were afraid. Some of those people came to the United States. Hid in caves because they hunted them here too and they gave them the name of Indian. This old Indian, you know, it wasn't that to begin with, it was an old Galilean. That's where our chicken came from, the old Galilean recipe! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 And those old Galileans had to hide for their lives, even in the United States, because they were trying to kill them here too, trying to kill them off. And after they retrained their children and gave them the names of "Indians" and Indian tribes and made them look as sick as they possibly could, yes, they made them look sick in history, where no one would want to have anything to do with them. And when they named or when they sang the song, "Hey-yah-yah-yah, Ho-yah-yah-yah," they made fun of that too. This was a mockery that they put upon the people they call Indians.

43 Now, this is how bad they hated the Galileans. You wonder why you got a frown on your face like this? [shows frown] See, they haven't been taught to even start coming away from this enmity to the Laws of **YAHWEH** and they are still not being taught. But you know what? We're gonna resurrect these people. We're gonna teach them! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The very people, the very people, along with this man that got shot the other day and killed, the very people that hate The House of **YAHWEH** today, if they die, we're

going to resurrect them. We're gonna teach them **YAHWEH's** Way. Everyone is going to be taught by **YAHWEH** before this thing is finished. Yes, that's the finishing Work: resurrecting. That will be after this first 1,000 year millennium, of course, that we're going to resurrect all of these people that persecuted, hunted down and killed our ancestors for doing what we're doing today. And we're gonna resurrect them and give them the opportunity of Eternal Life.

44 These same people could drag you out and keep you from overcoming this hatred to **YAHWEH** right now. They could. They could cause you to leave **YAHWEH's** House. They can whisper in your ear and fill your mind with hatred against **YAHWEH's** Last Days' Work and actually keep you from ever receiving Eternal Life. This is the one and only "chance" for you. You won't have another. When you're resurrected, if you die in your sins, after you have been trained in the House, there won't be any hope for you. You'll be resurrected as Yahshua said in **Yahchanan [John] 5** and also **Daniyl 12**. You'll be resurrected to only be condemned to shame and contempt and, of course, eternal death.

45 Well, here He tells you, **Mattithyah 6:33. But seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** Well, of course, they changed that to Lord or God, the Lord, which comes from the rabbis. The rabbis are the ones that are priests, Catholic priests today. *Rabbin* means *lord* and of course, the highest *rabboni* means *the lord*. And of course, when he dies, you have Halloween to worship the dead saints, what they call saints. Saints of Satan, they don't serve **YAHWEH**. Seek first the Kingdom? No, they changed it, kingdom of God or kingdom of Lord.

46 It's actually...**the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** And we have tons of proof for that to show you. Come to the House. We have the answers here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

47 Well in **Mattithyah 6:33**, the Savior Himself said, **But seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH and His Righteousness...** What is His Righteousness? **Deuteronomy 6:25**, it's keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That is your Righteousness. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4** says sin is the breaking of those Laws. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:7-8** says don't let any popery, romish, Catholic, Baptist or whatever deceive you. Don't let any man deceive you. **I Yahchanan [John]**. Write it down. Read it for yourself if you're in radio/TV land. I won't turn there and read it, I want to continue here. **I Yahchanan 3:4,7,8**. That's *I John*, if you have a *King James Version*. They changed his name too because it had **YAHWEH** in it.

48 But, **Mattithyah 6:33. But seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH and His Righteousness, and all these things will be added to you...** How do you seek? How do you seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**? That's your first chore to Salvation, Yahshua said. And you're a fool if you don't believe it. Now, this is what the Savior tells you to do if you want Salvation. If you want Salvation, seek you first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness.

49 Then everything else, glory, you want glory? It'll be added to you. You'll be so glorious when you're manifested to the universe, brethren, as being a child of **YAHWEH**. You know, there's no way that anything could compare to the glory that **YAHWEH** has in store for you if you'll humble yourself as a little child. Get the frown off your face! Smile when you see me! [gives big smile] [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And when I'm up here chewing on you, smile and thank me for it. Praise **YAHWEH** for it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 Now, Yahshua said to do this first. And then He said, He's preaching, He said believe--let's turn over to **Deuteronomy 12**--because He said you've got to believe all that the Prophets have spoken. He said seek, seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. That's what was told to you back here in this Law. Seek first the Kingdom. You'll find that that Kingdom is the One Sent. We'll show you that in just a little bit. The One Sent, he's the One you've got to seek out to find the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. That's what the Great Kohan Shaul was telling or putting out a while ago from the Scriptures. That is the Kingdom. That's the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**.

51 You right now, I love this commercial that the ladies of The House of **YAHWEH** made. Where they say, "I am The House of **YAHWEH**!" "I'm The House of **YAHWEH**!" [laughing] Well, that's true

and I'll make that more believable when you see what the Apostles said about this. Well, I'm getting ahead of myself. Let's go here. He said seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**.

52 Well, here in **Deuteronomy 12:5**, He said, **But you are to seek the habitation of your Father...** He could have put or wrote Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. This is **Deuteronomy 12:5**. Seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, that's the same thing that's written right here. Yahshua was just merely quoting the Law, the written Law of the Prophet.

53 **...seek the habitation of your Father; The House of YAHWEH--the place which YAHWEH your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His...** Authority. That word is **authority** right there if you want to look it up. It means authority and it also means the authority of the One Sent.

54 If you turn over to **Amosyah**, keep that in mind, go over to **Amosyah** now. Because, keep in mind also that the Savior said many, many false prophets, false saviors will arise. In **Amosyah** or **Amos**, they changed his name too because the Name **YAHWEH** is in his name, **Amosyah**. So they just put merely in the *King James Version*, **Amos**.

55 Well, here in **Amosyah 3** now, **YAHWEH** says in **verse 7**, **Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work...** He won't have a Work. Now, remember the word **Work**, **Work** because Yahshua used that word the same as He did seek first the Kingdom.

56 **Verse 7, Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work, other than the Work that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets...** Well, that narrows it down now because no one except the Prophets are to be believed when it comes to finding, seeking out the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. That's where you have to go to find where it is and what it's doing and the Work that you can join.

You know, there's no way that anything could compare to the glory that **YAHWEH** has in store for you if you'll humble yourself as a little child. Get the frown off your face! Smile when you see me!



57 Look back up to **verse 1, Hear this Word which YAHWEH has spoken against you, O children of Israyl, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying:**

58 **Verse 2, You only have I known of all the families of the earth; therefore, I will judge you for all your iniquities.**

59 **Verse 3, Can two walk together, unless they are in agreement?...** Now, as the Great Kohan Shaul brought out, you've got to agree with **YAHWEH**. He's not going to agree with you. He sets the pattern that you've got to live by if you want to live; otherwise, you won't have Eternal Life because He simply won't give it to you.

60 Can you imagine what His Kingdom would be like if it was divided like Wisconsin is today? You see every man doing what is right in his own eyes. We didn't read it, but turn back to **Deuteronomy 12**--hold your place in **Amosyah**--because He warns against that very thing. And He tells you, Yahshua said, believe, you're a fool if you don't believe the Prophets.

61 Well, **YAHWEH** says here in this same verse, **Deuteronomy 12:5**. He said, **But you are to seek the habitation of your Father; The House of YAHWEH--the place which YAHWEH your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His Name...** That is, His Authority. **...and there you must go...** No "ifs, ands, and buts." There you must go if you want Salvation.

62 (Let's see.) **Verse 8, You must not at all do as we are doing here this day--every man doing whatever is right in his own eyes...** Now here're two Laws that you've got to follow if you want Salvation and if you don't want to be deceived. You can't do what's right in your own eyes. I just told you, your eyes are full of evil. Your heart is full of evil. That's what your Scripture said. These things you've got to fight. You've got to put them down and believe **YAHWEH** and go to the place He chooses and there do what He says. That's all simple. The Savior said it as well as the Prophets wrote it.

63 Well, back to **Amosyah 3:2** now. **You only have I known...** That's **verse 2**.

64 **Verse 3, Can two walk together, unless they are in agreement?...** No, they can't. You can't walk with **YAHWEH** unless you agree and you're a fool if you don't believe what the Prophets have spoken because that's the Words of **YAHWEH** to you. He's not going to come and talk to you. People who hear these voices and say, "**YAHWEH** told me to go kill Yisrayl," no, that didn't come from **YAHWEH**. [laughing] It can come, yes, it can come, but not from **YAHWEH**.

65 **Verse 6, Will a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? Will iniquity fostered by religious imposters be taking place in a city, and YAHWEH not also have a Righteous work there?...** See, he's leading up to telling you, **YAHWEH** is not going to have a Work everywhere.

66 He has set seven Works. That's it. Now, those seven Works, from those seven Works, He said, "I am going to establish a Kingdom, a family, and I'm going to give them full ruling Authority." We're the last ones of that family, brethren. We're the remnant. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And He says, all you've got to do is believe without seeing. Believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Believe the One Sent, the One Sent. That's all you've got to do. Believe and do what he says.

67 Well here in **verse 7**, He tells you, "I'm not going to have a Work every place that Satan has a work. The only ones that I'm going to have are those prophesied." When people come to you and start whispering in your ear, ask them, where are you prophesied in the Holy Scriptures and write this down and bring it to me because I want to talk to them too! [laughing]

68 In **verse 8**, He said, **The lion has roared, who will not fear? Father YAHWEH has spoken, but who can prophesy?...** Well, you can't unless you have this Inspiration from **YAHWEH**. You go off on your own, you're on your own, as Yahshua said and we'll read it in just a moment.

69 **Verse 9, Publish in the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt...** And so forth. And He says, **...behold the great tumults; turmoil...** Surely we can behold that now. We have televisions in our house that bring in news from all over the world so you can sit there and watch the news and you can see the turmoil from the schools of higher learning, from everyone going his own way, from everyone disbelieving **YAHWEH**, Who created mankind for the purpose of giving him authority to rule the universe. Yes, that's why you were created. That's why mankind was put on the earth because there was trouble and I'll cover that all later in detail.

70 Yes, there's been trouble in heaven and still is trouble in heaven, but **YAHWEH** has a Plan to stop all of it and bring peace, not only to the earth, to the schools of higher learning, to all these people that have killed themselves down through the centuries and murdered everybody else. They won't repent of their murders. They will create more nuclear bombs to protect themselves. [laughing] And they're gonna kill four-fifths of mankind with those nuclear bombs that they built

to “protect” themselves. Well, that’s their schools of higher learning.

71 There is a better Way and **YAHWEH** has it and we’re going to offer it to the universe and you can be a part of that Work if you will believe, if you will believe all that the Prophets have spoken. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

72 **Verse 10, For they do not know to do Righteousness...** That’s the reason there’s turmoil. Come to The House of **YAHWEH**. We have the answers for you to straighten out your problems. No, your minds are blinded. Your minds are blinded from what would stop these problems that you’re having now all over the world. **YAHWEH** is training a crew right here in Abilene. He’ll train you too if you come. If you come, He will train you to bring peace.

73 **Verse 10, For they do not know to do Righteousness, says YAHWEH...** They don’t even know what Righteousness is. They think Righteousness is fixing a turkey dinner on Thanksgiving for these poor, hungry people that they kick out the next day. And I’m sure, I’m sure now that this next Thanksgiving they will remember all these men that’ve been in prison, that they are going to kick out of prisons because they can no longer afford to keep them.

74 **...they who store up violence and robbery in their palaces...** They fight in the streets, killing each other. They rob each other. They go and rob their churches. They cut off and take their air conditioners. They’re taking their air conditioners from behind the churches, they say, stripping the copper out of them and taking it and selling it. This is what He’s talking about right here. Look at what you’re getting into or what you want to stay in. He’s calling you out of this enmity to the Laws. **YAHWEH** is calling you out, training you in His

Way, a Way He says will stop this. And if you just look at His Way you can see that it will.

75 **Verse 11, Therefore, this is what Father YAHWEH says: An adversary is surrounding the land; she will bring down your strength from you, and your palaces will be plundered...** Well, of course, we’re seeing that now.

76 This is **Amosyah** that we are looking at here and remember what He said. Seek first the Kingdom. That’s the same thing **Deuteronomy** said. Let’s go over to **Yahchanan 5** now. If you have a *King James Version*, it’s **John. Yahchanan** or **John 5** here and go back to what Yahshua is showing you to keep you from being deceived, to show you the one and only way into **YAHWEH**’s Kingdom, into His Work.

77 Go to **Yahchanan 5** and notice here **verse 39. Yahchanan 5:39.** Yahshua says seek first the Kingdom. **Deuteronomy** said seek the habitation of **YAHWEH**, that’s the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** where **YAHWEH** chooses to give Authority, to give Authority. That’s what the whole thing is about. That’s **Genesis 1:26** where He made man to give him this Authority. Now, He’s set up a place to give Authority. He said seek it. Seek first that place. Go to that place.

78 Well, how do you find it? The Savior said in **Yahchanan 5:39. Search the Scriptures...** Search the Scriptures, the written Word. Well, here’s the Catholic, the popery as the commentary said, and the romish saying, “No, you can’t trust the Scriptures. They’re wrong!” “Now, we have an oral law that’s better. You know, it’s better than eggs and better than sugar and better than salt. In fact,

There is a better Way
and **YAHWEH** has it
and we’re going to
offer it to the universe
and you can be a part
of that Work if you
will believe. if you will
believe all that the
Prophets have spoken.



you do away with all those things if you follow us.” [laughing] You’ll start going blind and hungry and deaf and dumb too.

79 But He says, **Search the Scriptures...** This is the way to find it. **...for in them you have Eternal Life—and these are they which testify of Me...** Me. Giving you Authority. Giving you Authority.

80 Look at **verse 40, But you will not come to Me, that you might have Life...** You’ve got to come to Him and the only way you can find Him is search the Scriptures to see where His Propheted Work is. Amosyah said, “I will have no Work other than that propheted.” So you search the Scriptures to find where that Work is. Now, this is the written Word of the Prophets. They wrote as they were moved by **YAHWEH’s Spirit**.

81 Look at **chapter 6** of this same Book. **Yahchanan 6:28. Then they said to Him; What must we do, that we might work the Works of YAHWEH?... This should be your question. What do I have to do? What did He say? Go to the Priests, Deuteronomy 17. Go to the Priests. Seek first the Kingdom, then go to the Priest and he will tell you what to do. Don’t turn from the right or the left, He says, and you will be in My Kingdom. And Yahshua said in Mattithyah 7, wide is the way to destruction. Wide is the way and broad is the way that leads to destruction, but narrow is this way that leads to Eternal Life. The only thing you have to do is seek through the Scriptures, go to that place, humble yourself and do what the Priest says, once you have found the Propheted Work of the Kingdom of YAHWEH.**

82 Where is the Work? What do we do? **Verse 29, Yahshua answered, and said to them: This is the Work of YAHWEH...** Well, notice what the Work of **YAHWEH** is teaching to do. The whole Work of **YAHWEH**, the whole Work of **YAHWEH**, this is what it teaches. Now, this is what you hate, I know. This is a hatred that goes on in everybody’s mind to begin with. It creates hatred, jealousy, envy and in many cases murder, yes, false accusing. But this is what you’ve got to do, right here, the Savior said and what the Work is for, what the Work is for is to get you to believe the One Sent. The whole Work of **YAHWEH** is to get you to believe that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

83 Now, let me tell you a story again, let me tell you what was written in **Samuyl**. Samuyl, **YAHWEH**, I want to remind you of this, Samuyl told king, the king of the nation of Israyl, “Go do a certain thing. Kill all the animals. Don’t bring any of them back with you.” So here comes Saul, the king, he was the king that **YAHWEH** chose over

the nation of Israyl. Put yourself in his shoes. And Samuyl said, “What have you done here? Why didn’t you do what I told you to?” “Oh, I did.” “Well, then why, what is this animal noise? What are these animals that’re making racket here?” “Well, I decided to save the best ones. If you’d seen those beautiful animals, you’d want us to mix with them. You’d want to cross with them. So I decided, I decided.” So here you did what **YAHWEH** told you not to do, every man doing what is right and pleasing in his own eyes. That’s what you did. Do you see anything Righteous about that?

84 Well, that’s what people want to do. That’s the enmity against **YAHWEH’s** Work. His Work is to get you to believe the One Sent. The One Sent, and they knew it, was Samuyl at that time. And he told the king, “You just threw your kingship away. You threw away the place in **YAHWEH’s** Kingdom because you were raised and brought up on the Laws of **YAHWEH**. You were fully trained in them. I told you plain as day, don’t bring any of these animals back. Kill them all. **YAHWEH** told you to do this.” Samuyl was **YAHWEH** to King Saul.

85 Now, **YAHWEH** gave you that example and He says these examples occurred to them so you won’t stumble and fall as they did. Yet, this same enmity to **YAHWEH’s** Laws, to His Kingdom, to His House, this same enmity is with you today and we’ll see this spoken of more in detail and how it actually is bred into the genes. That’s what the Apostles show. Yes, they knew about genes and they knew about breeding. They knew. Adam, he knew it, Adam and Eve. They were very brilliant in these things, what science is finding out today. I brought a lot of this stuff out in *The Prophetic Words* and the Newsletters and you really need to read those weekly and monthly as they’re put out.

86 But notice, **Yahchanan 6:29**, the total Work of **YAHWEH**. **...that you...** They took out the word **may** and we made the same mistake. But the *Diaglott*, if you want to get a *Diaglott* and look at it, you’ll see the word **may** there. **...that you may believe...** That’s the Work of **YAHWEH**. **...that you may believe...** And they put the word **in**, it should be **into**, into. Well what does the word **into** mean?

87 **Into**, this word **into**, I want to read you the meaning of it. It means number one, *entry* or *introduction*, introduction. So you’re being introduced right now into **YAHWEH’s** Kingdom and the way to be a part of this Work. To be a part of the Work, you must have this same thing in you that Yahshua did which you read right there.

88 The total Work of **YAHWEH** is to get you to believe the One Sent. You’re going to be the One

Sent one day when He sends you out. But now, the one thing that **YAHWEH** is setting the universe up for, and the world, He says, "Witness what I'm doing." So He does these things to witness to the universe that He is training people who you can trust, that He has sent. And He's going to send you, a certain individual to your planet, and you've got to believe that individual as coming from **YAHWEH** Himself and He speaks only the Words of **YAHWEH**. So you, the total Work of **YAHWEH** now is to get you to believe the One Sent so that when you're the One who's Sent, the universe will know you and they're anxiously waiting to find out your name, hoping and praying right now for One Sent to be sent to them to stop the hatred. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

89 Wisconsin would profit greatly from one sent there to straighten them out right now. So would Egypt. Egypt is in such confusion now and fighting over who's gonna rule next, who's gonna rule. Well, all of them got the same confusion. They're carrying the same confusion as the one they kicked out. So you can see if they sent somebody that's got this same confusion, what would occur. **YAHWEH** says His People are not going to have that, His People. He said, "Witness this. I'm not going to let King Saul in My Kingdom." They know this. King Saul will not be a part of **YAHWEH**'s future Kingdom of Saints that will be sent out to the universe because he didn't believe, he didn't obey the One Sent. That's simple, right? Well, your enmity won't tell you that! [laughing] But the Scriptures tell you that.

90 So **into** is an *introduction*, it means *insertion*. **Insertion** means *something that is inserted*, it means *the mode of a place of attachment of an organ or part*, part of an organ that makes the organ work. It means *a section of genetic material that is inserted into the existing gene sequence*. Well, science knows how to do this now and, of course, the body is wonderfully made, as the Psalmist said.

91 So He's giving you something here that you should know and be trained in, knowing what He's talking about. It's like putting you as a piece into a body of workers and that's what He's speaking of here. You've got to believe the One Sent in order to become a part--that you may believe into, believe into him whom He has sent.

92 You know from Prophecy that I am the One Sent in these Last Days. That's the way they knew. That's the way they knew that Yahshua was the One Sent at that time. Prophecy showed this. "We have found Him!" they said. "We have found Him, the One Sent!" That's what the woman went out telling

the people. "We have found the One Sent! And He is. They killed Him, they crucified Him, they hated Him, they murdered Him and now He's resurrected and He just talked to me. We have found Him!" So this Message went out that they had found the One Sent because He was prophesied.

93 Search the Scriptures because they testify of me! They give my name, place of birth, time of birth, the Work that I will do, how I was named, all of these things are given in detail. There's no way you can deny these Prophecies if you're searching for the One Sent! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

94 Now, He says, **Verse 29, ...This is the Work of YAHWEH that you may believe into Him Whom He has sent...** Now, if you can believe in the One Sent, one day you will be the One Sent. That's what you're training for, to be the One Sent out to do a Work of **YAHWEH**. And there will be no doubt because **YAHWEH** Himself is going to manifest you, the Prophets show.

95 But that's the word **insertion**. It's to be inserted, you are to be inserted into this position. **Into** means *superimposition*, which means *to place or lay over or above, whether in or not, in contact, to lay as a geometric figure upon another so as to make all like parts coincide*. Now, that's you, that you may believe **into**, that's what this word means that the Savior used here and it's certainly there. We've checked it out. It's there and it means just that. It means *inclusion*, inclusion, the act of including you into this insertion of the Body, the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. Beautiful, isn't it?! He couldn't have picked a better word to use than that. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

96 **Verse 29, ...This is the Work of YAHWEH that you may believe into...** That is, that you, so you can be made a part of this Body, maybe like a tiny gene of a muscle or something to make sure that it comes out right each time so it in itself can work.

97 Now, read again, read again there that **Yahchanan 6:29. Yahshua answered, and said to them: This is the Work of YAHWEH...** This is the Work of **YAHWEH**. From beginning to end, this is it. **...that you may believe into...** The One Sent. That's it. Now, if you add to that **Yahchanan 7**, just turn over just a little way, **chapter 7** and look at **verse 18**.

98 **Yahchanan 7:18.** He said, **He who speaks on his own...** Now, here is someone that doesn't want to believe into the One Sent, so He says, he who refuses this and speaks on his own. **...seeks his own glory...** Now, I'm sure he would deny this, but if he admitted the truth, he would humble

himself and this wouldn't apply to him. He would humble himself and believe into the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** that **YAHWEH** sent. So Yahshua gives you his character right here in saying, this person who speaks on his own, who is not prophesied of **YAHWEH** for a Work of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days, he seeks his own glory. **...but He Who seeks the Glory of the One Who sent Him...** Who sent Him, that was prophesied. **...He is True, and no unrighteousness is in Him...** Now, these are the Savior's Words about the One Sent and the one not sent.

99 Now, if you would go back to **Yahchanan 5** there and look at **verse 31. Yahchanan 5:31**. He said, **If I...** Yahshua Himself. He said, **If I alone testify in My Behalf, My testimony is not valid...** It's worthless. That's the Savior Himself doing the talking. He said, "If I wasn't prophesied of in the Holy Scriptures, My testimony wouldn't mean a thing." But He's showing them the same thing I'm showing you. He said, Search the Scriptures. If they're not there, no, they don't belong to **YAHWEH**. Why should you want to leave the Work prophesied, the Work of **YAHWEH**? Because of enmity to **YAHWEH** Himself, the hatred. This means hatred that **YAHWEH** put in the carnal mind that you must overcome.

100 If he speaks on his own, now remember what He said. Seek first the Kingdom and then seek the One Sent and then obey, obey. Look at **Luke 18** again. **Luke 18** and notice here **verse 17. Luke 18:17**. Now, here's what you've got to do to overcome this carnal mind. There's no other way to do it and if you come here, don't think, don't think it's going to be all glory and honor and praise and we'll set you up on a pedestal to worship you. No! [laughing] We'll worship you, yes; we'll serve you. That's what worship means. But right now you've got a life of overcoming to do.

101 **Luke 18:17**. He said, **Truly I say to you: Whoever will not accept the Kingdom of YAHWEH like a little child...** So whosoever will not accept me like a little child, you're gonna be filled with hatred for me. If you don't turn like a little child and start accepting and humbling yourself, humbling yourself to the One Sent, you will build a hatred and Satan

will pull you out. Three out of four she pulls out, that's what the Savior said.

102 **Verse 17, Truly I say to you: Whoever will not accept the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** Now, here He told you to search the Scriptures, seek first the Kingdom, seek first the Kingdom. Now, you have found it. And He said, if you don't humble yourself then you're not going to make it. **...like a little child, will certainly never enter into it...** You've found it, you've found the One Sent, but the enmity is still there. You just came to the place where we show you how to get rid of it, if you do, then you'll start loving me! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

103 It would make me no difference because I'm gonna do the Work anyway. It makes no difference whether I'm loved or hated. I love **YAHWEH** and I love His Laws and I will do them! I will do them as long as I have the power to do so. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

104 But look back, for this last Scripture, look back to **verse 14, I tell you, this man went down to his house justified, rather than the other...** You can read before this and after. **...For everyone who exalts himself will be abased, but he who humbles himself will be exalted...** In **Psalm 8** we see the crowns that're going to be given to you because you humbled yourself to the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, the One Sent, that is the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. I represent the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** only, not Satan. **II Timayah [Timothy]** also shows you this and we're competing for these crowns here as He showed.

105 But glory and honor, yes, you will have it, more than you ever expected and full abundant living, you will have that. You know, even if you worked in the schools of higher learning and you took over the land of Egypt, even if you took over the land of Egypt, you'd have to build some bombs to "protect" yourself, you know. [laughing] None of the world makes sense, brethren, at this time. The only thing that makes any sense at all in this time period is the Work that **YAHWEH** has going. Seek it first and the rest of this will be added to you.

106 May **YAHWEH** bless you, brethren. I love you! I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

The only thing that makes any sense at all in this time period is the Work that YAHWEH has going. Seek it first and the rest of this will be added to you.

Chapter Eight

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #22— The Two Witnesses And The Decisions They Must Make For YAHWEH's Last Days' Established Work

2/26/11

K. Tobyah: I have the great privilege, honor to introduce the Last Days' Witness, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Hey what a lively crowd we have here today. Has anyone taken a count? How many thousands do we have? Quality, we want quality. Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I have a bundle of articles here and they just kept coming and I think on sickness and disease and the problems with the countries and the lack of solutions for their problems. There's no end to their problems the way that they're going. There's an end to them the way **YAHWEH** tells them to go. But they're not, they're not taking that way right now. So there is no, no solution that they have that is going to help them. But rather than to spend my time on this, I got too much other to cover, I think we should have someone maybe next week or week after next bring these articles and spend about a half an hour at least on them.

3 I would rather tell you about this. We have had since January 31st, I believe, yeah, January 31st, we have had, now there's more than this, but we've had as a total of hits here 7,257,317. Now that's not

the total number. It's probably three times, at least that much already and growing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 We're going to have a huge number of people coming for the Feast for the first time. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Get set for them and be ready to welcome them and, of course, build the House. Build the House.

5 Now sunset, April 17th, 2011 is Yahshua's Memorial, and then Seder begins April 18th, 2011. And everyone out there hearing me needs to start now to getting your plane tickets, bus tickets. If you wait till the last minute, they'll double the price on you. You can rest assured of that.

6 Everything is doubling already. They said on the farm report that you could expect triple these prices, they thought within thirty days. Now, that's what it's been in two weeks already. Someone told me that bell peppers were selling for two for a dollar two weeks ago, now they're selling for \$1.64. That was yesterday's market, \$1.64 each. So, that's a pretty big hike on food, and this is just the beginning they say.



7 Oil prices, I kept seeing it go up each day because each day we truck oil out here so everyone won't have to go to town; that is, gasoline. And it shot up ten cents, and then next day it shot up ten cents. And I felt so blessed the next day; it only went up five cents a gallon. [laughing] But this is what we're facing and I showed you this in **Revelation**. It pinpoints it.

8 If I could get everyone to pay attention to the Prophecies, there would be no misunderstandings at all. I guarantee these Prophecies are so plain, and they answer every single question. It's simple to understand where **YAHWEH's** Work is today. There's just no doubt about it. **YAHWEH** gives every detail. He gives you the names. He gives you the location, the generation they'd be born in, what they'll teach, what they'll do, what they'll wear. So why is everyone not here at this time? Well, the Catholic church has had her hand in the doing away with the Laws of **YAHWEH** for just over two thousand years now.

9 The roman army killed off Yahshua and His followers. Yahshua was prophesied in the Holy Scriptures, just Prophecy after Prophecy spoke of this Man, the Savior Who **YAHWEH** would send. So, so close He became His Son. He wouldn't dare break one of His Laws. He wouldn't dare disobey Him in any way. And yet, He was despised and rejected.

10 Now if you think that it's gonna be better for me in these Last Days, you're not thinking Scripturally on what **YAHWEH** is having us prove so He can show to the heavens that we are fit to stand up under the pressure that He allows to be brought upon us.

11 It's easy to come here and say, "Yes, you know, I want to live by the Laws of **YAHWEH**," and that's fine. That's great. That's a start of your persecutions and your trials. You come here to be tried. But that's the main reason, and of course, the second reason is people love darkness rather than Light because their deeds are evil and you desire not to be that way. Those deeds, they come in many different ways and many different pulls today. We got the hardest job of any in these Last Days, because you're pulled from all directions.

12 But the excuses that people have are many. I want you to turn over to **Mattithyah 6**. But they have all kinds of excuses for not going to the Place that **YAHWEH** says, mainly because they have a church on this corner that agrees with them. And just down the street they have another church that agrees with them. No matter what they believe or

no matter what they want to do, they can find a church that will agree with them.

13 It makes me think, this week, you know the courts can't agree either. The leaders of the countries cannot agree. We had one man a leader from Egypt, of course, just ousted from power. And the man, I guess he worked hard, risked his life trying to straighten the country out that was deeply involved in problems, and did straighten it out.

14 It makes me think of the Philippines, where a couple of American companies Dole pineapple and I forget the other one. But there were two companies that went to set up in the Philippines and were raising the vegetables for the world and shipping them out; Del Monte, Del Monte, yeah. Dole and Del Monte, yes, those're the two companies. And they were raising pineapples and shipping them out. And they took care of the people, from the history that you read, they took care of the people from the cradle to the grave.

15 The Catholic church was not getting much money from that situation that was set up there, same as they weren't getting any money from the slaves in America and that's the reason the slaves were set "free," "free". Free to work for the big corporations to bring in the tithe to send to the Catholic church. Well, I know this for a fact and it's history, you know, if you want to look it up, pay any attention, or do any research on it.

16 But they went to the Philippines and they talked the people into rioting. And saying, "if you form this union you can get big wages. You can get this much money out of these two companies." These two companies said, "We can't pay this kind of wages" and most of the benefits of that company showed that they were actually getting more from them, because they took care of them from the cradle to the grave, as they said. They had free hospitals, which after they started getting the big money, then they couldn't pay the hospital bills so they turned to the U.S. government to make them pay the hospital bills. So, when you figured it up, they were actually making more and they were benefiting more from what Dole and Del Monte, they were actually getting more from those two companies and every need was taken care of.

17 Now we have people in Libya right now and one of them was talking on the phone last night and saying, "I've been here for years, I know this country. Gaddafi takes care of every need. He does everything for these people except brush their teeth for them."

18 I noticed the people were well dressed, every one of them that was out there rioting. They were

well fed, too, looks like, like America. I saw no needs that I could see. Now what the need is and you know what it is, it's the same thing that went on in the Philippines. And Mary, according to their number one leader, started making war against Holiness. This is what the Vatican hates, Holiness.

19 The Vatican is evil, brethren. The Catholic church does not teach Righteousness. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And down through the history, I dare anyone to look up the crusades and read them about this, about this system. They chased down and killed **YAHWEH**'s People, murdered them. Shaul, the Apostle Shaul was one of them. He was a Roman. He was a Pharisee, which they are today; they just hide it. They separate themselves. Pharisee means separatist. They separate themselves so you don't know their sins, so you can't look at them, as Yahshua said, "Don't follow their works because their deeds are evil." Now that's the system we're dealing with.

20 But this is why the big uproars are coming in these countries of Muslims, who have a little Holiness left. The Muslims still carry with them some Holiness. And one of the Holiness they carry is they protect their women. And their women are not defiled like they are in the west to where diseases are being bred and floated and mutated and floated around from person to person.

21 You can't even go into a store and buy something clean. And I keep cautioning people on this. This stuff that you're buying in the stores are unclean. You need to wear gloves. You need to spray the gloves. You need to spray yourself. And you need to spray this stuff and try to wash the filth off of it before you wear it or eat it, because the stuff that you're buying in the stores is unclean. They're being touched by unclean filthy hands, corrupted hands from corrupted people.

22 Now this is what the Apostles were telling the people two thousand years ago. The earth is corrupted. It's defiled. That's what they were teaching. "Touch not the unclean thing and I will receive you," says **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

23 We have a trained, educated shopping center that goes and picks up items for people so they won't have to. And of course, they know how to spray themselves. They spray their cars before they put the stuff in there. And the people think they're a little bit peculiar because they see them spraying this stuff on their groceries they buy before they haul them out to their cars. But they are taking precaution for you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And if you find your socks wet like I did, you know,

I knew it, I knew it was lye soap, it was lye water, you know. I knew it wasn't something unclean that was on them. [laughing]

24 But in this sin-sick world that we're in right now, this is the situation that we're in and **YAHWEH** tells you what is going to take place with it. And what He's told you so far has come to pass including me, including the establishment of The House of **YAHWEH**, the Two Witnesses, all of these have come to pass already in detail. And I want to cover some of those details today. But I want you to be aware that there is no excuse at all for people who come here then they won't accept the House because **YAHWEH** tells you exactly what to do to receive Salvation, and there're no if, ands and buts about it. He points it out very clearly to you.

25 Look with me, please, everybody read this for yourself in **Mattithyah 6:33. But seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH and His Righteousness...** That's what the Savior said. Now if you don't believe Him and you won't take His Word for it, then there's no use in you being here. We're going to celebrate His Memorial very soon. He's a Great Man. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And those who make it through this tribulation are gonna work with Him forever. That is, this group of people who're being called now, we're going to be right along side-by-side with this Man as we are today because He is our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 Well, He says seek this first. Now, next thing He tells you is in **Luke**. In order, in order to be straight, in order for you to be straight with **YAHWEH** without spot or wrinkle, turn over to **Luke 24:25**. Now first He said, seek first the Kingdom and its Righteousness, the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness.

27 Well, you want your own righteousness, don't you? You want to decide for yourself what is right and what is wrong. See this in itself will get you burned. That's not what **YAHWEH** wants you to prove. He wants you to humble yourself and do exactly what He tells you to do for Salvation, but for proof that you won't get to heaven to a planet and go off saying, "Well, I decided, I decided on this, this way instead of doing what You told me to do." That can't be in the Kingdom and He's gonna prove it before He ever gives this Authority out. And He says, "I'm gonna prove it to heaven and earth." So they won't have any doubts about it, you won't have any doubts about it, and **YAHWEH** Himself won't doubt you. And He can send you out freely to do His Work.

28 Well, here the Savior said in **Luke 24:25**, you must understand this and do it in order to seek the Kingdom, the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. **Then He said to them: O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the Prophets have spoken!...** You must, He says, otherwise you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken, all that the Prophets have spoken.

29 Now go over to **Yahchanan 5**. I'm not even going to go off any at all, I'm just gonna give you these and then we'll go into the sermon today. But remember that now, seek first the Kingdom, believe what the Prophets have spoken. Why? **Yahchanan 5**, and look at **verse 39**. Believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Search the Scriptures that the Prophets have written. This is the third thing you've got to do.

30 **Yahchanan 5:39. Search the Scriptures; for in them you think you have Eternal Life--and these are they which testify of...** Go over to **Yahchanan 6:29**. They testify of the One Sent who you must believe into that One Sent if you want to be a part of Yahshua's Last Days' Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 The One Sent. Now, the One Sent we find for the Last Days is in **Revelation 11**, where we see Two Witnesses here, Two Witnesses. Now these are the searching the Scriptures. A person could get to **Revelation 11** and never know any further to go than that. But He's already told you seek first the Kingdom, believe what the Prophets have spoken, search the Scriptures, they testify of the One Sent, then you must believe into the One Sent in order to have Salvation or keep from perishing. Because if you don't do it He said you are going to perish. And I can't help you then. I can't wipe the frowns off of your face then. I can't do it now. I can't do it then for sure.

32 **Revelation 11**, here we find, in searching the Scriptures we find a time period. He says in **Revelation 11:1. And there was given me a reed like a measuring rod...** He gave someone a rod like a measuring stick or a--what do you call that thing it goes in and out? A what? Tape measure! Yeah! The women have one that just rolls up. It's just a cloth. I notice that one you can stretch. [congregation laughs] Not to say that they would stretch the truth any, but it's made that way!

33 I'm called every once in a while and they say, "This tallit, there's something wrong". I said, well they stretched it out just a little, stretched that measuring tape. But the one the men have is metal. You can't stretch it. Of course, the man has to lead his wife. Remember you got to teach your wife.

Don't stretch the truth; teach her right. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 And if you're having trouble, if you're having trouble, if you're already separated you can still do this. But if you're having trouble and the two people will agree to do what the Priest says one hundred percent, you can get back together. There's nothing to keep you from it. If one balks and is stubborn, bullheaded, it won't work.

35 Can two walk together when they don't agree? No, they can't. So who are they gonna agree with? Here's one with one opinion. Here's another one with another opinion. The Catholic church has thousands of opinions, whichever way you want to run just so you give the money to their pocket. That's the Catholic church. That's what runs Christianity in the world today.

36 But with **YAHWEH**, you got to believe the One Sent. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And you can straighten out any marriage difficulties, if the two of you will agree to do so. That's all I'm gonna say on that subject.

37 Here in **Revelation 11**, he gives somebody a measuring rod and he says to them... **And the Malak stood, saying: Rise, and measure the temple of YAHWEH, and the altar, and its confines...** I don't know why we did this, but we did it. We built an exact model of that temple, what it's going to be like very soon.

38 **Verse 2, But the court which is outside the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given to the Gentiles...** Nations, and that's it exactly. There're so many nations and they can't agree on anything. The nations can't agree. The people can't agree. The man and his wife can't agree. The children fight each other daily. This is the confusion that we see in the world. **YAHWEH** offers a solution, called the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that will stop all of that and you can actually live in peace if you'll determine in your mind to follow these Laws of His. ...**And the holy city they will tread under foot forty-two moons.**

39 **Verse 3, And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices...** You notice who He says does that? That's **YAHWEH** speaking. And He gave this to Yahshua to take to them and told Yahshua, "Tie your donkeys to this Branch, and this will get the job done for you."

40 All of that is Prophecy, of course, that you know. The world doesn't, but they can get this information. Why did Yahshua come riding two donkeys into Israyl? Well, none of the worldly scholars could answer that for you. Only the House

of **YAHWEH** has the understanding to answer those questions. We have the answers. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

41 But **YAHWEH** says, "I'll give them the Power to do their job here." If you don't believe that, if you don't believe it, then you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. And if you don't believe it and won't believe it, there's no use in you coming back. It's that simple. It'd be better off if you didn't.

42 **...and they will foretell events about the one thousand two hundred and sixty days, those cast about with darkness...** And then He says He identifies who they are here.

43 **Verse 4, These are, as it were, the two Olive Trees, and, as it were, the Two Lamps...** And most people are lost when it gets to that because they never read the First Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. They don't even study the First Part, so they're completely lost.

44 Let's go back to **Deuteronomy 12**. But the Prophecies show they will establish The House of **YAHWEH**, that the Two Witnesses will establish The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days, in the Last Days. Now, that's all shown in Prophecy, in detail, in detail. He doesn't leave out anything. He established The House of **YAHWEH**, and remember "in the Last Days".

45 Now He says, search the Scriptures. Search the Scriptures. He said, seek first the Kingdom. Remember? Seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, **Mattithyah 6:33**. And then He says, believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Search the Scriptures, then believe what the Prophets have spoken. And here He says, in **Deuteronomy 12** and look at **verse 5**.

46 Remember, He said now, "Seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**." Here's how you do it. **Deuteronomy 12:5. But you are to seek the Habitation of your Father; The House of YAHWEH—the Place which YAHWEH your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His Name...** Here He gives you the word **establish**. And if you don't understand this word **establish**, you'll run off into left field, because it's like this preacher says, "Oh yeah, the lord established me here in this town years ago." [laughing]

47 **...to establish His Name and there you must go...** There you must, no ifs, ands and buts, there you must go. More when you come here. More so when you come here.

48 You know, it's easy to get here, you've sought it, you've sought this out—you have got you a plane ticket and now you're gonna come to The House of **YAHWEH**. Be prepared to learn. Don't be prepared

to give the sacrifice of fools. Remember what a fool is. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

49 Now these're the words of Solomon when he said, watch your foot when you get to The House of **YAHWEH**. I'm not trying to scare you, I'm just trying to tell you, leave your Christianity at home. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 Christianity is rebellion. They call it rights. Rights? They can't even make up their mind what is right or what should be the rights. I noticed President Barack Obama said he could no longer support what he believed to be a marriage any more because some judge says, "no, this is unconstitutional."

51 Now women have their rights. They have their rights. Democracy, that's what this is all about. We have women's rights. We have men's rights. They fight amongst each other because the women want to get in the men's department. And the men want to get in the women's department. [laughing] Well, so they get a movement to going. This is what you saw in Israyl. It's easy to put them together.

52 And a man with a lot of influence like the Vatican, they can do it easily. They had generals in Egypt already, in their armies and they made a big show of themselves, not willing to stand up for their country, not willing to stand up for their leader. If the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* had been applied in that country, you would have seen this leader handled differently. He does care for his people. Yes, he cares for his own life too. He has his own lust to fill. But if the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* had been applied properly in that country, with that leader and those people, if the people would have been sincere, things could have been different. The ones who were causing the trouble were not sincere. They were paid. They were sent there and paid to do so, to cause this trouble, to get this man out of the country so other leaders could take over.

53 In the United States, we don't have dictators. [laughing] We have two parties. We have a republican party and we have a democratic party. When the democrats are in office, we curse the democrats. "We gotta get them out of there. We got to clean up Washington." This is the thing that they parade on, the new ones that want to get in Washington. "We're gonna clean up Washington."

54 And sometimes it's so powerful against the democrats that we switch to the republicans, whom we cuss. We curse all the time they're in office. "Why did you do this? You get in Washington, you forget what you said and who put you there. We paid you. We paid your way and now you're up there you won't

take care of our rights here in America.” So, then the pressure builds up against the republicans, so what do we do? We go back to the democrats and we curse them some more. And it’s just like a dog chasing his own tail. [laughing]

55 We never solve the problems. The problems are still there. From one generation to another, they never go away. We just switch parties and make the people think they’re gonna get something better. Well, that’s exactly what they did in Egypt; they’re gonna get something better. Watch and see what they get. And now they have risen up elsewhere, they did the same thing. They’re doing the same thing with Libya.

56 If the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* was put into operation there, if it was truly something that they wanted their leader to do that he wasn’t doing, I guarantee you from what I can read about him, and what I can hear about him from—I say we have people living there, and they say the news media is lying through their teeth. So, if this is true, and I believe it is. I believe all of this was done by the Vatican for a purpose, to take over the country with the Quartet. The Quartet, who says, “Look at this man on the white horse.” And Tony Blair says, “I’m gonna switch to being a Catholic now.” Next thing he may be a democrat, whoever pays the most money.

57 But this is what the world is based on. It’s not based on **YAHWEH**’s Laws at all. If it were, the world would be under peace. Where **YAHWEH**’s Laws are taught and abided by, there is peace. There’s only disruption when someone doesn’t want to follow the One Sent. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 We’ve had people who have bucked up against the Priests in trying to get them to follow, to fall into, to get with the crowd, to work with the people, to work with being a Servant of **YAHWEH**. And they say, “Well, we found where these priests in Jerusalem, you know, these were the big guys, they were wrong; so they sent these little guys from Galilee to straighten them out.”

59 No, this is a lie. **YAHWEH** had already told them, He had already prophesied, He didn’t send these people. But He showed where the Work was and where the One that was sent was. He had that in Prophecy. And He says, He didn’t tell anybody to go there and straighten them out; He told them to go there and die. And that’s exactly what they did. They were sent there to die, to prove a point and to pay the price for you and your Salvation. This was part of the Plan to show this.

60 He didn’t say that the leaders of The House

of **YAHWEH** in this time period would ever turn to evil. He said they would bring Perfection to the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You can’t find anything else in Prophecy. You can twist the Prophecies in the Scriptures and try to say that they apply to somebody else, but they don’t. And if you listen to the Scriptures, and if you’re writing this down and pay attention and don’t miss any of these points, you’ll go out of here with a clear mind of understanding.

61 But here now in **verse 5**, we’re in **verse 5, Deuteronomy 12:5**. He says, **But you are to seek the Habitation of your Father; The House of YAHWEH—the place which YAHWEH your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His Name—and there you must go.**

62 And when you get here, there’re a few things more that you must understand. Look at **verse 6**, bring with you, on your way, bring with you ... **your burnt offerings and sacrifices, your tithes, and special gifts you have vowed to give, your freewill offerings, and the firstborn of your herds and flocks...** Or the money from them.

63 I was just saying this morning to a group of people who know what it’s costing right now, I think it was \$405 a day right now that it’s costing to reach these people. And I said, man, I’d like to double that. I would that we could double it. [crying] But we can’t. We’re pinching pennies. So keep this in mind. But we are doing as much as we can for the time being.

64 Four hundred and five dollars a day, that’s just one thing that we’re doing. I think the other one is \$28,000 a month. Yeah, I’m sticking all that money in my pocket. [laughing] \$28,000, it’s supposed to be \$20,000 but we have to pay the price of the euro instead of the U.S. dollar so it runs it up. They knew what they were doing, we didn’t, you know. We should have, we should of studied it out but we didn’t. But that’s another one.

65 Another one is \$10,000 a month. Anyway, we could use some help for this Work going on, we could use this help right here. But people steal their tithe out of the House. So it holds back. Well, of course, this is a witness against them. If you, if everyone paid their tithe and offerings who is listening to the House right now; think of 7,000,000 people, if they gave a dollar. Oh man, could we reach the world in a hurry. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 **Verse 7, There, in front of YAHWEH...** Here’s something else you’ve got to do.

67 **There, in front of YAHWEH your Father, you and your families shall eat, and you shall**

rejoice... Rejoice. Well, here you find opinions now. Well, it's my opinion that...[imitates a marijuana smoker] That's rejoicing. Another one is the little brown jug, you know. [imitates a drunkard] That's rejoicing. But see, if you follow the One Sent, who made the decision, yes, I made the decision, and I said, I think we should stop this drunkenness. I said, I think we should stop drinking. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 This is not rejoicing in **YAHWEH**. It's rejoicing in your booze. And we made it illegal for you to bring marijuana to the grounds on The House of **YAHWEH**. And that's permanent, immediate and permanent dismissal from the House. So you've been warned. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 And I know I'm not speaking to anyone here. I know no one here does that. But I'm telling everybody who's fixing to come here, don't bring marijuana; don't bring booze. Come and let's rejoice in **YAHWEH** with clean food and healthy drink. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

70 The strongest thing you'll get here is iced tea, maybe coffee! [laughing] But rejoice and we'll teach you how to rejoice, brethren. And once you find how to rejoice in **YAHWEH** there's nothing like it, I guarantee it. It's better than drunkenness, far better than drunkenness. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 Okay. ...**rejoice in all that you have put your hand to do...** Are assigned, or your hand is assigned to do when you get here, because you come here to learn to become a Servant like Yahshua.

72 Yahshua set you a Perfect Example and that's what we're going to teach you, how to become a Servant. You'll be given small jobs to do, but you'll be given a lot of study too, study time to where

we teach the Scriptures, the Holy Scriptures. Be prepared to learn the bible. You haven't learned one-one hundredths of it if you're coming out of Christianity. They know **Revelation 11**, they don't know the thousand other Prophecies that go with it.

73 ...**because YAHWEH your Father has blessed you.**

74 **Verse 8, You must not at all...** You get those words, **must not at all**. Read them for yourself. Look at that. **Verse 8.**

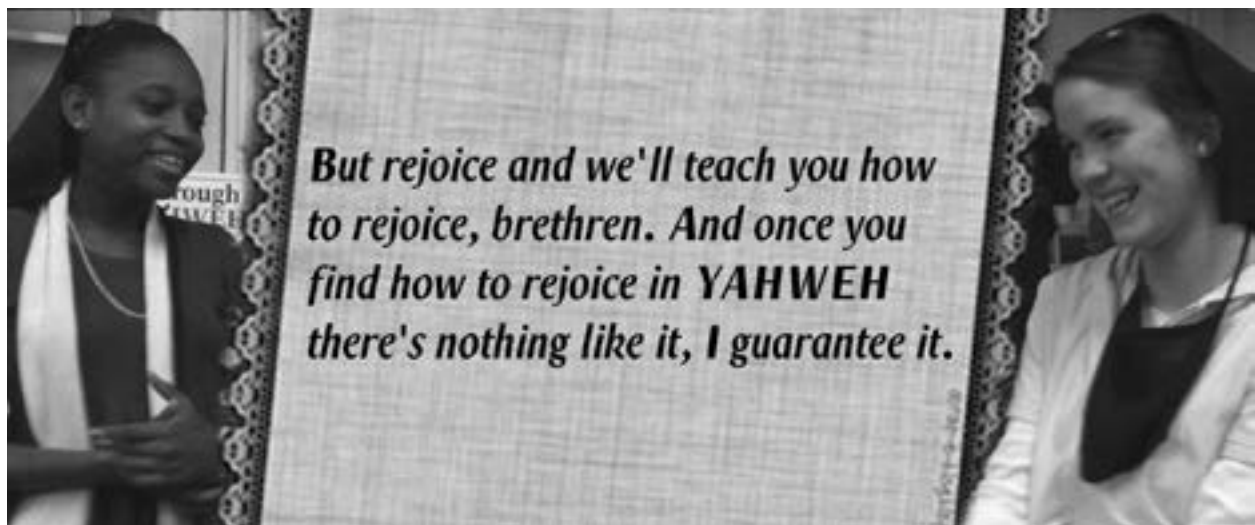
75 **Deuteronomy 12:8. You must not at all...** You see how He emphasizes that. ...**do as we are doing here this day--every man doing whatever is right in his own eyes...** You just must not if you want Salvation; you must not.

76 Now, with that now turn over to **Deuteronomy 17**. So what are you supposed to do then? If you can't decide for yourself what decisions to make Scripturally, and if there're decisions that don't fit your way of thinking, so what do you do?

77 Here **Deuteronomy 17**, now pay close attention because you're not getting this. I know you're not or you wouldn't be bullheaded about it.

78 **Deuteronomy 17:9. Go to the Priests...** That's after you get to the Place. Seek first the Kingdom. Seek, seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH** and there you must go. And then when you get there go to the Priests. ...**who are Levites, and to the Judges who are in office at that time. Ask for their decision...** Ask their decision, now get this, it's different from the Law because the argument is, "That's not the Law. That's not the Law. I don't know of any Law like that." [laughing]

79 Yes, there're decisions made all the time throughout the camp of **YAHWEH**. I made a decision this morning, because sewer lines were



stopped up. I didn't find a Law for it. I didn't say Deacon Bachanyah, there's a Law here that says go unstop that sewer line. [laughing]

80 And I'm sure there's somebody saying, "Well, let's just tread this out, you know, till the Sabbath is over." Whew! Man, what a mess that would be. But that's decision making. So ask the decision, not make a decision. Don't demand a decision. Don't demand your own way. This is what He's trying to tell you. Humble yourself as this little child or the man that cleans out the sewer lines. Humble yourself and do the chore that is set before you to do.

81 Don't believe that? Look on further down. ... **and they will give you the sentence of Judgment...** Yes, they will. The Priests will show you what to do. It's actually a wonderful thing. You know, you don't have to put your foot in your mouth and show how ignorant you are of the Scriptures. They just point it out for you, just step-by-step. And you won't be asked to do anything except just listen and learn **YAHWEH's** Way so you can use it in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**.

82 **Verse 10, You must act according to the sentence they pronounce for you...** The sentence they pronounce. Did they say Law there? No, it doesn't say Law. Over here it said decision. Does that mean Law? No, it means counseling, counseling.

83 Here's a man and his wife, they can't agree. Now both of them can be wrong, but both of them can't be right if they're disagreeing. So, who's gonna make the decision? Well, the man makes the decision. Well, that don't give the woman her rights. Well, the woman makes the decision. "I'm not gonna let her rule over me." You see what a mess you got? Let the Priest make the decision. All you have to do is abide by it and you will be part of the Kingdom you're seeking. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

84 **...at the Place YAHWEH chooses. Be careful to do all they order you to do.**

85 **Verse 11, According to the Law they teach you, you shall do, and...** And, you see that, **...and...** And... You see that in between? There's something else coming here besides the Law that they teach you. Does everybody see that word **and**, a-n-d? Everybody knows what that means, right, **and**? [laughing]

86 **...and according to the decisions they give you...** Now, that's twice I see that word here, **decision, decision**, that the Priest must make.

87 Yes, it was my decision and I'm asking you to abide by it, no drunkenness, no drinking at **YAHWEH's** Feast. Come prepared to be without alcohol. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

88 Now, notice again now how strict He is on it. **...the decisions they give you shall do...** Their decision. You ought to. You know what you should do? You should be saying, "I really like that decision, children. You know, I have seen drunkenness all my life. I've seen it ruin families. Yes, I think, children." This is what you should be teaching your wife and your children.

89 What you're teaching them is causing them to separate from you. You're driving them away. You're driving your partners away. You're saying to your children, "I hate that Priest. I hate it because he's wanting me to do this or this. They wanted me to park way up here and I wanted to get up there by the door."

90 Well, these're the decisions we must make, right? [laughing] And that's the decisions we must abide by if we want to be a part of **YAHWEH's** Work. This is His Kingdom and He's laying it down for you. Now if you will prove that you can abide by these and your wife proves it and then your children prove it, you'll all be a part of this Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

91 **...you shall do. You must not turn aside to the right hand nor to the left from the sentence they pronounce for you.**

92 **Verse 12, The man who acts presumptuously...** Who rebels, he won't be a part of **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. And you'll probably make your life a miserable mess, too, throughout your whole life.

93 Now, there's no mistaking where **YAHWEH's** House is. It's in the Last Days. It's in the Last Generation, as Yahshua said. It's established by Two Witnesses, and **YAHWEH** gives the thousands of details of the Two Witnesses. Their names, the names are given for this generation, not some other generation but this generation. The time for establishing His House couldn't have been before this generation. It had to be in this time period, no other.

94 Now, here we've gone two thousand years since the Apostles were killed off and the people have been looking, looking for and wondering why, why, where is it.

95 You know, one person, they called in and they said "What is that behind Yisrayl when he speaks?" And they told them it's a white buffalo. And they said, "You know that is so strange because..." I think this was a woman that was speaking. She said, "That is so strange because," she said, "my husband died years ago" and she said "when I started listening to Yisrayl, I knew that this man was preaching the Scriptures because I studied

the Scriptures, I studied them, and everything he's saying is true."

96 But they explained to her about the Prophecy of the white buffalo. And, of course, Kohan David Yahodah, if that person is listening to me now, Kohan David Yahodah gave an excellent speech on this, showing the history of the buffalo and how he was actually used to get across the cold countries. He lived or he could live on ice and snow and go from that to hot summer weather and didn't hurt him any at all. And when he passed through the fire, he was not burned. [laughing] Through the floods, **YAHWEH** protected him.

97 The prophecies that were written on the caves, inside the caves in Oklahoma, I haven't studied them all but I've studied some of them, read some of them. And they coincide with the Prophecies of the Last Days. But the prophecy said there'd be a white buffalo that would come teaching **YAHWEH**'s Word, which means he wasn't four-legged but he's somebody who could speak. And he would be here in the End Time and he would be speaking **YAHWEH**'s Truth and bring Peace, the Message of Peace to the world. Well, these're the prophecies, maybe written in riddles so the persecutors couldn't hunt them down and kill them for it. But nevertheless, it was written. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

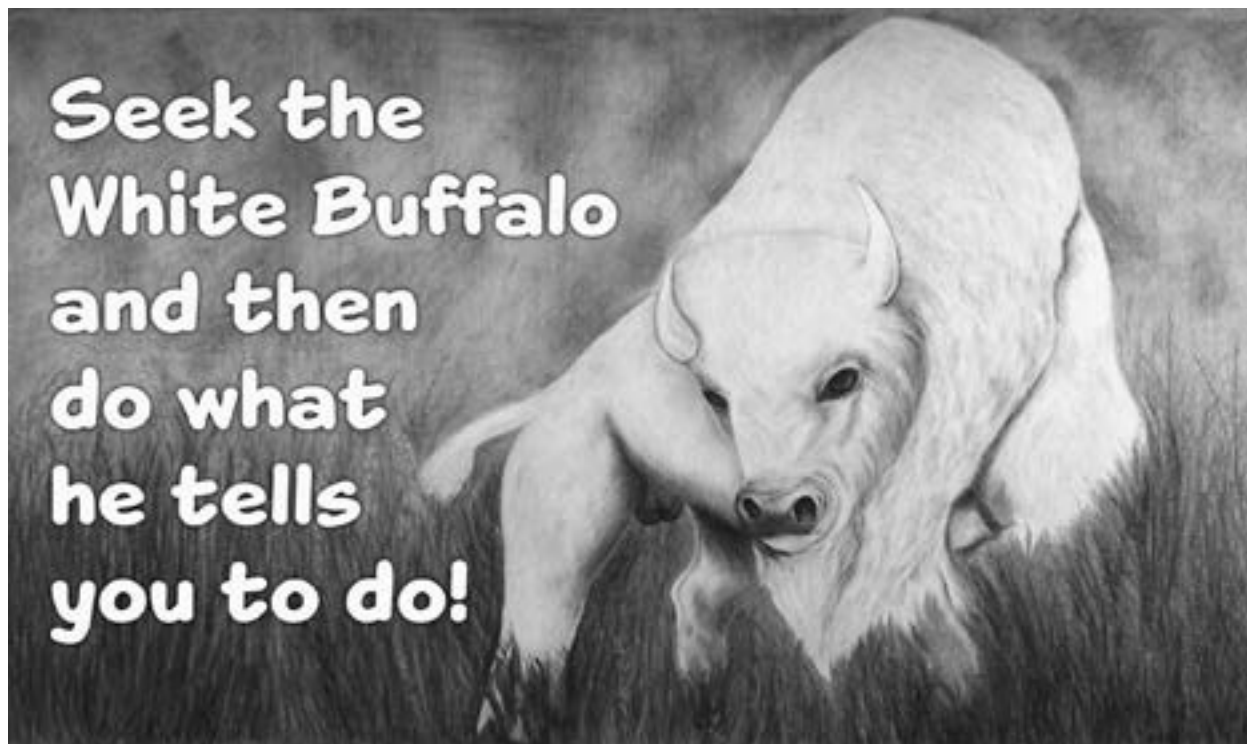
98 But anyway, she said that her, I believe she

said, I'm not sure I got it correct. But I think she said her husband died and then she had a vision or a dream of him appearing with her, talking to her and he had a scroll in his hand and he said, the words were, "Hunt for, seek the White Buffalo and then do what he tells you to do." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

99 Well, **YAHWEH** works in mysterious ways. But He said, in the Last Days, in this Generation, He would establish His House. He said, in Israyl, then in the U.S. He didn't say He'd establish His House in Israel, He said one of the Witnesses would go to Israel and he would try to take the Message there, which he did for seven years; then in the U.S.

100 Now the brother, most people read over these Prophecies, but I'll show you if you'll just pay close attention. The brother who came back from Israyl, named Yaaqob, that's one of the Two Witnesses, because that house was filled with customs from the east, the one in the west rejected the house. Now all of that is shown in Prophecy, long before, long before it was fulfilled.

101 But the brother who came back from Israel named Yaaqob, the other person who was talking to him left that house. Didn't leave Yaaqob, in fact, the two worked together up until Yaaqob died. They worked together. And the other one didn't even agree with the house Yaaqob put together.



102 But think of what details here now when you see this because that house became filled with customs from the east, filled with customs from the east, the house of Yaaqob. It wasn't speaking of Yaaqob, it didn't say that Yaaqob agreed with it; it was just the house.

103 I remember often that Yaaqob would tell me, because I would bring sermons there, and the whole group would go up there, and I remember the Great Kohan David Yahodah having loud arguments with the house there. David was louder than he is now, more bold too. [laughing] But I remember him having loud arguments with some members of that house, and he would tell me about it, what they were trying to teach and they were nothing but traditions. They were customs. But Yaaqob would bring things out that disagreed with them but it wasn't in a forceful type manner to where he would say, you know, you can't do this any longer in **YAHWEH's** House.

104 We, on the other hand, when I brought the information on the Holy Garments, I said we've got to wear the Holy Garments, you know. The Kippah is respect for our Head, Who is our High Priest, Yahshua Messiah, and I stood up for Yahshua Messiah in this way. I said, the Tallit shows the 613 Laws of **YAHWEH** that cover us--how did they say it, the Spirit overwhelmed them, well--or covered them, Spirit was their covering, and of course, that Spirit is **YAHWEH's** 613 Laws.

105 But I remember these things taking place and I remember the arguments that were going on there when certain things were trying to be practiced that were impossible.

106 But in **Isayah 2**, let's turn there. You've got to pay close attention to the details that **YAHWEH** gives you because He points things out in ways to hide it from the wicked ones. So I'm the only one on the face of the earth who He's, that I know of, who He's ever showed these Secrets that were to be revealed in the Last Days. And He said that I would tell them, and that's, of course, what I'm doing.

107 But here now in **Isayah 2:1** He said, **The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem.**

108 **Verse 2, It will come to pass in the Last Days...** Well, now here we know He's speaking of the Last Days, not any other time. In the Last Days, His House is gonna be established, which shows you, number one, it's not the Baptist or Methodist or the so-called Church of Christ or the Vatican church or the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes.

109 It's in the Last Days that it had to be established and the Savior, Who is also our Foundation, Foundation of the Apostles and Prophets with Yahshua being the Chief Cornerstone added to this Last Generation or Last Age, as I spent two sermons trying to get you to understand what this meant, The End, The End or Last Age.

110 And then the mountain, in the Last Days then He's going to promote The House of **YAHWEH**. That word **mountain**, you've got to study it, the *King James Version*, you've got to study it in order to know what it means, but it means *promotion*. **...that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH...** It's also proved by the other Apostles and Prophets writings that that's what it meant.

111 Now, **...The House of YAHWEH will be established...** Established. The word there means, the word actually means in this, *it will be accepted and supported by the government of that land*. That's part of that word **establish**. So if it wasn't accepted and promoted and supported, it wouldn't be established in America. **...in the chief of the nations...** In the chief of the nations is what's next, the chief of the nations. The United States became the chief of the nations very shortly after they were united.

112 Now, if you think about the power that **YAHWEH** gave them when he united these kingdoms. They're not fully united like you're going to be, because you're going to agree 100% with each other. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Your wives won't have any room at all to disagree with you in any way. They're gonna believe the same thing you do. And the children will believe the same thing and support it. They'll support it, brag about it, promote it, build the House of **YAHWEH**. That's what you've got to do.

113 Even with this decision that I made that wasn't a Law. No, it's not a Law in the Scriptures, but it's proven to be permissible because one man told his sons don't drink wine and **YAHWEH** says those sons are gonna have a place in My Kingdom always because they obeyed their father. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

114 So, that's proven. I can make a decision for **YAHWEH's** House. I have to. If you could see it from about 5:30 of a morning till sometimes 3:00 at night, making decisions for the House so you could have dinner over here and enjoy it. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I could, too, I include myself there.

115 But **...in the chief of the nations...** So none

of this can be left out now. It's got to be in the chief of the nations. This is the Prophecy **YAHWEH** is showing where this is actually going to be, in the chief of the nations.

116 **...and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it...** Which means, if you'll just think about it, we've got to reach all nations, because you've got to teach all nations. This has never been done before. There's never a door been opened for that purpose. But now we are reaching all except, I think, thirty-five little bitty countries. And we're figuring out, how are we going to do this. And I won't rest until I can get it done; I'll guarantee you that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

117 And they're gonna flow to The House of **YAHWEH**. Now that's the Prophecy for this Last Days' Established House in the chief of the nations. Established. Established.

118 **Verse 3, And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to Abel; to the mountain; to promote/praise YAHWEH, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths...** We won't buck it. We'll walk in them. Whatever He decides, whatever decision He makes.

119 We won't be like Shaul, will we? Where Samuyl said, "Don't bring back any of those animals. Slaughter those animals." And Shaul said, "Well, you know, I mean these pretty, pretty animals. You wait till you see them; you'll know what I'm talking about. But I just decided I was gonna do this." So he made his own decision. Is that what you did? Tell me, no. [laughing]

120 **...For the Laws will depart from Zion... It won't be there anymore. ...the Word of YAHWEH from Yerusalem.**

121 **Verse 4, He will judge among the nations...** That is, He'll teach the nations, and He will judge whether, the same way He's judging you, whether or not you obeyed Him or not, whether or not you even humbled yourself or not and tried to obey, because it's the effort we put into it is where or what we're being judged for.

122 **Verse 4, He will judge among the nations and will rebuke many people...** That is, teach. That word is not rebuke. It's actually done with teaching, like I'm doing right now. I'm telling you, you must follow this decision or that decision or whatever or the Laws.

123 **...they will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks; nation will not lift up sword against nation...** Wars

will stop. Peace will come about by this. **...neither will they learn war anymore...** After this Plan is finished right here.

124 And then we see something thrown in that the commentators just skip over because they don't know what took place, they can't explain this to you.

125 **Verse 5, O house of Yaaqob...** Now we see somebody speaking to Yaaqob and they're saying to the house of Yaaqob. David said, "You stupid jerks, can't you see what the Scripture says here? Why would you follow this mess?"

126 I remember what he said to the house of Yaaqob. I remember myself bringing out sermons for the house of Yaaqob that Yaaqob actually agreed with me on, and asked me to bring the sermon. But it didn't help the rebellious people that were in the house of Yaaqob that were hanging on to customs from the east. That's what they were doing.

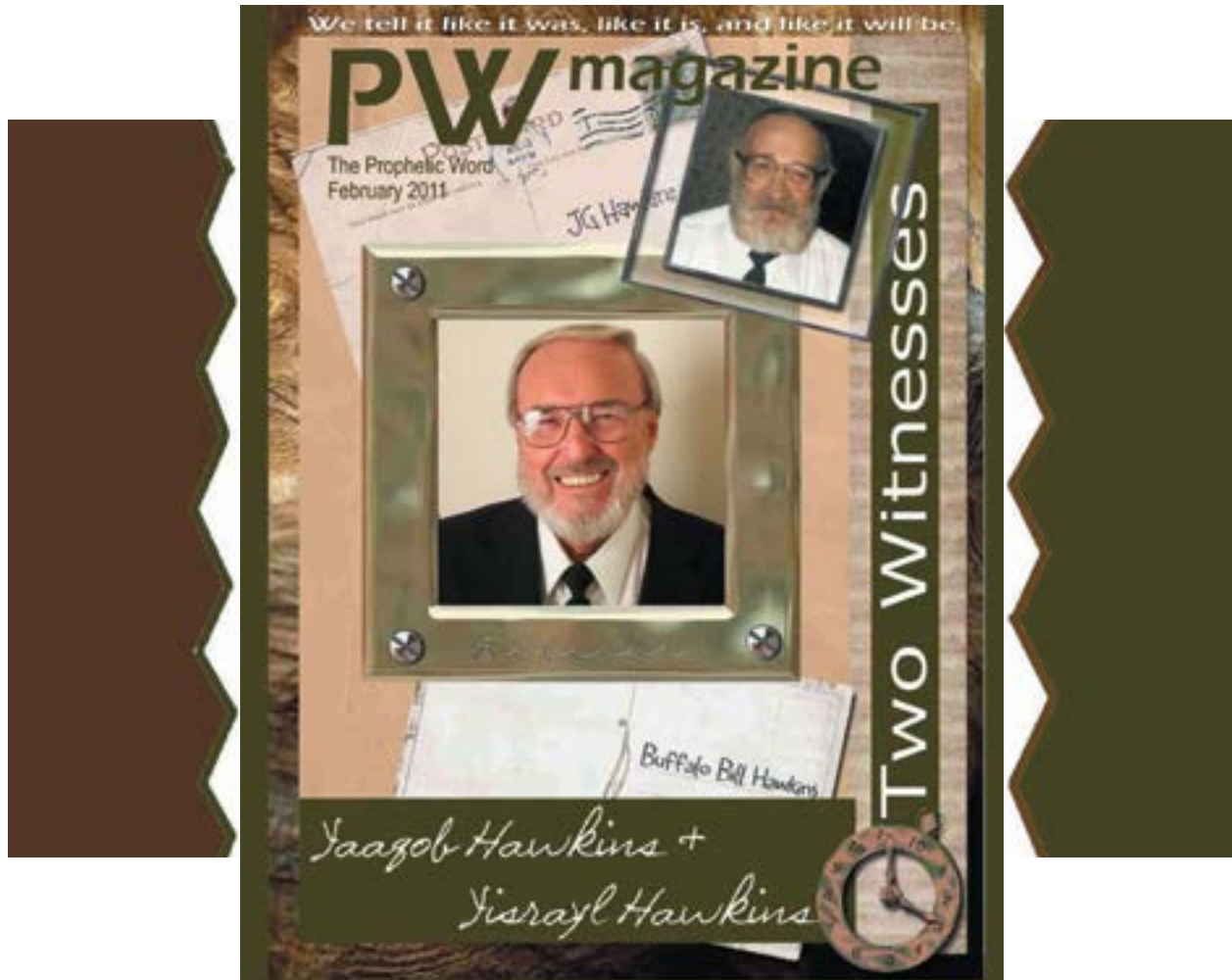
127 **O house of Yaaqob come...** Says one. **...and let us walk in the Light of YAHWEH...** In the Light of **YAHWEH**, that's what I'm giving you now, like explaining the word **decision**. I shouldn't have to. You should get it by yourself, but that's my job. Now, if you don't do it, then it's your responsibility, if you don't follow the decisions that we make for the camp. I'm not going to make a decision that's harmful to you or against **YAHWEH**'s Laws. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

128 But I will make decisions when I have to. And I'm hoping that you'll follow this Law of no drinking, no drinking at the Feast. I can't see as we really need to, unless it's for medicinal purposes, like the Apostle said.

129 But now, he just threw this in here. Did you notice that? **O house of Yaaqob...** Now, he's talking about establishing The House of **YAHWEH** so whatever this is right here, He's saying has to do with the establishment of The House of **YAHWEH**. Who could explain this to us, you think? What this might mean, you think? Could the One Sent, maybe? [Congregation shouts, "Yes!" laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

130 Well, be looking for it, because next week, I'm out of time and you, all you people throughout the whole world now be tuned in now next week. Don't miss this next sermon because these are beautiful Prophecies, and they're detailed Prophecies of the Two Witnesses and their Work in this Last Generation.

131 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services to the next spokesman. I love you brothers and sisters. [applause]



The Prophetic Word 02/2011 Issue

The Two Witnesses

This Work was prophesied by all the Prophets of old. Every one of them mentioned this Work, but **Revelation 11** is the only one that Yahweh has allowed the preachers to see and examine. From **Revelation 11** alone, you can't understand about the Two Witnesses because to understand, you have to go back to the Prophets' Writings.

Yes, their names were given, the time period that they were gonna be born is given, what they are going to preach, what they are like, the details of their lives, how they got their names and more.

They're not messengers from heaven. They carry the Message that came from heaven, that comes directly from heaven, as Yahshua

did, but they're not heavenly beings. They are of the son of man, as Yahshua is and because they are of the son of man, they have a special reward coming: Authority to straighten out the universe. That's what's going to take place by their seed. The seed of the Two Witnesses will receive a Spirit, Yahweh says, that He will use throughout all eternity. A Spirit so we can be exactly like Yahweh twenty-four hours a day. That's our desire.

There are Two Witnesses. They are the two Olive Trees. They represent two Lamps on the Lampstand and they minister for Yahweh. They minister for Him. You need to join the Work that they're doing because it's a Prophesied Work.

The 02/2011 issue of *The Prophetic Word* is still available online at yahweh.com or yisraylhawkins.com and by request by writing, emailing or calling The House of Yahweh.

Chapter Nine

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #23— The Burning Bush Is The Lampstand. The Seventh Lamp Will Not Go Out! It Will Resurrect The Six Other Lamps That Represent The Six Other Works

03/05/11

K. Nearyah: If you'll all please stand, I have the honor and the privilege to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! A little louder! [joyful applause and cheering] There you go! Praise **YAHWEH**! Now you may be seated! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Boy, I tell you, I think of that last article he read about the shopping carts, wow! You see these people going down through there pushing those carts and then they reach over and get an apple that you wanted; then they put it back for you! [laughing] We don't have that problem here! Everything is koshered here! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 I think Satan is mad as an old wet hen with a bunch of chickens! [laughing] She knows that she can't win this last battle and she knows that you're coming out of this world more and more each day. Apparently the number is increasing of those wanting to come to the Feast. Now there're a lot of people being denied but we're praying as Mosheh did for **YAHWEH** to open the doors and let them come. But there're thousands of them waiting to come to the House, trying to get visas.

4 The information that was handed me here,

I can't read it all, but this is from February 1st to March 4th. Now these are lookers, of course, in that length of time, just since that length of time, 10,016,509. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So we are reaching these countries. Over 2,500 of them have requested literature. Now, a lot of these people are getting it online but these are requesting literature of some kind, whether it's Feast applications or what, they're requesting something. Over 17,000, we know of, over 17,000 have read these online. There're only seventeen countries. Last week there were 35 I believe I said. This week we've cut that down to only seventeen countries now. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

5 You can become a part of **YAHWEH**'s Last Days' Work if you choose, but you've got to choose and then you've got to choose to endure and stay with it. And that's the hard part, the overcoming. It's not hard if you just humble yourself, you know, but the problem is we carry our pride with us and it's hard. There used to be a song, "It's hard to be humble when you're so perfect." I can't remember the guy that wrote that now, but he's probably dead



by now anyway! [laughing] But he thought he was perfect--but this is the attitude, you know, of everybody. They think they're so perfect that they're just a gift to mankind.

6 Today we have a perfect meal. Now it's a lot of trouble. And I first said I want this for the Feast but when they went to telling me how this is made and you have to have some big pots and you have to stir it, you know. And I said, well, you know, you could probably let the men stir that for a couple of minutes and they said, "No, it takes about two hours." I said I don't think we got men that that's strong, you know! [laughing]

7 I'd like to ask everyone to be on time. Be rejoicing. That's your job each Sabbath. That's what **YAHWEH** commands you to do. That's what Yahshua did. In spite of all of His persecution and hatred, He rejoiced and He went out helping people who actually turned against Him, actually hated Him. But that's what He did and that's what I'm trying to do and I hope you'll try to do the same thing. Be on time, rejoicing at **YAHWEH's** Sabbath. You're commanded to do that. You're commanded to do that. As much as you're commanded to come to the Sabbath, you're commanded to rejoice. Rejoice before **YAHWEH** and in **YAHWEH**. Be on time rejoicing.

8 Thank **YAHWEH**. Thank **YAHWEH** for the Knowledge. Get up of a morning thanking **YAHWEH** for His House and coming out of the world and pulling you out of the world. If you think about these shopping carts, you can see what the filthy mess the Gods are in and these are the Gods that the people are following. I know, it's hard to understand this but when **YAHWEH** tells you to come and don't do something and don't touch, you know, and Satan says, "You can be like the Gods if

you'll go ahead and disobey **YAHWEH** and do what He tells you not to do. Go ahead and do it and you can be like the Gods." Well, of course, we're seeing this.

9 I noticed, don't know if the Kohan read it this morning or not, but in Canada, they've found some more mad cow disease. They find it ever so often there because I think they're testing it better than here. They've also found out that Alzheimer's disease is being listed as that when it's something else. I think I told you that. There was one doctor that made autopsies of several different cases, I think it was thirteen cases of Alzheimer's deaths and six out of the thirteen were actually mad cow disease.

10 The gasoline is going up and also, they called us and told us that propane is going up again. So, now you can do some saving here. The heating water, heating cold water in a hot water heater where all the heat goes up through the ceiling, about 98 percent of it I think! [laughing] If you'd shut that thing off, heat you a pan of water, like people did for 6,000 years. Believe it or not, this is a very new thing. These hot water heaters are a very new thing. For 6,000 years, man would heat his water in a pot, then he would sponge bathe. And if he was blessed like we were in Oklahoma with a running water nearby like New Walnut which ran all the time, it was clear. You could see the fish in it and there we would go and ablute. [laughing] That was on Friday evenings when we would go and ablute.

11 But anyway, that's one way of saving your gas. Another way is wearing sweaters instead of turning on a gas heater. You might keep these in mind because they say there's no end in sight. Also on your gasoline you could plan your routes and



your day so you won't be running back and forth like an old mad hen with her head pecked off. And there's more bitter cold coming. You can rest assured of that. We've got more winter left so be prepared. Keep the hot houses prepared too.

12 But be on time at the Sabbath with your Appointments. Show **YAHWEH** that you want to be here. Show Him you want to be a blessing to others and prepare on the sixth day to do so. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That preparation day, yes, it's to help you get ready to serve others. That's what it's for. To be a blessing on **YAHWEH's** Sabbath as **YAHWEH** is. Now that, that is Righteousness. That's classified as Righteousness. That's keeping one of **YAHWEH's** Laws. If you just think about it, the most important Law in all the Scriptures is to keep your Sabbath Appointment with **YAHWEH**, that way you can be taught. But act like you want to be.

13 Satan's job is to pull people out of **YAHWEH's** Work. Now, if you'll just think about it, that's what her job was from the beginning and this is the way **YAHWEH** is testing you. And you've got to make up your mind when you come here, "I'm going to endure. Whatever it takes, I want to be a part of that Kingdom and I'm going to endure until The End." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 Now, **YAHWEH** put two trees before man and this tree, of course, that has many branches; that is, Satan's tree has many branches. **YAHWEH's** has seven, seven branches. But Satan's tree is going to burn up, **YAHWEH** says. If you'll get something in mind here, turn over to **Malakyah**, I want to show you something here and maybe you can get this picture in your mind that sets before **YAHWEH** by the side of His Throne and He's ever mindful of it. Right now, **YAHWEH** is rejoicing and Yahshua is rejoicing because of what He sees here in The House of **YAHWEH** and He sees His Plan that's about to take place, about to be finished.

15 Here in **Malakyah 4**, He says, **Malakyah 4:1. For, behold, the day comes that will burn like an oven; and all the proud, yes, and all who do wickedly...** Do wickedly is merely letting Satan pull you out of The House of **YAHWEH** and go to a branch off of this tree of Righteousness and evil which has many branches throughout the United States. We're shown that over and over and over. The Savior said so many times Himself.

16 But notice, The wicked **...will be stubble--the day that comes will burn them up, says Father YAHWEH; and it will leave them neither root nor branch...** Look closely at that. They won't have any roots left so they won't come back. That tree will not come back from the roots.

17 Every tree of **YAHWEH** that Satan or rather

that **YAHWEH** allowed Satan to destroy, beginning with Abel, now think of this. Think of how Satan hated the first Work of **YAHWEH**. And then Yahshua comes. He was rejected. Yahshua Himself was rejected by all and very few people followed Him in the end at all. The news spread that He was the Messiah, but not from those supporting a Work. And of course, the Work continued but there were very few helping the Disciples to do the Work that we hold before us here today. The rest of it was talk and people trying to do something, maybe one thing or two things, like saying He was the Messiah. But again it wasn't complete like the True Work that **YAHWEH** has prophesied would be, a Work that would bring people to perfection who **YAHWEH** would choose as His Family, His immediate, united, ever-faithful Family who He can trust in throughout all eternity to do what they're told.

18 But notice, it will leave these **...neither root nor branch...** Root nor branch. Now, in **Mattithyah**, if you'll look there to **chapter 7**, the Savior comments on these trees. You have the Tree of total Righteousness in **Genesis** and then you have a tree with many branches, reaching throughout the world and, of course, it hates, it hates the Works that **YAHWEH** has prophesied and planned.

19 But here, the Savior said, first off in **Mattithyah 7:13**. He said, **Enter in through the narrow gate...** Well, that narrow way is through the Prophecies, through the Scriptures and there's only one way to get there and that's through the One Sent. That's always been pushed and always a must. You must go there. You must do this. You must do that in order to be a part of **YAHWEH's** Family. This is true from the beginning.

20 But look at **verse 15, Beware of false prophets who come to you...** Looking great, but they're **...ravens wolves...** Ravens wolves; that is, they're, well I'll show you from Scriptures what they are.

21 **Verse 16, You will know them by their fruits...** Their fruits. They're not of the tree now that **YAHWEH** prophesied so they can't bring forth the fruits that **YAHWEH** commands His Tree to bring forth, which is total Righteousness.

22 **Verse 17, (Well, let's read all of verse 16 first.) Verse 16, ...Do men gather grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles?... No, you can't. He's showing you it's impossible.**

23 **Verse 17, Likewise, every Righteous Tree brings forth...** That is, every Prophesied Work of the Seven Works brings forth Righteousness. You can count on that. You can be a part of it and this is what the Savior is saying to you because you have to go back and take all of His Words but that's what He's telling you here. **...every Righteous Tree...**

That is, every Prophesied Tree. “I will have no others.” Remember? “I will have no other Work.” But every Prophesied Tree is Righteous. **...but a tree of evil brings forth fruit of iniquity...** It’s the mixture that we saw in the beginning, the mixture of Righteousness and evil.

24 **Verse 18, A Righteous tree cannot bring forth fruit of iniquity...** That is, the Prophesied Planned Work cannot bring forth fruits of iniquity. He’s telling you this straight out and that’s the reason Yahshua said you’ve got to believe the Prophets, every word they spoke. **...nor can a tree of evil bring forth fruits of Righteousness...** It’s impossible for them to do so because they’re not **YAHWEH**’s Prophesied Work. Do you get that? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 Now notice. Remember, evil tree. Now notice, **verse 19, Every tree which does not bring forth Righteous fruit...** Which He says they can’t, notice. **...is cut down, and cast into the fire...** It’s cut down and cast into the fire. Now, remember this because a Righteous tree wouldn’t be burnt up.

26 The fact that one refuses **YAHWEH**’s Prophesied Work, this shows rebellion. This shows rebellion. If he wants to go out and do this on his own, start a work on his own, which many have, this in itself proves he doesn’t want to be a part of the Prophesied Work. It shows rebellion and it shows a non-repentant attitude and it shows unbelief. It shows you all of these things if they don’t want to go to the Prophesied Work.

27 You know, even our enemies, they say, you know, “That man is **YAHWEH**’s Witness.” There’s no doubt about it. There’re too many Scriptures that say it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 But Yahshua’s warning is for the Last Days. His warning right here is for the Last Days. Satan’s job, of course, is to pull people out of **YAHWEH**’s Work. There’re two works and Satan’s job has always been that very thing. Remember, she had Abel killed. That should prove to anyone she’s not doing **YAHWEH**’s Work. Let’s go back to **Genesis**. That should prove to anyone she has no Righteous character, no Righteous work. She’s not a part of **YAHWEH**’s Work. She’s not. And she has works all over the world, branches that reach out everywhere.

29 In **Genesis 2:9**, notice He makes or He puts there the Tree of Life and then He puts there the tree of Righteousness and evil which, of course, is not Life.

30 If you’ll hold your place right there and look over to **Genesis 1:14**, you will see the Feast Days there. **Genesis 1:14. ...serve as signs to mark the Feasts, and for days and years...** Well, the Sabbath is one of those Feasts. (Do you see that? It’s the

last part of **verse 14**.) And then you got a footnote there that tells you what authoritative Hebrew lexicon shows this and, of course, these Feast Days are what Satan’s work tries to change. And Daniyl prophesied that it would, that **YAHWEH** would allow it to be knocked plum out.

31 But look now to **Genesis 2:15** here. Remember what we saw from Yahshua. He says, **verse 15, Then YAHWEH took the man and put him in the Garden of Eden to work... To work. ...and care for it...** The Scepter, Yahshua’s Righteous Scepter, that’s what it means, is work. It means work, be a part of the Work. And as Yahshua said, this is the Work of **YAHWEH**, this is the Work of **YAHWEH**, that you believe into the One Sent. That’s the Work of **YAHWEH**. The work of Satan is to believe in anybody that comes along that wants to pull you out of the Work of **YAHWEH**.

32 **...to work and care for...** And I’ve been through that and showed you all the meanings of these Hebrew words here.

33 And then **verse 16, And YAHWEH commanded the man, saying: Of every tree of the garden you may freely eat;**

34 **Verse 17, But of the Tree of the Knowledge of Righteousness and Evil you must not eat, for in the day that you eat of it you shall surely die...** Satan takes this right here and tries to make out like the way it’s translated into English, her branches that reach out through the world, she tries to make out like that **YAHWEH** told a lie, they ate and they didn’t die. But see, the Hebrew is different here. And if you know that and remember all the things I’ve taught you about the micro-enzymes and the way the body is made and so forth.

35 Listen closely. On the very day, science knows this now, on the very day that you take a bite of pork, there was an article today showing the harm from the trichinosis and the tiny micro-organisms in pork that you couldn’t see if there were a thousand of them on a head of a needle. But on the day that that goes into your body, you begin to die. Your body is made up of cells, living cells. Dr. Pfizer invented a microscope just not too many years ago and that’s when they first started seeing what was in a cell. They could see a cell and they could actually see inside that cell. The cells in your body are microorganisms too. You couldn’t see them unless they’re stacked up in thousands or hundreds of thousands. But with a microscope like what Dr. Pfizer invented, you can actually see that cell and he actually proved that a cancer cell cannot enter a healthy cell. It’s got to be depleted of salt before it can enter it.

36 Well of course, with trichina it’s a different thing, but we haven’t even discovered all the harm

that comes to the human body from eating pork. And we haven't discovered all the things that are in the pork weenies or other things that we buy on the market. But the day you eat them, they start to living off of your cells inside your body. Microorganisms take a cell, they find them a cell that they can enter. It's like a room. They go in and start raising their family.

37 The Hebrew says, *dying you will die*. Now, the experts know this. There was no reason for them to translate it **...for in the day you eat of it you shall surely die...** They could have translated it properly knowing that it will start to kill you. It will start killing cells in your body the very day, the first day you eat it. Now, as you continue to eat it or as you continue to do any sin, any sin, and this is what Adam and Eve did, everyday you partake of sin it starts damaging your body more and more. And as it builds up, eventually it will take over the body and then the body will get to where it can't support life anymore. Dying, it dies.

38 But from the very first day it starts. Just know that **YAHWEH's** telling the Truth, not Satan. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] So He tells you don't partake of this life. Come out from among them. Partake of this Tree only, this one that **YAHWEH** tells you to, but don't partake of the other. Now, remember, Satan killed Abel. Remember that. So she's up to murder and this is what we see in **Revelation 9**.

39 Now, **YAHWEH** says many, many others, many others follow her way, but **YAHWEH** only has these Seven Works that sit before Him night and day. Now, this Seven Lamp Lampstand, this is what was given to Mosheh. This is the bush, the burning bush that will never go out. It has seven Prophetised Works. The western Work will not go out. In fact, it will resurrect all the other Branches, bring them back to Life where we will have a complete Kingdom of **YAHWEH** to work with throughout all eternity.

40 The Seven Works, those are the "burning bush", the "burning bush" that never goes out. Remember that. Keep it in mind forever. But many will come, Yahshua says, many are going to come in these Last Days, speaking of the Last Days, they

will come. Let's be turning over to **Mattithyah 24** and don't forget what I just brought you now because **YAHWEH** has Seven Works and He'll have no other. That's the completion of His Plan and it will bring a completed Family, a completed Family that you can be a part of if you'll just repent and then endure in the House, in His House until He comes. If you're out, you won't be part of it.

41 Well, here in **Mattithyah 24**, He starts warning us about all these works of Satan. She has them in every field and He said, He even said that your father, your teacher, He said, your teacher is Satan so you're going to do whatever she tells you to do.

42 Look here at **Mattithyah 24:5**. He says, **For many will come against My...** Authority. My Authority? What's He speaking of there? Many are going to come against My Authority.

43 Look on over to **verse 24**, He says, **For there will arise...** Speaking now of this last generation. **...there will arise false messiahs and false prophets...** That is, proclaiming to be Prophets of **YAHWEH**, of course. Many of them won't even use the Name, some of them will, because they come up from **YAHWEH's** Own House, He said.

44 **...there will arise false messiahs and false prophets...** Many, many. **...there will arise false messiahs...** He said up in **verse 5** many. Many will come against My Name so you can put **many** right there. **...false messiahs and false prophets who will show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they would deceive the very Elect...** Every time I think about this right here, I think about **II Thessalonians 2:9** where **YAHWEH** said there'd be a great falling away and then as the man of sin is being revealed. We're revealing the man of sin now. Right now there're only seventeen countries that we're not revealing the man of sin in, but we're narrowing that down everyday.

45 Look on over to **verse 29**, **Immediately, but after the tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken...** We can see this about to take place right now.

46 Then **verse 30**, **And then will appear the sign**



of the Son of Man in heaven; and then will all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven with Power and Great Glory.

47 Notice **verse 31** now, **And He will send His Messengers...** That is, His Prophesied Messengers, His Prophesied Messengers, He will have no other. Yahshua will take care of all of this through His House. He will send His Prophesied Messengers here with the Authority. They will have the Power and Authority, yes, to gather together His Elect wherever they died, wherever they were buried. They will gather them together. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

48 He's going to send them with the Last Trumpeter. Now I've brought you that many times before. The Last Trumpeter, you're sitting here right now, this is the Last Trumpeter right now as we speak. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

49 You can actually have that Authority that Yahshua has already obtained as shown in **Yahchanan 5** and you can have that Power to actually gather these people together if you don't follow these many messiahs and false prophets, false teachers. A false one is one that is not prophesied of, one of the Seven Works, prophesied; not part of the burning bush, in other words, that He showed Mosheh. That burning bush that sits right at the side of **YAHWEH's** Throne, there will be no other, He says. No other. He will work only with His Messengers, the ones prophesied and that's what He's building them for. If they're not a part of these Seven Works, they're not **YAHWEH's** Works. Even among your own selves.

50 Look on over to **Acts 20**. You should marvel in this, you know, knowing that you don't have to go anywhere else, knowing the hunting is over. We've found them! [laughing]

51 But here in **Acts 20:29** now, he said, **For I know this, that after my departing grievous wolves will enter in...** And here he goes with that grievous wolves again.

52 Let's turn over to **Proverbs 15:10**. I want to show you what grievous wolves are. It means they have a grievance. Instead of being punctual to be a blessing in **YAHWEH's** House on the called, appointed times, they let roots of bitterness build up and they have a grievance and this is what it's speaking of here. This is what you saw in the twelve tribes of Israyl down through the centuries, starting with Samuyl, when they came before Samuyl and didn't want to be a part of this Work of **YAHWEH** any longer. So that started the profaneness that came out of Egypt, which was already there. Christianity was being worshiped in Egypt. In fact, ten of the Gods that they chose came from Egypt. They tried to put **YAHWEH's** Name in with them,

but it never did match. It condemned everything that they brought out of Egypt with them and finally they pushed **YAHWEH** out totally.

53 But here in **Proverbs 15** and notice **verse 10** first. He says, **Discipline is grievous...** Well, that's what this word means, grievous wolves will enter. **...to him who forsakes the Way...** Discipline is grievous to the one who forsakes **YAHWEH's** Way. Read it and know that this is where you stand if you forsake **YAHWEH's** Way. Once you're called, once you start this, He tells you don't look back. Look into **YAHWEH's** House. Be a part of this cell of **YAHWEH's** House, this Last Days' Work, this burning bush that never goes out that stands before **YAHWEH** day and night. It's before Him always. When Yahshua is mentioned, the burning bush is mentioned with Him in His Throne in **Revelation**, right in front of it. He's not going to go different from this, not ever.

54 **Verse 10, Discipline is grievous to him who forsakes the Way; he who rejects reproof, correction, will die.**

55 Look on down to **verse 12, A scorner has no love for one who would reprove him...**

56 Now, go back here to **Acts** again and notice **verse 30. Acts 29:30. Also among your own...** He's speaking of this tree, this branch that Satan has. Satan was there in the House, saying to Abel, saying to Cain, saying to Adam and Eve, "Adam and Eve, you know, this is the delightful way here. The grass is greener over yonder. Come and let's drink wine and be merry and tomorrow will be like today but much better. We'll have more fun tomorrow than today."

57 But in actual fact, **YAHWEH** set this time period that we're living in, this lifetime of mankind. He invented mankind. He created mankind and He gave Him so many years to train for His Kingdom and He says, "Don't partake of these trees over here. I'm going to have Seven Works right here. They'll be total Righteousness. I'll bring you forth total Righteousness from My Teachers." That's what He promises, "Total Righteousness from My Teachers. They will build My House." Every one of them did and every one of them was condemned and persecuted, including the Savior, the Son of **YAHWEH**.

58 Today is no different. We're facing the same thing today that Abel did in his lifetime and **YAHWEH** allowed the first Abel to die to prove a point. He will not allow this western Light to go out. That's His Promise. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And as Yahshua said, I've been prepared. I have been prepared in advance to bring forth Righteousness. I can't bring forth evil. That's what He tells you. This western Light is prepared to do this Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

59 **Acts 29:30. Also among your own selves will men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves...** Showing, of course, the selfishness here. If it wasn't there, they'd be here working. Let's go back to **Mattithyah 7** now again. If it wasn't there, they would be working in the House only where **YAHWEH's** Prophesied Work is.

60 Here in **Mattithyah 7:13**, He said, **Enter in through the narrow gate...**

61 And then He tells you in **verse 17**, a Righteous Tree. A Righteous tree is the One Sent as Yahchanan, turn over there, **Yahchanan 6**. This is the total Work of **YAHWEH**. You really need to concentrate on what Yahshua is saying here because He's trying to keep everyone from being deceived and to leave **YAHWEH's** Prophesied Work or keep them from being drawn out. It's easy to come here, what's hard is staying because you've got people even from within trying to pull you out of the Prophesied Work.

62 But here again now in **Yahchanan 6:29**, the One Sent, the Righteous Tree who **YAHWEH** said He sent who will bring forth Righteousness. You think **YAHWEH's** lying? Satan would like for you to believe that **YAHWEH's** lying so you won't be a part of this Last Days' Work that **YAHWEH's** prophesied in advance what it will do. It's doing it! This is called The House of **YAHWEH**, established in the chief of the nations even. That right there is a marvel in itself. There're many more. There're thousands, literally thousands of Scriptures in this Book that we hold called *The Book of YAHWEH*, prophesying from **Genesis** to **Revelation** of this last Tree of the burning bush that was given to Mosheh.

63 Well, here in **Yahchanan 6:29. Yahshua answered, and said to them: This is the Work of YAHWEH... This is it! ...that you believe into Him Whom He has sent...** This is the Work! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, if you will believe into this Work, you will become a part of this Work and then the next thing then--let's go over to *Amos*, **Amosyah**--and the next thing then is enduring. You know, come, come willing to face battles, willing to be humble, willing to turn down temptation, willing to turn down illegal lust.

64 You know, it makes me think when we separated the men and women and even the American schools know that learning comes easier, there's less distraction and so forth when the classes are separated, men and women are separated and this is going on more and more in America. There are those who are fighting it. But we had an elder leave because of that, because he was corrected a few times and then he left. But, you know, that shows how easy a person can get pulled out of the Work of **YAHWEH**. But he's thrown away his chance now at Salvation, of Eternal Life.

But the Work of **YAHWEH**, he couldn't see the future of it. He couldn't see the deep part of this thing that **YAHWEH** has set glory abounding for those who will endure and that was one of his tests, just one of the tests. There're many. But remember, **YAHWEH** has come to test you, to test you. That's the reason you're here so He can test you to see if you truly want to be a part of total Righteousness or not.

65 But here now in **Amosyah 3:7**, He says, **Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work, other than the Work that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets...** He showed Mosheh the burning bush. He showed him the pattern and said, "Make a replica of this and keep it before you in the temple." And He showed him these Prophecies because Mosheh prophesied of us and He prophesied of Yahshua and the Work that Yahshua was doing, so did Abel.

66 But He said, "Most assuredly I will have no work other than this." Seven of them altogether represented right here in front of you, right here. [referring to Lampstand] And the western one never goes out. And Mosheh said, "I want to go see this. I want to be a part of it." And he made up his mind to do so and he went through many, many tests.

67 Look at **verse 8** now, he says, **The lion has roared, who will not fear? Father YAHWEH has spoken, but who can prophesy?...** Who can prophesy? Well He tells you who can prophesy in the Last Days. Who can? Who can? Go over to **Isayah 44** and He tells you here, this is all on the Two Witnesses now. I haven't gotten off of the Two Witnesses and won't for quite some time. It leads up to our Savior being tied in these Last Days to the four horns of the altar. We should get to that along about Passover, I think. We're running out of time. If I don't do it, it will be in the Kingdom, so rest assured I will get to it! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 But **Isayah 44** now. Well, here is your answer if you are not a fool and will believe all that the Prophets have spoken as the Savior said in **Luke 24:25**. He says right here in **Isayah 44:7**.

69 **Isayah 44:7. And Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me, since I appointed the ancient people? And the things which are coming...** He appointed these Himself. That Seven Lampstand is His total Work sitting there in front of Him, in **Revelation**, with Yahshua right now. It's part of His Work. **...and will come...** The things which will come. **...and will come, let them...** That is, two brothers. **...foretell them.**

70 Here lately, we've had someone in this last generation, in fact many, I think the first years of my going out trying to find the Work of **YAHWEH**, I think it was Herbert Armstrong and Ted Armstrong

who were the Two Witnesses, they said. [laughing] And then after that, it was somebody else but they didn't even know about these Scriptures that showed that these guys must be brothers as they show you here. Well, He says, **...let them foretell them.**

71 **Verse 8, Do not fear, nor be afraid. Have I not told you...** Now this would show you that there's going to be fear arising right here if you'll look closely. This doesn't just involve a person. It involves a Work, the Work of **YAHWEH**, the Work, the Seventh Work in these Last Days. And there's fear and there're frustrations. We have people who've applied for visas to get here many, many times. They take their money and tell them no. Now, this is the evil that's going on in today's world.

72 **Verse 8, Do not fear, nor be afraid. Have I not told you from that time, and have declared; You are My Witnesses! Is there a source of power except Me?...** No, He's telling you, He's in charge. He's the One Who's testing you. He only allows Satan to go a certain way in order to test you and try you to see what you're capable of. That's what He's showing you here. Can you believe that? There is no other power over you except **YAHWEH**. He's it, brethren!

73 This is **YAHWEH**'s Inspired Prophet here who spoke of the Two Witnesses and you sitting in here in front of the Witness at this time. This man prophesied of you, yes, to be a part of this Work. Not to tear it down, but to build it, as the Apostle said. Now, why would you not want to be a part of the One and Only Prophesied Work? Why wouldn't you? Why would there be false teachers when they could be part of this Work of **YAHWEH** that is prophesied. This is what **Acts** said. He said the Inspired **Acts**, the Inspired answer to this question right here, it's in **Acts**. They're grievous. They've got a grievance and they don't, they do not want to partake of instruction or correction. They've got a grievance and they want to hang onto that grievance.

74 Let's go back to **Acts** again. I want to show you one more thing there in **Acts 20**. Because this was a Prophecy here that in the Last Days this is going to take place. Remember what **Proverbs** shows.

75 But in **Acts 20:30**, he said, **Also among your own selves will men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves...** That's what it's for. Well, of course, this is a work of Satan, anything to get you out of the House.

76 Look on over to **Romans 8**. Remember what it said there in **Acts** and look at **Romans 8:7. Because the carnal mind is enmity against; bitterly opposed to, YAHWEH...** It can't be a part of this Work. As Yahshua said, it cannot bring forth

Righteousness. They draw away, draw away people from **YAHWEH**'s House. There's no doubting where His House is. The Prophecy shows over and over and there're many thousands of Scriptures showing it.

77 But the falling away, that's falling down and away from **YAHWEH**'s House, a falling away after themselves, a following, to draw a following after themselves. Now, remember Yahshua said they would come against His Authority--let's go back to **Genesis**--against His Authority. Yahshua said in **Yahchanan 5**, that He had now been given that Authority. Well here He says in **Mattithyah 24:5** that many will come against My Authority.

78 If you go over to the Prophet's writing in **Genesis 49**, in the Last Days, you see Yahshua's Authority here, that He says, that is prophesied for Him to have and that's what we're sitting in right now because He's the High Priest over this House. **Genesis 49:1** shows, the last two words there shows this is a Prophecy for the Last Days. Got that? **Genesis 49:1**. This is a Prophecy for the Last Days.

79 If you go down to **verse 10**, you see the Prophecy of Yahshua. **Verse 10, The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver, from between his feet, until He comes to Whom tribute belongs...** This word **tribute** here actually means *labor, labor*. The Hebrew word says *forced labor*, but Yahshua said and **YAHWEH** said you must choose to labor in this Work. But it's labor.

80 **...tribute belongs...** It also means a *levy* or *tax* or *tithe* to be brought, like bringing your tithes to **YAHWEH**'s House as He said. That's as much a command as going to His House. You've got to bring your tithes to the House and then another part of the command is rejoice in doing this. And that is counted to you as Righteousness when you can do all of this stuff: Come to the House, find the House, seek **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom, seek first the Kingdom and His Righteousness. **Deuteronomy 12** says seek His House, seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**. There bring your tithes and offerings. That's a command to bring your tithes and offerings to **YAHWEH**'s Work. That's how He judges you.

81 You can't make the Work of **YAHWEH** collapse by stealing from it. You know, **YAHWEH** has set this in motion. But you can be a part of the support of that which proves where your heart is. If a person, Yahshua said, if a person's heart is not right, He says, this is what you can judge them on is their tithing. If their heart is not in **YAHWEH**'s Work, it's because Satan has it trapped into her work. That's part of it. You can't be a part of it without that other part of that command. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

82 Seek the House, but there bring your tithes

and offerings and there rejoice. Rejoice! Don't come there to gripe and murmur. Watch your step. Don't let your mouth condemn your body. Come there and set your mind on rejoicing every Sabbath Day because **YAHWEH** is watching. He says He is. He's watching you right now. He says, "My Eyes and Heart are there with you right now." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

83 Well, ...**from between his feet, until He comes to Whom tribute belongs... That is Yahshua. ...and the obedience of the nations is His...** It actually belongs to Yahshua right now. And those two billion people are going to--they're actually going to be obedient as it shows.

84 And then He shows how the Work will be. He gives the command to Yahshua to tie the donkey to the Last Branch, the Branch of the burning bush. There're seven of them. Count them! One, two, three, four, five, six, seven! [laughing] That's what sits before **YAHWEH**'s Throne. The Western Light never goes out. If you studied or remember the studies that we brought to you, you'll know that they were required to keep that Western Light burning. And then they would take from it and light the others each time the others went out. The other six would go out. That was a Prophecy also, brethren. We are the Western Light, the Western Light that never goes out! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

85 **Verse 11, Tethering his donkey to the vine; tethering his donkey colt to the Choicest Branch...** The Choicest Branch or the ending one, you remember in **Revelation**, the ending one is the Seventh One, when the Seventh Messenger, remember, "I will send My Messengers." Well, when the Seventh One speaks, this Plan of **YAHWEH** of these Seven Works that He's got, is complete; seven is complete and that's what it shows you in **Revelation**. You've got to remember some of these. I can't go back and rehearse them all but you've got to remember them.

86 But the Branch and the Choicest Branch is already recorded for you. It's already on tape. You can get it. It's already in *The Book of Yisrayl* also, available to you. I'd recommend that you get those lessons. Call, write, email, whatever you want to do. Anyone can claim, brethren, that they're a Messiah, that they are Yahshua, they can take the Name Yahshua, but that doesn't mean anything. They can put any name on themselves that they want, but unless they live it, you know, that doesn't make any difference.

87 But **YAHWEH**'s prophesied, foretold Work is done in advance. It's done by the Prophets. You can't do it over! You can't say, "Well, this is a Prophecy I'm going to give." No, He's the one Who set it. It was set way back in Adam's day. Yes, He set it before

him, those Feasts that He set there. That was part of that first Light that came to mankind. We are the last Light that won't go out.

88 Now, remember, show their works. **YAHWEH** said you see them by their works. It must be established in the last generation. All the things, all the churches, all the religious organizations that were established in the last 2,000 years before this, they are false. They're not of the Work of **YAHWEH** at all. They must be brothers and, in fact, they must be brothers from the same father. **YAHWEH** even goes deeper than that. They have the same father, **YAHWEH** shows, and they also have the same mother, these Two Witnesses do. Bring that about in your mind when you want to call yourself the Savior or the Witness. They must have the same mother and the same father. That's shown in Scriptures.

89 The second Witness must be named originally by **YAHWEH** Himself from the bowels of his mother. Yeah, bring that one about in your life! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] These are things that are prophesied of the Two Witnesses. So a child of his mother had to name this Witness. And not only did he have to name him, if you remember Kohan Yahodah's sermon, the Great Kohan Yahodah's sermon, he brought out he had to name him Buffalo Bill Hawkins. He had to. There was no choice. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] How you gonna bring that one about? Go back and be reborn! You'd have to! [laughing]

90 They had to be trained in the Scriptures. One of them had to leave and go east. That was a Prophecy of him, that he would leave and go east. Under duress, he had to call himself Yaaqob. That was a Prophecy of Yaaqob. Under duress that had to take place for him to ever take that name. That was **YAHWEH**'s doing, brethren. You know the details of it. We have it on tape. He had to offer **YAHWEH**'s Work there. He had to offer it to them. That was part of the Prophecy concerning him and we'll get to all of this in detail again, but I've got it on tape already.

91 He had to return to Texas and the two of them, that is, both Witnesses, had to dedicate and establish The House of **YAHWEH** in the chief of the nations. That was all done. It had to be done. It was prophesied. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And we didn't do it because we were trying to fulfill this Prophecy. We didn't even know about these Prophecies, in fact, many of them, when they were fulfilled.

92 He had to have, this Yaaqob, he had to have a House. It was called the House of Yaaqob. He had to have the House of Yaaqob. Now, that's not all. That House had to be filled with customs from the east. Now, if you know anything about what I'm talking

about, you know, that this House means people, like it does you. The House of **YAHWEH**, the House of Yisrayl means people. It means you sitting here. And these people were filled with customs from the east. That's a Prophecy in the Holy Scriptures concerning the Witness Yaaqob. That was Yaaqob. The other had to separate from him. That's another Prophecy.

93 For you to be one of the Witnesses you have to fulfill these Prophecies. If you were going to be the Savior, you're going to have to go back and ride a donkey into Jerusalem. Two of them, you've got to ride both of them! [laughing] Those were the Witnesses who He is riding right now. Okay.

94 To the other now, not Yaaqob, but to the other, the other had to separate from him because that House was filled with customs from the east. That's what the Prophecy said.

95 Well, my time is up and I'm back to where we were about last week, but anyway, we'll get to it next week **YAHWEH** willing and the four horns of the altar. We're gonna get to that! Look forward to Passover. Listen! Passover is not very far. It's really close and you need to start planning. Now, I want you to get selfishness out of your mind and start planning to be a blessing to others on this coming Passover. For seven days to be a blessing to others. The way you do that is get involved in the Work. We have work for everyone and you can be a part of that Work. You can be a part of your Work through the tithes, through the offerings, but you can be a big part of it if you will rejoice. Rejoice! When you rejoice, you make others rejoice. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

96 There was an incident this morning when we had a car break down in town and I was trying to get help for the people and one of the cooks called me and she was all excited about this meal today. Well, I was frustrated at the time because I was trying to get a person out here and I could notice the change in her voice when she could tell I was frustrated.

And I said, ah man, I've done the wrong thing here. So, anyway, I went ahead and I got the people out here, got the car started, and got everybody out here through the help, of course, of the people. Because we have people who we can call and they're "Johnny on the spot." I don't care if you call them at three, four o'clock in the morning. They offer their services twenty-four hours a day, not eight to five! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But anyway, I quickly called them back and I said, what was that you were saying about that wonderful meal? I want to hear it! Come on! [laughing]

97 Well, anyway, it helps you, it will help you, it will help others when they see your rejoicing. Now, you don't have to be delightful but if you will start forcing it, you can find the delight in **YAHWEH**'s House. You can find it in His Sabbaths and in **YAHWEH**. I can, I can tell you for sure, brethren, it's not in booze. It's not in alcohol. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] You can have worries and you can start drinking and overdrinking and get drunk as a skunk, them worries are still gonna be there when you sober up. Your headache will be there, plus, so this makes it doubly worse.

98 But if you will find your joy in **YAHWEH**, if you will do what **YAHWEH** says, come, bring your tithes, your offerings and your labor, the labor belongs to Yahshua. That's His Scepter right now. Your labor belongs to Him. Not somewhere else, but in this last burning Lamp of the burning bush, the Seven Lamp Lampstand that's going to burn forever. You can be a part of it and you can receive that Power and all the glory that you never dreamed of is going to be yours forever. All this other, Yahshua says, will be added unto you if you will seek His Kingdom first. The way you seek it is doing what He says, humbly. Humbly doing what He said. Now, if you set your mind to this rejoicing, making the Sabbath a delight, you'll make it a delight for me as well as yourself and we'll both be joyous together. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



Chapter Ten

The Two Witnesses: Famous Prophecies That Scholars Have Struggled Over For Centuries: Who Is This Man? #24— The Natural Disasters Have Started And They Will Get Worse, Mattithyah 24:21-22 03/12/11

K. Michayl: And now, it's my great honor to present to you the one man who has all the answers to all the problems and the disasters, to solve them all, the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Come on! Y'all can beat that! Come on! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful applause and cheering] Praise **YAHWEH**! It's getting close to the Feast, see, we've got to get louder! You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH**! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 This is a wonderful time, I think, to be alive and witnessing what **YAHWEH** has been prophesying for thousands of years in bringing forth His Plan to mankind. I would you could have seen the younger Priests this morning. You missed out on some great stuff right there, beautiful, beautiful sight. And their messages were great and brought well. Yes, indeed! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 I told you last week, I believe it was that we were lacking on seventeen, I believe it was seventeen nations or countries that we were not reaching. I was called about the middle of the week and they said, "You're gonna be delighted about this. We just got an impression from the Holy See." [meaning the Holy See visited our website] That's right! Went straight to the horse's mouth! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So he has been warned. He

got the letter, I suppose, that the Witness wrote to the Pope. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] So he has been warned and it's up to him now whether to repent or not.

4 The Vatican, since then, I've been shown, that we've gotten 136 impressions from the Vatican since that time [meaning computers from the Vatican visited our website 136 times] So the count, the nations are down now or the countries, the countries left are only twelve. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Out of 195 countries, we're reaching all but twelve and I think that's probably down some too by now. Our team is working hard on this, really hard. We've reached or we've gotten over a million, over eleven million impressions [visits to our website]. We've gotten over 3,000 requests for the Two Witnesses. I don't know why that would be so much on the Two Witnesses, but it's really rising on the Two Witnesses. We're getting some great impressions! [laughing]

5 The present earthquake that we just had, Japan's quake, shifted the earth on its axis. If you'll be turning over to **Isayah**, I want to show you something here. First Scripture that came in mind



was **Isayah 24** where **YAHWEH** shows mankind what's causing his problems here. And of course, we're working to, that's the reason His House was established in these Last Days, to take His Laws to the world. And from that--this is **Isayah 24**--from this Work right here, **YAHWEH** shows a huge number will eventually come out of the world and flow to The House of **YAHWEH**. The Work that He's starting right here that anyone can be a part of at this time, it's a calling to all the world at this time. Anyone can be a part of it. Just come to the House and contact the House, The House of **YAHWEH**, and we'll show you what **YAHWEH** tells you to do to be a part of this Last Days' Work that will actually stop the wars. That's in **Isayah 2**.

6 I'm in **Isayah 24**. This right here is showing you what Satan has done in **Isayah 24** to deceive mankind into turning against **YAHWEH**, not being in unity with His House, His Work, His One Sent, not in unity with Abel, not in unity with Yahshua. They all had their bitches and gripes and their grievances as I brought out last week. [laughing] But to be a part of it, of course, you've got to be in unity with **YAHWEH** and strive to endure as Yahshua showed.

7 But here in this chapter He shows you--in the first six verses, He shows you what mankind is doing. He shows you the great burning that is going to take place in **verse 6** and nuclear war that will burn the earth severely. From what I understand now, they had a nuclear plant explode in Japan. And by the way, they were not expecting this earthquake at all. We're geared to detect those things before they ever come, before they ever take place. So, you know, this one, as big as it was, this is the biggest in Japan's history. They've upgraded it now to the largest in history.

8 But in this earthquake there was an explosion of a nuclear plant. I don't know if they're trying to play it down or not, but they're trying to get it under control because they say the cooling system is shut down and if they don't get their pumps to going to get the cooling system started back, then they'll be melting soon. One report said the radiation was up a thousand times more than it's supposed to be. They're getting enough, the people there, are getting enough radiation right now, the amount that they would get in a year they are getting in one hour. So you can imagine what is taking place with these people. And the suffering, as bad as I hate to see it, it's going to get worse and **YAHWEH** shows this. It will get worse.

9 But here, the shift on the earth's axis, you

can see this. It says, ...*Initial results out of Italy's National Institute of Geophysics and Volcanology show that the 8.9...* Which has been upgraded to a 9.2 or 9.4 I think it is now. ...*magnitude earthquake that rattled Japan Friday shifted the earth's rotation axis by about 25 centimeters...* From what I understand that's about ten inches. Imagine what's gonna take place with the nuclear activity that **YAHWEH** says is going to take place, the great nuclear burning. I'm sure glad to be a part of **YAHWEH**'s House. You will be too! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 I decided to change the sermon this morning and this is a different sermon, but the Protected Place. I said, man, I've got to get back to that. But right here in **Isayah 24**, the same chapter that shows what is taking place, will also be what we see right here in **verse 20** and what we're seeing right now in the news.

11 **Isayah 24:20. The earth will reel to and fro like a drunkard, and will sway like a hut. The transgression in it will be heavy upon it; it will fall, and not rise again...** That is, it will fall and not rise again like it is right now under the leadership of man. It will be renewed, **YAHWEH** says, by us.

12 He says, ...*The earth's rotation will now shift at a different speed because the globe's mass has been redistributed, said Michael Bostock, a University of B.C. earthquake seismology professor.*

13 ...*The researchers said that while the minuscule change may be completely undetectable, it still illustrates the punch behind the Japan massive earthquake...* I think it will be detectable in different ways because any change in the atmosphere--I remember studying, that any change in any planet, it doesn't make any difference what it is, will affect the whole set up. And that's the reason that, you know, all the scientists or the ones that study astronomy closely, they know this and they know that the universe is run like a clock, everything in order, and it doesn't change. And, of course, **YAHWEH** doesn't allow it to. But He is going to allow mankind to change the earth's axis as we see here in this Prophecy. And they'll start finding out later. They always find out later what they don't know in advance, but it could cause a number of things, as we've already learned in our research.

14 But he says, ...*The researchers said that while the minuscule change may be completely undetectable...* Right now, you know, but it will. It will be detectable in maybe just a few weeks now as we see more of this.

15 There was another one just a few minutes ago of a magnitude of 6.4. I don't think that was shown. And they're expecting more earthquakes after this because of that one earthquake that took place.

16 (Let's see.) March 19th, I believe that's this coming week, the full moon. I wouldn't even pay any attention to this because I don't seek signs but at the same time I know what the Scripture shows about the moon, which are some beautiful lessons that I would like to bring one day. [crying] But I will! I'm not gonna set a date! [laughing] No more dates!

17 But the moon, this March 19th, this next week, the moon will look bigger, maybe, maybe sixteen percent larger. ...*The moon may look about sixteen percent larger this time when the full moon will be closest to the earth...* Closest. ...*in eighteen years, offering a special treat for the gazers...* Well now, like I say, there're some of the Prophecies that concern the moon and that's what interests me and, of course, the moon rules the night. And this is what's intriguing when you get into the Prophecies on it. Well, these're all the earthquakes before. There's been none this magnitude that we had yesterday so that's showing what Yahshua showed.

18 If you want to turn over to **Mattithyah 24**, what Yahshua showed in His Prophecies of the Last Age and I brought this out before, but let me bring it for the newcomers, quickly, because in **Mattithyah 24**, *Matthew* if you have a *King James Version*. His Disciples came to Him to show Him, in the first part of this chapter, the temple. And of course, Yahshua knew the Prophecies that the temple was going to be destroyed and plowed like a field, all the rocks removed.

19 So Yahshua said, don't pay any attention to this kind of stuff. It's just from the schools of higher learning anyway. I'm throwing that in. He didn't say that right there but He said it in other places! It's all going to be destroyed. And He said there won't be a rock left here upon another; that is, a stone, of this temple, which they were all removed. Then it was plowed like a field. These were the Catholics who, by the way, we're getting letters of people who are saying, you know, you've brought something out that I noticed a few years ago because I was in the Catholic church and they know these things. Of course, Malachi Martin brought it out in *The Keys of this Blood* that the Catholics were, that their system dates back to, they call it the Aaronic priesthood. If you notice, they try to wear the "kippah". It's not **YAHWEH** saw to it that it's not the Kippah that The House of **YAHWEH** wears that was actually designed by the Scriptures. If you've read the Book,

Why The Holy Garments? They also wear the Tallit, but it's the scarlet red, showing all the blood that they've shed from the Saints. But they could still be forgiven. **YAHWEH** said "Although your sins are as scarlet, you could be forgiven." But you have to humble yourself as a child, of course, come to the Priests and do what the Priests tell you to do. Otherwise, you won't.

20 But here now, He shows the temple would be destroyed. And then they asked Him in **verse 3**, the last part, about The End of the Age. I've brought sermons on The End of the Age so you should know what this is. If not, you can get the sermons. It's not the end of the world. It's The End of the Age that Yahshua speaks of and He calls it the last generation over here in **verse 34**, because it does mean generation. But the Hebrew word actually meant ages, ages, so many ages from Abel to Noah, from Noah to Abraham and then Abraham to Yahshua. And then we're in the last stage where Yahshua is actually tying His colts of the donkeys. The donkeys were the twelve Disciples who recorded the Foundation of Yahshua and this time period now is where Yahshua, **Genesis 49** speaks of us and Yahshua. **YAHWEH** gives Yahshua the order to tie His donkeys' colts. The colts are the ones, of course, these're seeds of the donkeys, the Foundation of the donkeys, who were the Disciples. And tie them to the Branch, the Chosen Branch or the one who's sent.

21 Well here in **Mattithyah** now, He shows the earthquakes in **verse 7**. And then if you put it together with **verses 21-22**, you will see they're going to be bad, really bad. They won't be the normal earthquakes that we've been looking or that we've been seeing in history, reading about in history. You can read a lot about these earthquakes in history since they started keeping records of them. And of course, now, this one is going to shake people up just a little bit, and pardon the pun, but it has. And people are going to be going more now to the Two Witnesses to see where are they? Where can we get some information? Nobody out here has any information. Well, we do have the answers. And just remember that no wicked person will understand. If you turn to wickedness then your understanding is null because you're cut off. That's in **Daniyl 12, chapter 12**.

22 But this nuclear explosion and this earthquake in Japan, it's just the start of this thing and it will be really, really bad and the radiation is going to be bad. Radiation burns too so that's part of the burning. There will be benefit to the earth, benefit to the people too because they can

be restored. Everyone that's dying, we can, rather we will be able to bring them back to life, let them live a hundred years with the Truth in front of them instead of the deception that the forefathers, who rebelled against Samuyl brought. They were called elders, called prophets by Yeremyah [Jeremiah], over the temple, ruthless, violent men, who finally decided to destroy the temple after they'd got their armies, their roaming army, which became the "holy" Roman empire, led by the Catholic church, when they got it established in Rome and Babylon. Of course, they decided to destroy the temple completely, wanted to destroy all the Works of the Prophets, the Foundation of the Prophets and the Foundation of the Apostles. They wanted to destroy that and still trying. Even today, they don't like people who read the Holy Scriptures.

23 We have many people here who studied, you know, with the Catholics. One was studying to be a priest. He said he studied for four years to be a priest and never read one Scripture. Well, of course, they don't want you to read the Scriptures. Well, now they put out a new bible. I guess they're wanting you to read that! I haven't seen it, but I'm sure there're some changes made again.

24 Well, of course, they're the ones in rule now and they sit on the seven hills of Rome, as **Revelation 17** shows. I don't know how much plainer it could get than what we've written in **YAHWEH's Words**. But this is the last generation, the Last Days and **YAHWEH** has established His House and He calls it a Protected Place.

25 The least likely place, and you can check me out, the least likely place on the face of the earth for an earthquake to take place is where you're sitting right now. That's right! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Protected Place. You're gonna see a lot of them, you know, around you but they won't come near you, **YAHWEH** said.

26 Let's turn over to **Psalms 90**, **Psalms 90** because **YAHWEH** shows us this Protected Place and He shows, if you'd keep in mind that The House of **YAHWEH** was part of **YAHWEH's** Plan. And this is the reason that you will see it throughout the Holy Scriptures. It starts in **Genesis**. When Yahshua said you're a fool, in **Luke 24:25**, you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken, Yahshua knew that **YAHWEH** was guiding and protecting these Scriptures. Otherwise, they wouldn't be here for you today.

27 Even in Martin Luther's day, it was a law, a death penalty for anyone to own a manuscript of the bible. And if it hadn't been protected, if **YAHWEH** hadn't seen to it that it was protected, it wouldn't

have been here. And Martin Luther, when he rose up and said, he had a bunch on his side, a bunch of Catholics on his side, he rose up and said, "I think everyone should own a bible." Well, it might have been like it is today. He saw the money in selling bibles. It might have been that that inspired him, but nevertheless, **YAHWEH** brought this thing about so you could have it today.

28 And of course, the laws here in America where we have somewhat freedom, freedom of speech. I guess you saw that how it was brought out, the demonstrations that a Baptist preacher had brought out. Because there are a lot of people who don't like what they're seeing in the world today. They don't like sodomy being taught in their schools. Of course, the Catholics are trying to push it to be taught in the schools. They're teaching it from Hollywood, making it look glamorous I'm told. I can't stand to watch it. I don't like to vomit, you know! So I'm not going to watch it! But I'm being told that they're trying to make it glamour from Hollywood, and on the news media too.

29 But some are still rising up against this kind of thing so we see that **YAHWEH** is moving this right now. They sued this man and took him to court and the Supreme Court said no, we got freedom of speech here. Well, the Baptists are a big organization, you know, so, they pay a lot of money to the Supreme Court and the government! [laughing] So they're not going to stop this free speech because **YAHWEH** set it up and no matter what, you know, might be the ulterior motive, it's **YAHWEH** Who's guiding this thing and He's guiding it for His House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 But here in **Psalms 90** now, **YAHWEH** says in **verse 1**, **YAHWEH, You have been our dwelling place throughout all generations...** Well these are the people who **YAHWEH** was using.

31 If you study the Scriptures and you see what I'm talking about, you'll know that there were two groups of people. There were those that hated the Galileans where **YAHWEH's** Work was being done and when the Galileans--Yahchanan was one of them, when he went into Jerusalem and said, "It's not right here what you're doing breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws," well, of course, they beheaded him for this. But it showed where **YAHWEH's** Work came from. Then Yahshua came from Galilee too. Well, these were about the only ones left in Israyl who were serving **YAHWEH** and from there, Yahshua said, "Go back to Galilee and finish your Work there." And He gave them peace for a certain

time to establish the Foundation that we have here in the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*.

32 But we can see **YAHWEH** doing this. He's guiding it so we would have it today. I would have never been able to have been trained in the Scriptures, if I hadn't had the Scriptures to train on when I was a child. And this was the number one thing in my life that I can see and remember, and it was an everyday thing. We had no televisions or radios when I was born. They came later in the forties, late forties. When I was born in 1934, the first thing I can remember, I think, was the bible and my mother and dad sitting around a table with a kerosene lamp and reading the bible of a evening. And before sundown, they would be sitting on a porch. I remember a porch on the house where they would sit and different ones would read and talk about the Scriptures. So this was what I was brought up with. This was a training period that **YAHWEH** was bringing me up with my mother.

33 I remember my mother really loving the Scriptures and it was her most honored subject. She had a quilting party with women in her area where she taught, mother taught quilting. She had racks hanging down, the quilting racks. I don't know if you've ever seen those things. They're boards with pegs in them, holes and pegs, where she kept the material tight. And she trained women to make quilts. And while she was doing this, she was talking Scripture to these people. And whether I was paying attention or not, it was going in my subconscious mind.

34 But it was something that **YAHWEH** was drilling into me at the time to make me interested and this has been my love now for forty years or more, that's taken over my life, as you know. All of you know this. And **YAHWEH**, it's **YAHWEH**'s doing because this is how He built His House.

35 But the dwelling place, your dwelling place. If you look on down to **verse 17, May the beauty; object of delight and honor, of YAHWEH our Father be upon us. For our sake, may You establish the work of our hands...** Did you get that? May **YAHWEH** establish the work of our hands. He's talking about establishing something here. ...**Yes, may You establish the work of our hands!...** Twice here.

36 Now, if you remove the **Chapter 91** there out of the way, you go right into what He was talking about and it's a Last Days' Prophecy, a Last Days' Prophecy that is talking about protection. Protection from what we're seeing right here, from earthquakes, from nuclear bombs, from hatred, bitterness, gun toters that, you know, are getting

worse now; so Satan is trying to bring it in to have destruction.

37 I don't know if you noticed it this week but on the news there was a shootout between two women at a 7-11 store. One was left dead. They caught the other one down the street. But this is what our world is coming to. Just a few weeks ago in the streets of Abilene there was a shootout in front of one of the Christian colleges, or close by the Christian college that has changed their name now, so I understand, to the warhawks. It was the Indians and now it's taken on the name warhawks. Why are they going to war, you know? Well, they say Americans love war. They think they love it. They're gonna find out they don't.

38 But notice, establish His Work, ...**establish the work of our hands...** And then in **Psalms 91:1**, He says. **He who dwells in the Secret Place...** Well, Secret Place, now why would He call it a Secret Place? Well, of course, He, if you remember in Yahshua, in Mosheh first, **YAHWEH** hid Mosheh to keep Satan from destroying Mosheh. And then, He hid Yahshua and no one knew where Yahshua was going to be born, but they knew that the Prophets who prophesied and those brought up by the Prophets, they knew where He was going to be born. And this word was out everywhere.

39 I thought it would have been a great thing, and some people knew this, but I thought it would have been a great thing, had the Prophecies for these Last Days been that way. And then, the more I studied, the more I see that they are. [laughing] The details of **YAHWEH**'s Work are extreme of the Two Witnesses, you know. The thousands of Prophecies about the Two Witnesses' Work in these Last Days, which is the unified Body of Believers who're going to be first in the Kingdom, **YAHWEH** said. And that is Prophecy--those Prophecies, brethren, are for you right now.

40 Well these scholars say that this **verse 17**, the world's scholars, if you've read it, they know there's something here. We know it because we have the Knowledge of **YAHWEH** but they are guessing. But what they're saying is, the scholars say, this is *a call to build again the temple*, a call to build again the temple, but, of course, it's not. That's not so, and you don't get that from it, if you study the other Prophecies. It's referring to, of course, **Isayah 2**. Turn there quickly. Don't lose your place in **Psalms 91**, we're gonna come back there. But turn to **Isayah 2**.

41 What He's saying here, to establish the work of our hands. Well, of course, these people at this time were being used by **YAHWEH**, not, not to work in schools of higher learning and develop empires

and institutions of, you know, training to sell stuff to China or stuff to Japan or buy stuff from Japan or China. They were working towards a Kingdom, an Everlasting Kingdom that would rule the earth and the heavens.

42 And when he said this, when the writer said this here in **Psalms 90:17**, he was talking about a Work, and the only way you can understand it is to go here a little and there a little, let the Prophets tell you or the Apostles tell you what this was talking about. Well, of course, in **Isayah 2** He gives this to you. **Isayah 2:1. The word that Isayah...** The Great Prophet Isayah, who was used extremely to write about the Two Witnesses in these Last Days. That's not all, you know, I mean, the Two Witnesses go back clear to **Genesis 49**. But before that, it goes back to **Genesis Chapters 2-3**. So it's almost a beginning thing, **YAHWEH's** Plan, that He would accomplish in this time period, this Age that we're in right now.

43 He said, **Isayah 2:1. The word that Isayah son of Amosyah saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem.**

44 **Verse 2, It will come to pass in the Last Days...** Or last Age. You remember the sermon I brought on that, the information. **...that the mountain; promotion...** They translated it **mountain** because it means *uplifting*. **...the promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** So when He said this back here in **Psalms**, establish the works of our hands, these people were working to bring forth Holiness that they knew would be kept track of by **YAHWEH**. It was shown through a Seven Lamp burning bush that never burned up, the Seven Lamp Lampstand, the Western Light that will never go out. Never go out. No, it will be used.

45 Brethren, you're going to be used to raise the dead and that is shown throughout the Holy Scriptures too. And nobody notices it until we bring it out at The House of **YAHWEH**, not the most learned worldly scholars. They struggle over this for thousands of years but **YAHWEH** says it's hidden from you. It's hidden. Why? Because you're wicked and no wicked will understand. Well, who's He gonna teach Knowledge? Remember, remember that? Who will He teach this Knowledge? Well, it's going to be to a person who's got ah--ah--da--da--boy, I--stammering lips and another, a strange language to use! It's gonna be a strange language.

46 Well, what are we looking for here? So the world's scholars struggle some more. "Well, what are You talking about now?" he said. [laughing] Well,

the one to show you, let them show you. Remember that Prophecy? Who can tell this? Who will be able to tell it? Well, let these two.

47 Well, this is what He's talking about here. This is the Work, establish the Work of our hands. The last established House, yes, the Prophets wrote about it and we're in it right now. And notice in **Psalms 91:1** now because we're getting into a time of trouble, great troubles. We're just seeing it increase here to where it's severe and the earth's shifting on its axis. It's going to shift more. It will sway like a hut, as Isayah also said.

48 **Psalms 91:1. He who dwells in the Secret Place...** Well, now we have a Secret Place spoken of here, a Secret Place that **YAHWEH** actually protects. The Plan of **YAHWEH**, this is the Plan of **YAHWEH**, the Secret Place until The End of the Age. Hold your place there and turn over to **Daniyl 12** quickly. **Daniyl 12**. And Daniyl is speaking of the same thing that the Savior did, the end time Prophecy and he's seeing the Two Witnesses here, the same thing that Isayah saw and the Great Prophet Yahchanan, that is the recorder Yahchanan who recorded the **Book of Revelation**.

49 Here in **Daniyl 12**, speaking of the Secret Place now. Let me get the correct translation here of this **verse 1**. He says, **And at that time, one who is like YAHWEH will stand up at Abel...** I think David brought this out, the Great Kohan Yahodah, before. He will be bringing it again this Feast. And so I won't go into the details. It would take too long to cover it here, but the world's authoritative books say this is the way this verse must be translated if it's correct. And it gives the words.

50 **Daniyl 12:1. And at that time, one who is like YAHWEH will stand up at Abel...** At Abel; stand up at Abel. **...Yisrayl the Great Priest who stands at Abel to teach YAHWEH's Just Perfect Laws to the children of your people; and there will be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation to that same time. And at that time your people will be delivered, everyone who will be found written in The Book of Life.**

51 Now, this **stand up at Abel**, he gives it all here. Why wasn't this translated correctly? You know, the Prophet Yermiyah said, "You're writing it wrong. Your interpretations, you're writing it wrong here." Of course, Isayah wrote it right but the ones who followed him did not want this in their lives. They wanted to take **YAHWEH** out of their life and out of their teachings. They didn't believe as **Hebrews 4** said. They were unbelievers but they had charge. They were priests. They're the ones that say they date back to the Aaronic

priesthood. They do, but they're the ones that rebelled against Mosheh, against Samuyl, against all the Prophets. They persecuted the Prophets. Which of the Prophets have your fathers not persecuted? Your fathers, speaking of the ones in the temple, the violent men that had taken over the temple.

52 Okay. Here in **Daniyl** now. Go to **verse 2**. **Daniyl 12:2. And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth will awake...** Yes, you're going to awaken them. You're going to have that power. ... **some to Everlasting Life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt...** There're no two callings, no two "chances" given to you. If you're called now and you deny it, there's no renewing to repentance, **YAHWEH** says.

53 What you're going to be judged for is what you're doing right now. I hope it's not stealing tithes

from The House of **YAHWEH**, from **YAHWEH**'s Work. This is the one part that Yahshua said you can judge a person on. His heart is going to be where His money is or you can turn that around the other way. Wherever your treasure is, there is your heart also. And of course, He said to the rich man who had all of this money that he could put in the Work, He said it's gonna be very hard for a person to do this.

54 We had a person for years they were going to get a big settlement and I didn't look for it. I never, never look for things like that. I look to please **YAHWEH** and to be able to teach His Word. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] But when he got the settlement, they couldn't turn loose of it so they left the House. And it was in my mind that this was going to take place because the family was kind of weak and shaky. They were never really



strong for the Work, to push the Work. You know, I see people today, I see them walking around, like milling around.

55 I see others. I remember setting up camp, setting up back when I was hunting The House of **YAHWEH**, when I was hunting the Two Witnesses, when I was hunting someone who could explain the Prophecies. I remember going to these meetings. I would always take a place. I would start setting up chairs or tables, whatever there was to be done. I'd go to the leader and I'd say, what do we got to do here? Tell me what we got to do. Then I'd start to work and people would come to me and say, "What do you want me to do?" Well ask him, not me! Well, I looked around and he was gone. So, here! Get over here and help me then. But when you're doing these things, you're a part of the Work. Well, right now, I would do anything because I know this is **YAHWEH's** Work. I know that other wasn't but it was a training period.

56 But, these people who were working here in **Psalm 91**, you know, they knew that this was the Work of **YAHWEH** and that it was gonna be a long time in coming. And every Prophet did. And the Prophet Daniyl, if you could think the position he was in, then **YAHWEH** tells him, "Close the books. It's for another time period." And he was seeing all these visions and no wonder he was so troubled about it, because **YAHWEH** wouldn't reveal it to him either.

57 Well, here now, he said, **verse 2, And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth will awake...** He's showing Daniyl this and Daniyl's

writing it for us. **...some to Everlasting Life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt...**

58 **Verse 3, And those who are wise will shine as the brightness of the heavens...** Those who are wise, you could preach several sermons on that word right there, but it's the ones that become as little children and start a training period, a very humble training period to where, like Yahshua said, He called for the little child and the child came. He didn't disobey. He came and Yahshua set Him in the midst, in the midst. He obeyed Yahshua. Well, of course, He said, you've got to be just like this little child and this is what they're talking about here. Yahshua adds to it. He's the Foundation Stone of every Work that we're doing right now. Yahshua is that Foundation Stone for us.

59 Well, **verse 3 now, And those who are wise....** Those who are wise are the ones who will submit to doing what He said. It's like the man, the one who is wise is like a man who digs down deep and finds the foundation and stays there on it, builds His House on it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

60 **Verse 3, And those who are wise will shine as the brightness of the heavens; and those who turn many to Righteousness...** To Righteousness, to keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws. **...as the stars forever and ever.**

61 **Verse 4, But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book to the time of The End; many will run to and fro, and knowledge will be increased...** Yes, we do have great knowledge now, abundance of knowledge; very little understanding but abundance of knowledge.

62 **Verse 5, Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others...** Well, this was the future work that He is speaking of here. This is The End of the Age, the Plan of **YAHWEH** that **Psalm 91** is talking about and it's secret. It's all kept secret. And when He said shut the words, shut the books, He means it's closed. You're not gonna understand it. And Yahshua, He said, even the Malakim have tried to understand this and can't. What's going into your ears right now in this age, brethren, are things that were sought after by worldly scholars for thousands of years now and couldn't understand it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

63 Well, he looked and he saw these two others, Two Witnesses who he saw here. **...one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river...** And I'll elaborate on this later. It'd take two sermons, at least, to cover this part right here.



...you've got to be just like this little child...

So I will elaborate, coming up to it, maybe by the Feast, I hope.

64 And then they asked one, **verse 6, And one said to the man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching: How long will it be to The End...** So one is going to be there until the very End, if you'll see what He's saying here.

65 **Verse 7, Then I heard the man clothed in linen...** Then speaking and he tells you some things here that are given in other Prophecies that you must look for in order to understand this.

66 **Verse 8, So I heard, but I did not understand. Then I said; O my ruler, what will be The End of these things?**

67 **Verse 9, But he said: Go your way, Daniyl, for the words are closed up and sealed until the time of The End...** Closed and sealed. The Secret Place, what we were speaking of back here in **Psalm 91** that we will go back to in just a second.

68 **Verse 10, Many will be purified, and made white...** This is a Work, brethren, a hard Work.

69 Do you know how hard it is and how long that we have worked to do what we're doing right now? We're the last report, we're in all but twelve countries, out of 195. Think of the Work this takes to do this. It didn't come overnight! But we've been building up to that for this, all of this time period. As **Revelation** showed, when we thought we had all the witnessing done. Man, I'd visited every dignitary in the entire world, all the ones that run the show! [laughing] And then **YAHWEH** said, "Well now, you got to prophesy again." This is in **Revelation**.

70 After we had already done this Work and then **YAHWEH** said, "Well, now you have to go and prophesy again to all these multitudes, kingdoms and tongues, everybody. So here is another Work set before us that we're now doing, of course, and we're gonna reach every one of those because **YAHWEH** shows that. Praise **YAHWEH**.

71 Well, He said **Many will be purified, and made white...** By this Work, the Work. I looked and I saw two others and from that Work, wars will stop and never be learned again. The people will be converted and they will be saying, "Let us go up and learn **YAHWEH's** Way. It's here with these two others, two others at Abel." And you know those words **At Abel**, they're there. The worldly scholars say it never should have been removed. Of course, that's what they say about the Name, **YAHWEH**. But how many're putting it back? Not anyone that I know of except The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

72 **Verse 10, Many will be purified, and made white, and tried; tested; but the wicked will do**

wickedly; and none of the wicked will understand, but the wise will understand.

73 Let's go back to **Psalm 91** again now. The Secret Place, the Shadow, the Secret Place, the Place that is kept secret. These two people that Daniyl spoke of here in **Daniyl 12**, the Two Witnesses, nobody knew this. All they could get to was **Revelation 11** and that was so confusing they didn't know what to do.

74 Do you know how much Work it took for us to translate *The Book of YAHWEH*? How many years that we put into the Work there and the books that we brought out? The books, I don't know how many books we got in trying to explain what took place. And then, **YAHWEH**, too, He furnished us with some ancient books and access to ancient books that've now been closed off where nobody can see them, they said, but we used them in translating this *Book of YAHWEH*. And people got to seeing this and they got to calling ACU [Abilene Christian University] to see if they actually had those books. "Yes, but we closed them off now--they're old and they're brittle and we don't want people using them anymore." So that's been shut up to them. But we were allowed to use it before.

75 Then we had people who were living in other places and they bought books for us and brought here that we could use also and have been using these. This is how we get these translations from the world's own authoritative books that have been, probably some of them even destroyed now. I would say that some of the copies that we have are probably the last on earth. Because Satan, I told you she was angry. She wants to destroy everything that **YAHWEH** created. That's her attitude right now.

76 **Psalm 91:1. He who dwells in the Secret Place of the Most High will abide under the Shadow...** This Shadow. (My time is up.) But this Shadow, we're gonna continue this for at least one more sermon to cover it. But this Shadow is protection, as **YAHWEH** shows, from things like this earthquake--that's the reason Abilene was created like it is. You know, when **YAHWEH** created the earth, He had Abel in mind. The least likely place on the face of the earth for an earthquake is right here. You can look that up. We got books for you if you want to see it. Studies have been made. It came out in *Abilene Reporter News*. They didn't know what it meant. Why would He, **YAHWEH**, why would He create the earth with Abel being protected like it is right now? Well now we know, right? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

77 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Eleven

The Prophecies For This Generation #1— The Prophecies For This Generation Are All Coming To Pass, And Will Come To Pass, In A Very Short Time Now!

03/26/11

K. Michayl: It's my great honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Come on now! Come on! Come on! More! Come on! [joyous applause and cheering] There we go! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 You know, I know it's hard to rejoice when all of this trouble is going on, but that's what we're commanded to do and I know I played a film the last time we were up here and showed you how horrible things are getting in the world and then I said, come on, you can beat that. You can rejoice. Well, that's what **YAHWEH** tells you to do and that's what I'm telling you to do is rejoice. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] But what you've got to do is trust in **YAHWEH**'s Plan and **YAHWEH** has a Perfect Plan. That Plan, of course, is to stop what we're seeing right now in the world. Is that not worth rejoicing about? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 It's worse than just the earthquakes but if you'll listen closely to today's sermon, you'll be greatly encouraged. Your Faith will be greatly strengthened. You'll see how little time we have left. Some of the worst things that're taking place are the Prophecies concerning sickness and disease, the disease epidemics. This was just handed me. *Only 19 percent of people with HIV in the United States have an undetectable viral load. As a result*

a "test and treat" strategy alone will not control the epidemic. The idea of test and treat is to test people with HIV and treat them immediately with... This medicine. ...to keep them from spreading it... It doesn't keep them from spreading it; it just cuts down on the spread of it if they have the virus.

4 *...By doing so, advocates believe widespread transmission could be stopped... Or slowed down. ...because having an undetectable viral load significantly reduces HIV risk... So it doesn't stop it but they claim, they're claiming that it might reduce it some.*

5 "Test and Treat"... Now this is a second article. "Test and Treat" not enough to control HIV epidemic in the U.S.A.... In the United States, people with AIDS are spreading this like crazy right now. *...There are approximately 1.1 million... That we know of, these are HIV infected cases, individuals, in the U.S., in the U.S. alone. ...HIV incidences in the country are steady at around 56,000 new infections each year... Now these're the ones they know about. If you add to that these earthquakes and bombs that are falling and getting worse, then you see what we're up against.*

6 Now, in the presence of our enemies and our enemies, brethren, are the whole world right now, including, including the environment. The firmament is so defiled right now, breathing the air



is necessary, but at the same time, we're taking in things into our body that our body is fighting to get rid of, to keep it from killing you, right now from the air you're breathing.

7 You don't realize how **YAHWEH** is blessing our efforts and of course you're gonna see it more during the Feast as we are working on coming out of this world, coming out of the world. Praise **YAHWEH**. Rejoice. Well, we've got to rejoice and we've got to keep thinking that **YAHWEH** is going to stop this mess that we see all over the world right now. He said or He shows that this is the last generation. This will be the worst, the worst part of it. This generation will be the worst as He shows in **Mattithyah 24** and you might be turning there.

8 But I want you to write down some facts here. Orville and Wilbur Wright, on December 17th, December 17th--now we're looking at a world right now that's got jet planes that can be around the world in one day. We've got jet missiles that can carry bombs from here to Russia in a few minutes, right now. But the Wright brothers took the first flight, the very first flight, if you can get that in your head, December 17, 1903. Now, from that if you can imagine just this few years, just this few years that we're seeing right now before us, with us being the last generation, we've got nuclear bombs that can destroy countries. Just the tests of those nuclear bombs are causing great earthquakes and they're causing those great earthquakes to increase. Now, how do I know this? Because of the Scripture, the Prophecy in your bible that you're refusing to believe. Some of you are so much of a fool inside your heart that you just can't believe what this Great Creator **YAHWEH** has put in front of you here at His House and telling you, "You can be a part of My Kingdom forever. I called you here for that reason."

9 Well December 17th, 1903, they flew all of 120 feet, 120 feet. That's not even the length of this Sanctuary. December 17th, 1903. The Prophecy said that knowledge would be increased and people would be driving to and fro, jostling together, with lights on their cars. Yes, these're the Prophecies that we look at. Think of what a Magnificent Mind that we're dealing with here to look down in advance to our generation. Think of it! And then the fact that He says, "I'm going to establish a House," then He calls you to it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And then He says, "Rejoice! Rejoice at My Feasts and I'll count it to you as Righteousness."

10 Well, in order to rejoice with all this crapola that's going on in the world right now, you've got to look forward to **YAHWEH**'s Plan and you being

part of the completion of that Plan. Yes, when the Seventh Malak speaks and we're in it right now, we're in that time period when the bombs were established. Harry Truman, he was a president in my time period. He dropped an a-bomb. It's called an a-bomb. He dropped one on the 6th of August, the other one on the 9th of August. He dropped two bombs. This was in 1945. In 1945 Harry Truman did this. Now the plane wasn't even invented, they flew 120 feet in 1903 and in 1945 they dropped two bombs, destroying Hiroshima and Nagasaki. Just one bomb on each city and they're still feeling the effects of that from 1945.

11 I was born in 1934. Now, if you think about a miracle taking place and **YAHWEH** saying, "I'm going to raise up an Okie. I'm going to provide a place for him. I'm going to train him. He's going to start bringing My Message and establish My House so you can be a part of it." Think of what a magnificent offer this is. Can you imagine the schools of higher learning being able to offer something like that? The schools of higher learning is what dropped the bombs on Hiroshima and Nagasaki. They haven't got sense enough to use anything for peace or helpfully. They want to turn everything to war. Why? And you want to be a part of that? Think of what you're doing when you go back out into the world, leaving **YAHWEH**'s House that He's established here right now and going back out to play around in a damnable world because of some fast moving music and a gay time. You got to have crap for brains! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

12 Well, in 1945 now, I was born in 1934; that's eleven years after my birth, eleven years. I was eleven years old. Now, all of this--what makes this fantastic is, it's all prophesied. Every bit of this was prophesied for this generation. Now, you're such a fool that you can't believe this is the generation after seeing that? It'd take pretty much of an idiot not to believe it.

13 Well, of course, eleven years after I was born, this was dropped. I was old enough to think and understand what had taken place here. In fact, I saw friends come back with missing limbs and legs and arms and things like this and I thought, man, this is horrible. You know, how horrible it was, but this set the stage for the last generation. That right there was setting the stage for the generation that we live in.

14 If you look over to **Daniyl 12**, notice **verse 4**. He says, **But you, O Daniyl...** I'll give you time to get there. It's found on page 684, 684. He says, **But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book to the time of The End...** Well here's the time

of the end. *Book of YAHWEH*, 684. **Daniyl 12:4**. Page 684. **But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book to the time of The End; many will run to and fro, and knowledge will be increased...** Yes, knowledge enough to build a plane and fly it and drop bombs all over the world, bring earthquakes all over the world.

15 The Model T Ford that He was talking about running to and fro in, I remember those. They were invented in 1908, the first one. The first Model T Ford was invented in 1908. That was twenty-six years before I was born. All of this is taking place in this last hundred years and in this generation as **YAHWEH** says. Turn back over to **Mattithyah 24**, **Mattithyah 24** because this is a Prophecy that your Savior is giving to you, Who is now High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, the Last Days' House of **YAHWEH**. The Savior, Yahshua Messiah, is your High Priest. He's watching you closely because He wants you to be a part of this family. That's the opportunity you have right now. Am I going too fast for you? [laughing] Okay! I'm gonna make sure you understand it this time!

16 In **Mattithyah 24**, the Savior was asked about this generation. And He goes through all of these things that're going to take place and in **verse 29** He shows you the nuclear bomb, **verse 29**. He shows you the nuclear bomb that scientists have made tests of in this time period. They know it can darken the sun. If you notice **verse 7**, you'll also see the Savior saying earthquakes are going to increase, earthquakes. You see that word, earthquakes? The reason I'm pointing this out to you is they're being caused. There's a cause for this to be taking place. And **YAHWEH** says they're gonna get mighty and they're gonna get numerous. And the Savior said there's gonna be earthquakes in various places. There're going to be disease epidemics. Yes, we have them all over the world. They're trying to hide them, trying to keep it covered up, but people are dying. Some close around us are dying from what they did and what their ancestors did in this generation. But you're going to see these earthquakes in place after place and then, if you go on over to **verse 32**, He tells you to look for something here. He gives you a parable.



17 He says, **Mattithyah 24:32**. **Now learn a parable from the fig tree: When its branch becomes tender and puts out leaves, you know that summer is near...** We know that. They're putting out leaves right now and little figs right now and we know that summer is upon us right now.

18 **Verse 33**, **In the same way...** He says. **...when you see all these things...** Earthquakes, the bombs, the bombs. He's talking now, about a generation. **...know that His coming and the end of the age is near...** That's one thing. **...at the very door....** His coming, Yahshua's coming. He shows that in **verses 30-31**. Know that His coming is very near, at the very door, He says.

19 **Verse 34**, **Truly I say to you...** It's at the very door, His coming. Do you have some time to go waste? I don't think so! And I think the very thought of it is showing that you're not rejoicing in **YAHWEH**. You're rejoicing in stupidity and the more you listen to this kind of crap and let it fill your mind, the more you'll crave it. It's like the uncontrolled lust. Let it go and your mind will get worse. Day after day you'll destroy it. You'll destroy what Yahshua has already put here in your mind just by thinking this kind of crap.

20 Well, here He shows in **verse 32**, He shows you the branches. Then **verse 33**, He says when you see these things, know that My coming is here, it's near, even at the door. Where's He gonna find you when He gets here? Where will He find you? Off getting a drink of booze somewhere when you should have been here studying or at your home studying, taking every minute you can to cram for this final exam. That's what you should be doing. You should be finding joy, joy in **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 And notice **verse 34** closely. He says, **Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away...** The generation. I said this marks it. Let me read it to you again. The airplane was only invented in 1903. You know, man had been on the earth for 6,000 years at that time, but the plane, that started this generation. They had planes; they had to invent planes to carry bombs to darken the sun with those bombs. The invention of that was not brought about

in Daniyl's time. He had no airplanes to fly. Think of what's going on here. So **YAHWEH** allows the knowledge to be increased just a little to prove to you what this world will do with it.

22 What if you had the power right now that **YAHWEH** has and you had the brain capacity to go out here and play around in this stupid world, after **YAHWEH** calling you out of it? Someone told me yesterday that they saw a dog catch a squirrel. Then they said they saw the dog eat about half of it, then he vomited up the squirrel. Not trying to make you sick, I'm just showing you what you look like in **YAHWEH**'s Eyes when you go out and play around in the world. He vomited up this half a squirrel. Then he turned around and he ate it again. That's exactly what the Apostle Kepha said you look like to Yahshua, Who's about to come here to get you and He will find you at an unexpected moment. He says He will.

23 **Verse 34, Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away until all these things are fulfilled...** Well it was invented in 1903. That was the plane. Harry Truman dropped the first bomb 1945, eleven years after I was born. I was born with, under Prophecy, a miraculous birth. My brother, a one-year-old brother named me as **YAHWEH** prophesied He would. I would be named, from the bowels of my mother. I would be named. How many people fit that today when they're telling you they're the Witness, or maybe they're telling you they're the Two Witnesses. They're about that stupid to think they're both of them. [laughing]

24 You've got to fulfill the Prophecy. You've got to. And **YAHWEH** is guiding this. It's not like it just happened. **YAHWEH** is guiding this. He guided this Work. He saw to it that a House was established, just as He said it would be in **Isayah 2**. That He established His House and then He started calling people to it and He actually offers them Salvation and He says before that time, before the foundations of The House of **YAHWEH** was laid in these Last Days, there was no Salvation. Where were all the witnesses? They didn't even hear the word until I said there were witnesses! They didn't hear the words House of **YAHWEH** either and now all of them are wanting it after we made it famous all over the world! After **YAHWEH** made it famous, then they started wanting it, and then they started trying to steal it, using the courts of the land to try to steal from The House of **YAHWEH**.

25 Well, **YAHWEH**, the Savior said that generation will not pass away. ...**until all these things are fulfilled...** All of them fulfilled. That whole chapter there is talking about these things

that will take place in this generation. But notice the word earthquakes again in **verse 7** and then let's go over **Revelation Chapter 6**. And please don't forget this. I'm trying to impress it on your mind. Remember the word **earthquakes** now that the Savior spoke of. The Savior's actually speaking to you in **Revelation 6** but He's sitting in a different position right now and watching our every move and helping us to overcome and so forth.

26 But here in **Revelation 6:12**, we see here, He says, **And I looked when He had opened...** This is Yahshua opening the seals. ...**the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake...** A great earthquake. This word **great** here, it means *great*, but it means *spectacular*. Now, we haven't seen that one yet but we're going to very soon. It won't be long until we do. It will be all in this generation. It means *quantity or degree, loud, intense, violent...* Violent. ...*and long...* He says. ...*of position very great, exceedingly great...* Now, that's what that word means when it says **great earthquake**. It's gonna be a boogaroo.

27 The ones that we've seen already that made you sick at your stomach week before, Sabbath before last, and I told you come on and rejoice. Come on, let's rejoice, and had to stir you up to get you to because most of you wanted to cry at that time. I did too when I saw it and I still feel sorry for those people. They're still suffering. It's not over as you saw on the news. We just recorded that yesterday evening for you to refresh your minds. I admire greatly those people. The humility that I see in those people, it just amazes me what I see there and how they're serving each other, very polite and honorable to each other.

28 Did you know that they don't have juvenile delinquency? You remember me, any of ya'll here remember me bringing the sermons on that? Praise **YAHWEH**. They don't have juvenile delinquency in Japan and China. You know why? Because everybody corrects everybody else's children. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And when you correct a child there, or a grown up, they don't snurl up their nose and get mad and dish out some harsh words they [bow] and say, "Thank you very much. I appreciate that. Thank you very much I appreciate that." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It is so amazing!

29 But I brought this out when I was on the police department. I gave many speeches when I was on the police department, especially in the academy. And I said they don't have juvenile delinquency there. If we could get that in America, but here people do not want you to correct them or their

children. Now, of course, this is something that Satan has put in the mind of every person. They don't want to be corrected, but this is something you need to fight to get rid of. Humble yourself as those people in Japan and it will be an easy thing to start getting rid of it.

30 The reason they don't want you to correct their children is because there's no one capable in the United States of correcting the children, not the teachers, not the bus drivers, no one, not the parents and not the police and not the municipal system. There is no one in America that I know of, except The House of **YAHWEH**, that is capable of correcting children. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 The juvenile delinquency, it's unheard of there, it's unheard of in Japan. They had some uprisings, but as China said, it came from outside, from outside. And if you've read the articles on what's taking place now in the world and the uprisings, it looks like Syria is gonna be the next on the hit list. These things must take place. But if you remember the articles that I brought from Malachi Martin telling you what Queen Mary, the queen of heaven is going to do, he told you this before it started in the book *The Keys of this Blood*. How did they know this without having firsthand knowledge of it coming from the queen of heaven herself? You know when she was cast to earth. You know when all of this started because **YAHWEH** showed you, His House. You're a fool if you don't believe it. You're a fool if you don't believe what I've just brought you here today.

32 In **Revelation 6:1**, if you look, the Lamb opens the seal here, the Lamb. This is our High Priest Yahshua. He's opening it to you, not to the world. In fact, He says none of the wicked are going to understand and if you've turned to wickedness, you may not understand this, as plain as it is right now. I would beg you to repent and come and humbly ask for help.

33 But notice, **Revelation 6:1. And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were, one of the four...** The Quartet. If you'd put Quartet there in that place because that's exactly who it's speaking of. The Quartet is fixing to bring forth Queen Mary in **verse 2**. I've brought this out in detail before. It's all in our sermons so I'd beg you to get those sermons and relisten to them. But the Quartet is the one that's bringing forth this religion that conquers with war. That's the history of this religion.

34 The "holy" Roman empire, it was invented for that reason to take over the world. It was prophesied before it did, four great beasts, four great world-

ruling kingdoms. People think, "Well they're all gone." No, no, they just changed names and faces. Each one became stronger than the other one, but the existing one is still there. And of course, those four still remain and those four are ruling the earth today. I'll bring this out in detail, **YAHWEH** willing, this Feast. But notice the religion they bring forth here.

35 **Verse 2, And I looked, and behold, a white horse...** Which represents Righteousness but as you can see, it's not Righteous. It's a fake righteousness, a fake righteousness that you see here, but being close, looking like Righteousness. As Yahshua said, they put on appearances of Righteousness, speaking of the Catholic church that was then called Pharisees, now called universal.

36 Well in **verse 2, He says, And I looked, and behold, a white horse; and he who sat on it had... Army material. Planes that were started in 1903, 19- and was it -03? What'd I say? You got it down. ...a bow; and a crown...** And he had authority. That word **crown** there, it actually means *authority, authority*. Well, who is giving him this authority? **Revelation 12** shows who it is that's giving him this authority. But he's the leader. He was given authority. **...to him: and he went out conquering and to conquer...** Now, the rest of this chapter deals with this, showing you step by step what is going to take place here. **...conquering and to conquer.**

37 And in **verse 4, He says, And there went out another horse that was red; and power was granted to him who sat upon it to take peace from the earth...** Conquering and to conquer. What do you see taking place in the earth right now, but uprisings here and there. Would you ever have dreamed that it would be brought about in this manner?

38 China was talking about this, this week, and they said that these uprisings were being done now with computer and they were actually being sent out, two different people said, from Italy, two different ones. One of them was Putin, the other one was Qaddafi, but they said they were coming straight from Italy. But they're organizing these by computer and sending their messages out to create this in the countries, I suppose, they want to take over from what I see in Prophecy right here. Oil rich countries because it says don't hurt the oil and the wine just a little further down.

39 But you're going to see next, notice, **...to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another...** That's what's taking place, but this will get worse also in that fourth part of the earth and then it will move here to your land here in America. That's what Scripture shows. **...take peace from**

the earth, and that they should kill one another ; and there was given to him a great sword... Yes, bombs, bombs, tactical, technical nuclear bombs. We saw one hit a building that belonged to Qaddafi. Another one goes straight in the same hole, goes down deeper. You know, this is how technical these bombs are right now. They have a great sword here to fight with, not like the one that--I can't think of his name now. I'm glad I can't even think of his name! [laughing] Titus! That destroyed Jerusalem and took the artifacts to Rome. Yes, he did have a sword. Well this one is a great sword, great, like the word great earthquake. It's a great sword that can really do some damage, so much that it can darken the sun. (Let's see.)

40 ...to take peace from the earth... And notice it was granted, they were granted to take peace. Go back to the beginning. Verse 4, **And there went out another horse that was red; and power was granted to him who sat upon it to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another; and there was given to him a great sword...** Or great fighting material to deal with.

41 Now verse 5, **And when He had opened the third seal, I heard the third creature...** That's one of the four, one of the Quartet. ...say: **Come and see. And I looked, and behold, a black horse; and**

he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand.

42 And then He said in verse 6, **And I heard a voice in the midst of the four...** That's the Quartet. ...living ones, saying: **A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see you do not hurt the oil and the wine.**

43 Now, the very next verse is what we're going into next, brought about by this or granted by this same power that is giving the Quartet and the religion their authority.

44 Verse 7, **And when He had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living one say: Come and see.**

45 Verse 8, **And I looked, and behold, a pale horse...** Now here is where there's going to be much death because it's brought about by war, by famine and by disease epidemics and it's going to get exceedingly worse. ...**I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat upon it was death...** Not just a few, not just 10,000 or so, but a third of the people over that fourth part of the earth. ...**and sheol; the grave, followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger... Starvation. ...and with pestilence...** These disease epidemics. ...**the same...** Notice. ...**under the authority of the beast of the earth...** These are the



four beasts and you will be amazed when we see Yahshua tied to these horns.

46 **Verse 9, And when He had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of the men slain...** For the witness, for their witness.

47 **Verse 10, And they cried with a loud voice, saying: How long...**

48 And then **verse 11**, a little while. **And a white robe was given to both of them...** Because much more slaughter is going to take place.

49 And then **verse 12**, the great earthquake, the great earthquake. And notice, the sun is darkened. The great earthquake and the sun is darkened. Hold your place there and look back to **Mattithyah 24**. Remember the earthquake because this is the same one that Yahshua is speaking of here, the earthquakes.

50 **Mattithyah 24:29. Immediately, but after the tribulation...** Which is going to be fulfilled very shortly now in this generation. All of these things are going to take place. **...Immediately, but after the tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened...**

51 That's exactly what we see here in **Revelation 6:12**, this great earthquake taking place, the great one, the really great one. **Revelation 6:12. ...and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood..**

52 In **verse 13**, **And the stars of heaven fell...** You see the same thing showing here as **Mattithyah 24:29. ...the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.**

53 **Verse 30, And then will appear...** Yahshua. Where will you be? Where will you be? I would hate to think of being any place except The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

54 Now, let's go over to **Amosyah 3**. We see all the hell taking place in the world today and the question is asked, will **YAHWEH** also have a Work or not have a Work? Well, of course, the answer is that He will have a Work. This is **Amosyah**, page 696. Please turn and read it. Please. **Amosyah 3** and read **verse 1** first. Page 696.

55 **Amosyah 3:1.** He says, **Hear this word which YAHWEH has spoken against you, O children of**

**And then will appear... Yahshua.
Where will you be? Where will you
be? I would hate to think of being
any place except The House of
YAHWEH.**

Israyl, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt... Well, hold your place there and let's turn back to **Genesis 49**.

56 And notice **verse 1**, the Last Days. **Genesis 49**, found on page 43. Hold your place in **Amosyah** now. Don't lose it. Okay. **Genesis 49:1.** It says, **Then Yaaqob called for his sons, and said; Gather together, so I may tell you what will befall you in the Last Days...** What will befall you, notice, the twelve tribes He brought out of Egypt, somewhere around three million people there that He brought out of Egypt, they took over the whole world, all nations. That's what I've been bringing you. Got that? Now, hold your place. Hold your place in **Genesis** now.

57 Turn back over here to **Amosyah 3** again and notice **verse 6. Will a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? Will iniquity be taking place in a city...** Or in the cities. **...and YAHWEH not also have a Righteous Work there?...** Well, of course, He does. You know, here's Malcolm X. Here's Malcolm Z and P and Paul and so forth! [laughing] He's got the Baptists, the Methodists, the Church of Christ, he's got all of these things! **...and YAHWEH not also have a Righteous Work there?...** **Verse 6.**

58 **Verse 7, Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work, other than the Work that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets...** Prophesied in advance by the Prophets. Now, if you look back to **Genesis 49** again, **Genesis 49**. Hold your place in **Amosyah** now.

59 **Genesis 49:1** says in the Last Days I'll show you what's going to take place among the tribes who now are universal. They have the world, the whole world. You're part of it. I would I could take time and read you the article of the Indians. They are giving 156 million something dollars to the Indians, American Indians. You know, I told you what took place. They would kill people, families. They'd put their children in orphanages. Well, now this comes out. After I said that, by the way, then this article comes out showing this very thing. These are children, American Indians, as they called them, they're actually Hebrew people who came here from Galilee. Yes. But they were raped, raped. They were put in orphanages and they were raped. This is a sign of their religion that followed them from **Yeremyah 15** where it says you're as Sodom and Gomorrah and your profaneness has gone out to all the world. It had to include America. But I got the article right there. I'll maybe read it to you later. Makes me want to vomit like the squirrel and the dog.

60 But, will **YAHWEH** not have a Work there? Remember, that's what He said. Will **YAHWEH** not have a Work? Well, "Yes, I'll have one, but it's the one prophesied. That's the only one that I will have," He said. Well here, if you look down to **Genesis 49:10**, in the Last Days, you see the donkeys, you see Yahshua Who takes the Righteous Scepter. And **YAHWEH** says, "Tie the donkeys' colts..." The donkeys were Yahshua's Disciples. But there were two donkeys, if you remember. One for the Last Days and He says the donkeys' colts now, you tie to the Branch, the Chosen Branch.

61 Our time is up or I'd go into it in detail. But I want you to go back to **Amosyah** quickly again. **Amosyah 3** and look at verse, **verse 8**. **The lion has roared, who will not fear? Father YAHWEH has spoken, but who can prophesy?... Who will even believe, as the Prophecies say. ...YAHWEH has spoken...** Will He have a Work?

62 **Verse 9, Publish in the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt...** By the way, we have people in Egypt and people in Japan that are saying, "Please, come here and build a House. Start The House of **YAHWEH**." People all over, in fact. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

63 **...and say; Assemble yourselves on the mountains of Samaria, and behold the great tumults; turmoil...** Remember Samaria? Well, **YAHWEH** says we're reaching it now.

64 In fact, I put this in a sheet right here where I could read it to you. About 14 million people, let's see. I told you the last time we were reaching all but ten countries. Now it's down to seven. We're reaching--this Work--only have seven countries that we're not reaching but we're working on those too. And I want to tell everyone who's hearing me, you can be a part of this Work if you want to. You can be part of this Last Days' Work of the Two Witnesses with your tithes and offerings. And they're certainly welcome.

65 This one Work alone is costing us \$405 a day, \$405 a day. That's just this one Work now. That's not all of them. Some of them we cry every month because we worked out a contract where it was supposed to be \$20,000 and then we get the bill. We had agreed to pay in euros and we get the bill and it's like \$28,000 instead of \$20,000. So it's kind of a challenge sometimes but **YAHWEH's** making a

way and you can be a part of this. You can be a part of it. Don't forget it. We can use a million or two billion or we can use widow's mites or whatever. Nothing's too small and nothing's too large for these Last Days.

66 Well, see He says, **...behold the great tumults; turmoil...** Now, we just saw about this in the Prophecy that Yahshua's talking about and also where Yahshua's talking in **Revelation 6**, the great turmoil and what it's going to lead to. It's going to lead to four-fifths of the earth's population wiping themselves out and a slaughter taking place of all Holiness, all forms of Holiness on the face of the earth. The great turmoil, great, get that word and remember it, the great turmoil. And it's going to get worse. **...and destruction, within her, and the oppressions in her midst.**

67 **Verse 10, For they do not know to do Righteousness...** Remember Samaria. Well we'll go into that next, in the next lesson, hopefully this coming Sabbath. I'm sorry I missed last Sabbath. That took a bite out of my teaching, **YAHWEH** willing no more missing.

68 We got three weeks left until the Feast, only three weeks now. You need to start planning to have a joyous time in **YAHWEH**, planning on a job in the House. That's one way of having a joyous time, serving, serving others. Don't, don't go out on your own seeking a job. Come to the supervisors. That's what they're there for and start learning to be a supervisor. Start learning to be a supervisor by working with a supervisor as the twelve Disciples worked with Yahshua and then He sent them out to work. We're needing teachers, brethren, too and we're gonna need them really great, I think, shortly after the Feast. We do want to honor the request of going out to the different countries. We see that in Prophecy. And we have a training period going on. It's going to be intense during the Feast too and hopefully everyone will be attending that, but plan on it. Make plans now where nothing will be bothering you during that time where you can actually devote all your time to finding joy in **YAHWEH** and His Work, not someplace else, but **YAHWEH**.

69 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Make plans now where nothing will be bothering you during that time where you can actually devote all your time to finding joy in YAHWEH and His Work...



The Prophetic Word 03-4/2011 Issue

What Yahweh's Sabbaths Mean To You

The Sabbaths given to man by Yahweh are actually the beginning of your opportunity to train for a place in Yahweh's Kingdom. Yahweh created you for that purpose. But that's not all; Yahweh created mankind for the purpose of making them into totally Righteous teachers of total Righteousness like Himself so they could become His Family (The House of Yahweh) and be used as such throughout all Eternity. This promise is to anyone—man, woman, or child—who will allow Yahweh to make them into His Image and Likeness.

Why is the Seventh Day Sabbath, the Fourth of the Ten Commandments, hated by all the world today? The preachers, when asked why they will not keep the Seventh Day Sabbath, the Fourth Commandment, say, "Oh, it makes no difference which day you keep". Well, it makes a difference to Yahweh and your Salvation.

To understand the history of how the elders of Israyl, now called Catholic, changed Yahweh's Sabbaths and to find out why it is so important that you keep Yahweh's Sabbaths the way He instructed, get this *Prophetic Word*.

The 03-4/2011 issue of *The Prophetic Word* is still available online at yahweh.com or yisraylhawks.com and by request by writing, emailing or calling The House of Yahweh.

Chapter Twelve

The Prophecies For This Generation #2— YAHWEH Has Set A Theater So We Could See Amosyah 3 Being Fulfilled— Babylon Is Falling 04/02/11

K. Michayl: At this time, it's my great opportunity to present to you, the Greatest Teacher on earth, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Is that the best you can do? Man! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and applause] That's better! [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I don't know if you realize it or not, what you just saw there, **YAHWEH** showed you a taste of what our younger Priests just spoke about, the Protection of The House of **YAHWEH**. If you saw that, if you got here early enough to see it, it was fabulous what they brought out.

3 So are our hot dogs! [laughing] Yeah! I started wanting to make our own hotdogs when I found out the world is making a filthy mess. There was a Canadian hotlink. When I was a child there was a Canadian hotlink that my mother would allow us to buy that was precooked. That's about the only precooked meat that we were allowed to eat except for potted chicken. I would carry, to school, my lunch would be a biscuit and if we had eggs, that biscuit would be cut and an egg stuck between it. And I thought, you know, that this was a very poor, poor person's breakfast until people started wanting to trade me potted ham and stuff like that for my biscuit and egg! [laughing] Well, now, McDonalds is selling these things and making a fortune out of biscuit and egg! You know, I had the best lunch and I didn't even know it. I had a blessed lunch from **YAHWEH**.

4 (Let's see. Start first.) I think everyone will be here, oh on the 15th, yes, the Feast. I think everyone's gonna be here, gonna start arriving on the 15th. They should all be here by the 15th. Now, the 16th is a Sabbath. That's not the Feast, but it's a weekly Sabbath that **YAHWEH** will be here so everybody else be here! And I think that will start our Feast right there because Sunday then is Yahshua's Memorial, Sunday night and then the Seder the next night. So we're going to have about a ten day Feast with **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

5 Now, if you're not aware of it--well, let me cover one more thing here before we go into this part. Turn over to **Mattithyah**. Everyone turn over to **Mattithyah**. The Savior here, now, you may think you're on, you know, you got it made and if you let down your guard for any reason, you'll deny **YAHWEH** and you'll deny Yahshua through your actions, through your words. **YAHWEH** set up His House in order to put a stop to the wars, the fighting, the hatred, sickness, disease, all of these things, even death, and of course, He's given us the opportunity, as I brought out last week, to be a part of this Work. It's a forever Work.

6 And what you're witnessing right now and just started witnessing in these news clips--one thing is that was a nuclear, tactical nuclear bomb



that was planned back in 1997. And it was actually talked about before that. The man said twenty years--I'm not gonna read you the article today, but next week--twenty years ago that they were going to hit Libya and how they were gonna do it and of course nuclear weapons was one of the things that was proposed by former President Clinton in 1997. Now, we have all that information for you next week so don't miss next week either.

7 But this war and fighting has gone on long before man was created and put on the earth. Some of the things that they have found in the ways of war that they found on earth, that they say, "Well, man invented these," but it wasn't man. Mankind was placed on the earth in 4004 b.c.e. But there were beings on earth that used, actually something like a cannonball projected spear that could, they said, kill a deer at like five hundred meters. So we know that there was war going on. There were also dinosaurs that were being created as war machines. Not by **YAHWEH** but by the sons of **YAHWEH** who have great power and still do today.

8 Well, of course, there was a bunch of misery and death and that's what **YAHWEH** clued us in on in **Genesis** the first chapter and the first few verses there. And He showed us what He had been putting up with and then He says, "I'll make man in My Image and man, this man will produce through a breeding program and we will turn in, we will see a Man produced Who won't sin and He will be a Priest of Righteousness and a King of Peace and He is the Example that **YAHWEH**'s whole Priesthood will be. And then this training program that goes along with the breeding program, He brought it right through and made predictions or Prophecies that we'll go into during the Feast that show every step that He would take down to this present time where He introduces then the Witness in the Last Days, the Seventh and final Work shown of the Seven Lamp Lampstand. We're it. In the days of the finishing of this nuclear wars and every other kind of war and hatred that is taking place. And brethren, we will be like Yahshua or we won't be, period.

9 But what I'm nervous about is that I see people being coaxed out into the world and partaking of, of course, entertainment, which you don't realize what is hidden in this entertainment and people won't bother to read what is hidden in it. Now, we brought out years ago, you know,

**And brethren, we will be like Yahshua
or we won't be, period.**

the messages that were actually brought that you couldn't hear or see but they are there. It's also in television. They try to require children, a government program does, it tries to require that children get at least four hours of television a day. And of course, this sets the stage for them to be used by Satan and what we're seeing here right now--the world doesn't realize it, I know, but Satan is setting up a game that I'll try to cover the most of it and get your thoughts to going in that direction. But she's setting up theaters all over the earth in order to destroy mankind before he reaches this Kingdom of Priests that **YAHWEH** prophesied from the beginning. She will fail in her efforts, but she will cause about four-fifths of the earth's population to be destroyed in this time period.

10 And of course, she's the height of the Gods in heaven. She's the number one of the whole kingdom of heaven, the kingdom of Gods, the kingdom of the Gods, and she says that's what she wants you to be like. Well, the way she gets you to be like these Gods is to start coaxing you, saying, "Has **YAHWEH** said... Well, it's much more pleasant out here! The grass is greener over here across the fence and you can hear this music that just really turns you on and makes you want to dance." **YAHWEH**'s Word makes me want to dance! I'd be dancing! I dance before I ever get up here! [dances back and forth] But I found a peace that is not out there in the world and it's not bringing destruction, it's going to bring peace. There is nothing better, brethren, outside The House of **YAHWEH**! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But it will lead you to death, anything outside.

11 But here we see in **Mattithyah 10**, the Savior speaking of this called out period and what you can expect. And if you look at **verse 34**, He says, **Do not think that I have come to send peace on earth!...** Then He calls you, He even says to me, eat this. It's gonna be bitter as gall, but I want you to eat it. I want you to understand what I'm pulling you out of. And then He says in another verse in **Revelation**, now I want you, after you got this taste of this, you've got to prophesy again now. But you got to prophesy to all the nations and peoples and so forth.

12 We have now brought that chore of ours, our Work, this was handed to me this morning, we've brought it from 13 million to 16.5 million of inquiries about The House of **YAHWEH**. 16.5 million, that's a lot of people, brethren! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And of course, about, almost 4,000 of these have asked for literature so you can see we're making waves.



I found a peace that is not out there in the world.

13 We're the only ones who have Salvation to offer. **YAHWEH** does not show Salvation outside of His House. You can't find it anywhere in Scripture. Search the Scriptures. **YAHWEH** tells you to do so. It's not there. There's no Salvation outside of the Prophesied Work of **YAHWEH**. That has always been that way. It's always true and correct. He will have no other work. Why? Because it's a mixture of Righteousness and evil and it's designed to pull you out of The House of **YAHWEH**.

14 But He said, don't even think that I've come to bring peace on earth at this time. **...I did not come to send peace, but a sword...** Well, what does He mean by that? Because He says, "I'm going to call one of a family, two of a nation and so forth in order to put together the remnant of My Kingdom," that He is putting together that we're going to present to **YAHWEH** in the end.

15 **Verse 35, For I have come to set a man against his father...** Or a woman against her father. **...and the daughter against her mother...** Or the boy against his mother. **...and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law...** How does this come about? Well, He calls one of a family and, of course, the rest of the family wants to latch on to that person and make out like they own that person when they really don't own the person. Each individual, each individual is free to choose. That's **YAHWEH**'s doing. Now, I know the Catholic church doesn't want this and they've tried to put out propaganda so the families could use it to keep

people from leaving the Catholic church, and the world is filled with it, but **YAHWEH** owns you, brethren. In fact, He owns the whole world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

16 But He's molding a Kingdom of His Own to bring peace and actually save many of these that have brought about this wickedness to begin with even. But if you're called now, if **YAHWEH** has called you into His House and you allow someone, brother, sister, father, mother, mother-in-law, father-in-law, whatever, children, whatever it be, to take you out of the Work of **YAHWEH**, you won't have another chance. You won't be worthy to be part of that Kingdom. That's what Yahshua tells you. So think about this before you start letting people pull you off into this la-la land of make believe, of frills and thrills and puppy dog tails.

17 It's like the man that has the hangover, you know, and they tell him go out and bite the dog's tail again, well, you know, this is what they do. It's a roundabout trip all the time. No, Salvation is not out there. Stupidity is out there. A lot of thrills out there to try to make you think this is the life you want. It's not life, it's death and it stings, bites like an adder. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Or as you would recognize it, bites like a rattlesnake. We have those here.

18 **Verse 35, And a man's enemies will be those of his own house...** Or a woman's enemies. Your enemy is Satan who is saying, "Has **YAHWEH** said... Has **YAHWEH** actually said this? Oh, don't

believe that. Let's go this way. Let's go this way. Let's spend our time working for baal. It's much more happier out there. And it keeps you dancing with music. We'd go to all these thrills and shows." Somebody said they woke up about halfway through a game in the bowling alley and they said, "What in the world am I doing here? What if Yahshua would come at this moment and I'm in the middle of a game in a bowling alley with worldly people." [laughing] Oh what a lesson! Boy, just think of the knowledge that's going into that brain through rolling that ball down the street!

19 Almost every night you can see people throwing a ball, trying to get it to the other end of the court. And I think how simple this would be to go out there before the game starts and put it at the other end! [laughing] That makes about as much sense as throwing it back and forth. All these people sitting there watching this [turns head side to side like watching a ball going back and forth] And this goes on for thousands and thousands of hours while their brains rot. And then when the silver cord is finally broken and they can't think anymore, then they're frozen in front of a television set in front of an old folks home, with what to look forward to? They don't even realize they're letting their brains die.

20 Now, think about this because this is part of the things that they pull you to. And the governments, they actually take our tax dollars and they build these things for the city, the big centers for you to go to and play or watch played ballgames. If you would take your *Books of Yisrayl* or if you're too tired to read, we have this on disk. We also have electronic *Book of YAHWEH*, electronic *Book of YAHWEH* if you can believe that, where it can just pull it up and read it for you, any subject! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] It's so easy in this time period when knowledge has increased.

21 But you're gonna be at odds with your mother, sister, father, brother and so forth. Why? Turn over to **Exodus**. I want to show you why **YAHWEH** is doing this to you and allowing this to come into your life and allowing people to be a thorn in your flesh. Yes, it's gonna be there. **Exodus 20:20. Exodus 20:20. Exodus 20:20.** You should be able to memorize that today. **Exodus 20:20** and what it says. And the reason you're here right now and why you must endure until The End, not in stupidity, but in training for this future job is because this is the only training program that you will ever have. It's the only one ever offered to mankind and it's going to end very soon and when the door is shut and they stand outside knocking, the doors will not be opened

again and you've thrown away your only chance, your only opportunity. Why? Because daddy said so? Because mother said so? "Well Uncle Pete, he has a lot of fun and he's a righteous man." No, he's not a righteous man. There's no righteousness in man except in The House of **YAHWEH**! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

22 In **Exodus 20:20**, He says, **Mosheh said to the people; Do not fear, for YAHWEH has come to test and prove you, so that the Reverence for YAHWEH will be with you, so that you do not commit sin.**

23 Turn over to **Deuteronomy 8** now and He enlightens a little more on this right here. I just talked about the manna and what this actually represents here and what **YAHWEH** was showing that it's free, free of charge. I don't charge you an hourly wage for feeding you this manna that is coming straight from **YAHWEH**. [laughing]

24 In **Deuteronomy 8:2**, **You must remember that YAHWEH your Father led you all the way these forty years in the wilderness, in order to humble you, test and prove you...** Notice, that's for your benefit, test and prove you. He even says He will chastise you and things like this.

25 Well, we're running out of time for training and chastising and so forth. We're near the end brethren. We can see it closing in on the world now. We can see the world falling and we're going to have a very fine view of this. **YAHWEH** has set it up as a stage where we can actually view what's going on as you did from the monitor here a while ago when you saw the Protected Place and how **YAHWEH** actually--if you noticed the blue, that was the danger zone, and how **YAHWEH** actually turned it. It was coming right straight towards Texas and **YAHWEH** turns this thing and takes it right around Texas and dumps it somewhere else! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 He did the same thing, if you notice, I pointed this out to you years ago when mad cow disease first started and I got to noticing how the wind currents were moving; because I knew that the mad cow disease was carried about by the wind. And people in Wisconsin and Canada and places like this, it was dumping it by the carloads and, of course, the wildlife was getting it. They were coming down with it. The people were too. They still are, but they're naming it other things, of course. But Texas was protected, even at that time and there was no mad cow disease found in Texas. That's **YAHWEH**!

27 Well, He brought you to this place and said He's going to protect this place so you can train,

prove yourself to Him, endure learning, learning these Laws so you can teach others later. But by witnessing everything seen and heard you can always be a true witness to the people as the Apostles and Prophets are in their writings. But you're going to see it firsthand, the end of this baloney that is better than salt and better than eggs and so forth! You're going to see the end of it. It's closing in. Surely any fool could look at the news right now and see all of the things that **YAHWEH** has said are coming to pass. Now, as you sit here on the sideline and see this, **YAHWEH** willing, I will be alive and keep pointing this out in Prophecy. Hey, you know what, **YAHWEH** said right here this was coming. Believe what **YAHWEH** says. Well, that's my job! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 Well, He led you for forty years here. ... **test and prove you, and know what was in your heart...** What is in your heart? Why would you harbor a thought about saying there's something better somewhere else. Let's go down here tonight. Let's take off, put ourselves in danger when we could have been here studying or helping to get the campgrounds ready, all the things done that have to be done.

29 We have a special film on the night of Seder that you can all look forward to. You won't believe, unless you're involved in it, all the things that are taking place right now that I have worked for, for forty years, worked towards. And I've never altered my plans. I know it's right and I've stuck with it all this time. But all these things have been brought about and they're here for you. Some of you are involved in different fields, but you're going to see this. It'll encourage you a great deal to see how **YAHWEH** has slowly, one step at a time, brought us out of the world.

30 Don't harbor a negative thought in your mind. Don't harbor a whisper from Satan in your heart that there's something better than The House of **YAHWEH**. You're a fool for even thinking twice about it. Say, "Get behind me Satan! No, I don't want any part of that crapola that you've got to offer here or there." Well, your daddy's gonna be mad at

Don't harbor a negative thought in your mind. Don't harbor a whisper from Satan in your heart that there's something better than The House of YAHWEH.

you if you don't. Well, I would fear **YAHWEH** more than man. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 And know this, that yes, your daddy could pull you out, your mother can pull you out, they'll have a chance later because they're not called now. They have no understanding. They'll have a chance and could actually make it into eternal life, but you won't. You won't be there. This is your only opportunity and if you don't stand up to your kinfolks and say "no," if you don't stand up to them, you will deny Yahshua. And Yahshua says, "If you deny Me, if you deny Me for brother, sister, father, mother or anybody, you're not worthy of Me." Now these're His Own Words. Think about this when they want to pull you out. **YAHWEH** is the One Who's trying you. He's set His Laws here. He's set His Work here. He says, "Come and be a part of My Work and find joy in that Work." And no, we won't beat the drums for you and play the guitars for you to try to make you like it here. We want you to like what you see is coming and what will be peaceful and joyful throughout all eternity. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

32 ...**to see whether you would keep His Laws, or whether you would not...** That's what **YAHWEH** is proving you for.

33 Look on down to **verse 16**, He says, **Who fed you in the wilderness with manna...** Yahshua is that manna from heaven. He's the true manna from heaven and He's what I'm feeding you with right now. He's our Shining Example Who you're not like if you go back out in this world and start partaking of this crap that they're offering. You're not like Yahshua. You're denying Him. Look at Who He is and practice Who He is and you will be part of an eternal family forever that witnesses the world go down and you'll be an eternal witness for **YAHWEH**, along with me, throughout all eternity. Yes! That's your promise, that's your promise by **YAHWEH**.

34 ...**Who fed you in the wilderness with manna which your fathers did not know of, that He might humble you, and test...** Test you at the same time. This was a test. ...**and prove you, so that in your latter end it might go well with you...** Well, He's speaking, of course, of the Last Days that was prophesied now in **Genesis** that we'll get further into during the Feast.

35 Now, I think everyone will be here on the 15th. **YAHWEH** has set the stage making it possible for His House to witness the rebellion going down. Be turning over to **Amosyah**, found on page 696. Our young Priest brought this out earlier and did a great job on it and we're going to cover a little more

here. Not that I could improve on what they did, I just want to bring it, more of it to your attention and make you remember this fully.

36 But while we prophesy and witness, while we prophesy and witness now, brethren, this is the job that we're training for and it's considered to us, Righteousness. We're classified as Righteous if we train for this job the way that **YAHWEH** said. Well, of course, He asked the question in this chapter, who can prophesy?

37 If you go to **verse 1, Amosyah 3:1**. He says, **Hear this word which YAHWEH has spoken against you, O children of Israyl...** Well, of course, if you remember, the twelve tribes He brought out of Egypt. He took them to Egypt for that reason, for a reason, to let them multiply, keep them together, teach them and so forth. They had a training program that went on there. And then through one tribe, He even says or tells you which tribe and tells you what they're going to do until Yahshua comes and then they'll just mix as all the other tribes did. He gives you all of this in detail. Now, I'll make this clear in detail too! I won't today because I don't have time to cover it, but He's talking to the twelve tribes here that He has dealt with and will continue to deal with.

38 The only thing that He ever used others for than the twelve tribes, was to be a test. The way of Salvation could be taken by them if some individual chooses to go against mother and daddy's will and come over to Israyl. [laughing] Then **YAHWEH** says, "Yes, you can join this group. Let your males be circumcised and start keeping the Feast." And that

was a trial and a test for them. "And endure until The End and you'll have Salvation." That was His Promise forever, throughout all generations. But the actual people who **YAHWEH** was bringing His Plan through with were the twelve tribes and He still is.

39 He says, **Amosyah 3:1. Hear this word which YAHWEH has spoken against you, O children of Israyl, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying:**

40 **Verse 2, You only have I known...** You don't believe that? Read **Luke 24:25**. That will impress your memory greatly and your belief greatly because the Savior Who you're supposed to be following Who did believe the Prophets, every word of the Prophets, said you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. He plainly tells you here, no uncertainty, **You only have I known of all the families of the earth...** He wasn't dealing with the other families of the earth. Never has. Never will until this last generation when it was prophesied that He would. And at this time, everything is mixed back up so that there is no difference at all in mankind, no separation in their thoughts, in their dreams, in their ambitions, none at all. They're all the same, except in color, height, shortness, size of foot and nose. [laughing]

41 **Verse 2, You only have I known of all the families of the earth; therefore, I will...** This word says **punish**, but it's not punish. It's **...purify you from all your iniquities...** Well, that's hasn't taken place yet, but it's going to. We're going to purify something like about two billion in this



time period, this short time period when they see that what **YAHWEH** says is true, then you're going to be seeing it. There's a bunch already wanting to come here, but not the big, mad rush that you're going to see before this thing is over.

42 But He's going to purify them, this whole family and then He says, in talking about purification. **Verse 3, Can two walk together, unless they are in agreement?... So something is going to take place to make them agree with the Laws of YAHWEH and, of course, that's a Prophecy.**

43 Now, the commentators know that this is Prophecy and they speak about it. They don't understand when. They thought it started with Christianity. They didn't know that Christianity was the one that was persecuting Amosyah here. They don't get that deep in the Scriptures.

44 But two cannot walk together unless they are agreed. This is the reason Satan said, "Did **YAHWEH** say this..." and then she starts trying to get you to believe a lie to pull you out of the Work. You should be finding more and more to do in The House of **YAHWEH**. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] More and more, not less, but more! Put your energy, every ounce of it into **YAHWEH's** Work. Be a family builder of The House of **YAHWEH**.

45 Then He talks about lions roaring and the danger. He says, **Verse 4, Will a lion roar in the forest, unless he has prey? Will a lion make his voice sound from his den, unless he has taken something?**

46 **Verse 5, Can a bird fall into a snare on the ground...** He's telling you to look for signs here which we saw plenty of and of course this war that we're seeing now in Libya, this thing was planned. It was also prophesied. This Libyan war and nukes being used was also planned, the information says since 1997. Former President Clinton was the first to speak on using nukes against Libya.

47 We thought, the whole world is thinking that, "Well, here's a bunch of dissatisfied people that all of a sudden rose up and started causing trouble. The Libyan government started wiping them out so we better send some help over there to protect those people. So let's send some planes over there to bomb a few places and destroy the government to keep them from destroying this people that's rising up, this bunch of rebels that's rising up." [laughing]

48 Well, of course, these are the things that're being fed by the news agency, the news agency that is trained from Rome. Their headquarters actually, their education comes from Rome, along with the

training. I'm going to bring that out in detail in the Feast. Along with the training, the schools, for training of all the wars that're going on and the leaders of those wars and the positions that they hold, those schools are set up in Rome. Now, we're searching now to find out when were these schools set up. I said, we'll probably find it in the Holy Scriptures because Shaul, the Apostle Shaul was a member of one. Now, he never went to Rome before that, but he trained in that school, which means they had another branch of that school in Babylon. Well, anyway, that will come during the Feast, **YAHWEH** willing.

49 But He's saying here, He's telling you, the birds fall, the lions roar, pay attention to what they're saying here. He's saying, when you see this alertness. Well, Yahshua put it another way. He said, when you see all these things taking place, then know that The End is near, even at the door. This is the way that **YAHWEH** was saying it here. You see these things taking place, pay attention. Look at what's going on here.

50 **Verse 6, He says, Will a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? Will iniquity fostered by religious imposters be taking place in a city, and YAHWEH not also have a Righteous Work there?... Here, this is going on in Libya, does YAHWEH not have a Work there? Does He not have a House of YAHWEH in Libya to combat this? Why isn't He out there stopping this?**

51 One of the colonels in Israel that was running for president or going to run for president, we visited with him before he ran for president and I witnessed to him. And he said, "No," he listened to what I had to say, but he said, "No, I don't believe what you're saying." He said, "If there was a God in heaven that loved mankind, why would he allow 6 million Jews to die?" Well, he wouldn't allow me to answer the question and I wanted to so bad to answer his question of **YAHWEH's** Plan and to show him more, but he was finished right there. He didn't want to hear anymore. Well, that's like the world. They don't want to hear anymore, they've made up their minds. But this is **YAHWEH's** Plan. He's allowing mankind to go their own way and then He's saying, this is what it's going to bring.

52 Now, He's allowing the top minds to use the top schools, the top education of those schools. Isn't it a strange thing that when the United States started the research and actually put about two billion dollars into this research of the nuclear bomb, the atom bomb at that time--Albert Einstein was writing to the president and saying, you know, we've found that we can actually split the atom

and it will start a fusion that will release so much energy--that could be the bomb that we're looking for and Germany has already started it. Japan has already started this research and they've got this far in it. They were keeping up with each other.

53 But you could see, brethren, like Amosyah is trying to show you here, this is being inspired by an adversary, **verse 11**. Look at it. Read it. She's inspiring this. All of these nations, all of a sudden, are inspired to build something that can destroy the whole earth and Yahshua said unless she can destroy heaven and earth, the Plan of **YAHWEH** is going through. That's what He tells you. Well that's what she's trying to do and it wasn't just one nation that was inspired on this same thing. It was a whole group of nations, many nations that started trying to build the nuclear bomb. In fact, Germany was ahead of the United States and by accident, "accident" that's what they call it, a bomb hit their place by "accident" and destroyed their nuclear faculties that would have had a bomb in just a little while and Hitler would have been using it to finish off the Galileans that He was trying to butcher that started in the 30s. Why would they start this in the '30s, trying to kill all the Galileans in the world?

54 At that time, they were scattered throughout that whole area, called the Roman empire. Yes, that was all the Roman empire, the whole thing. And no, the Roman empire didn't vanish. It just divided into different nations and all of them are still teaching the same school, the same nimrod setup. But at that same time period, in the '30s, the year I was born, the generation that I was born in, I was born in the '30s, in that century, that's when Hitler started trying to kill all the Galileans. Do you know why? Because Satan didn't know that I wasn't there! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If she could have stopped the Plan of **YAHWEH**, even in Mosheh's time, she would have stopped the Plan, proving **YAHWEH** couldn't protect His Plan.

55 **YAHWEH** proved that He could protect His Plan and He said, "You're going to see this Power over the Gods. Just look, I'm going to show it to you." That's what Amosyah's message is here. Look and see what is around you, what's taking place.

YAHWEH proved that He could protect His Plan and He said, "You're going to see this Power over the Gods. Just look, I'm going to show it to you."

And then He says, "No, I'm not gonna have but this one Work that is prophesied, and this one Work that is prophesied will bring about the finishing touch of My Plan." And that's what He said throughout the whole Scriptures. No, Salvation is not anywhere except here with **YAHWEH** at His House! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 Now, in the '30s, Hitler was inspired to start killing off the Galileans. He didn't know, he didn't know that that part of **YAHWEH**'s Prophecy was already hidden away in a place that **YAHWEH** said is the ends of the earth, the last parts to be settled, the Oklahoma run, if you remember I brought that out for you, the last land. But that was done just before I was born. And then after this was settled and populated, thickly populated, then came the hard depression in the '30s, all in the '30s, in the time that I was born. And then **YAHWEH** cleaned out Oklahoma. I think everybody moved except my family! They wouldn't move! [laughing] Very few were left, a lot of empty houses. You could go anywhere and find you a house to stay in.

57 And all of these were built before, of course, before I was born and then Oklahoma was cleared and while all of this was going on in the world, with the nuclear bombs they were trying to get rid of the Galileans. When I refer to Galileans, I mean people who kept **YAHWEH**'s Laws and these're the ones that Hitler was getting rid of. They say he was getting rid of the Jews. Hitler was a Jew! Did he kill himself? Don't be stupid. Hitler was a Jew! The whole mess there was Jews! All the people, almost all the people that built, that worked on and built the nuclear bombs, if you'll look them up, they were all Jews, recognized Jews as they call them today. They were recognized Hebrew people. You can get their names, the ones that were involved in this building of this nuclear bomb. I've only dealt with you. I'm allowing you this knowledge. Knowledge has increased at this time period to this twelve tribes and from those twelve tribes, scattered in Russia, Japan--yes, Japan has more Jews than Israel does. They are all Jews, as the world would call them, and Germany, and the United States. But all the Jews were being used, so-called Jews to build these bombs.

58 **Verse 6**, Well, He says, **Will a trumpet be blown in the city... and YAHWEH not also have a Righteous Work there?...** No, He won't. He won't. He's allowing this group of Jews, if that's what you want to call them, to destroy themselves. Saying, "Here's your way, yes, go your own way." And Isayah said whether they've broken the neck of a dog, whether they have eaten his doo doo,

whether they have killed a lamb, butchered a lamb, whether they have wiped the blood on the doorpost, whatever they have done, they have chosen their way. I didn't choose it for them, they chose their own way. I believe that's in **Isayah 65**.

59 Well, **YAHWEH** said in **Amosyah 3:7**, "Most assuredly I won't." **Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work, other than the work that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets...** "My Servants."

60 Verse 8, **The lion has roared, who will not fear? Father YAHWEH has spoken, but who can prophesy?...** Who can tell this? **YAHWEH** willing, I'll be telling you this until this thing is over and then you and I will go witnessing throughout the planets. I can hardly wait to show you these planets! I want to go with you! I don't want you traveling without me! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 But He says, who can publish this? Who can publish it? Well, who is publishing it? The House of **YAHWEH**? And who can prophesy this? **Verse 9, Publish in the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt...** Yes, we're reaching Egypt big time. We got people in Egypt wanting to come here for the Feast. Now, whether they'll give them a visa or not, I don't know. We got people wanting to sell their land in Egypt and move to House of **YAHWEH**, yes, right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 But He's saying, **...Assemble yourselves on the mountains...** In the churches, in the hills of Rome and among those with the mark. **...of Samaria...** That word **Samaria** means those with the mark, this system, this beastly system, assemble yourselves with them. **...and behold the great tumults; turmoil...** Pay attention to what's going on. **...and destruction, within her, and the oppressions in her midst...** If you remember, by being a part of this right here, the Apostle Yaaqob or James, if you have a *King James Version*, in **Yaaqob 2:10**, says if you break one of these Laws-one of the Laws says come out from among them and be separate and touch not the unclean. Do you realize those buildings, what's in them and how unclean they are? Touch not the unclean and I will receive you.

63 We are working, brethren, to bring that about, big-time in this last generation because we know the time is coming when we'll no longer go out into the world except to clean it. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

64 **Verse 10, For they do not know to do Righteousness...** No, you could go out there and

preach to them forever. The only, the only ones that're going to make a change in this world are those who **YAHWEH** inspires to do so. You can't do it on your own and they can't do it without the Inspiration coming through His House to them from **YAHWEH** Himself. That's what your Scripture teaches. He's the One Who calls and He calls through His House and He's the One Who sets the alarm clock to open their mind, which He did in advance before the world began, just like He did you.

65 **Verse 10, For they do not know to do Righteousness, says YAHWEH: they who store up violence and robbery in their palaces...** Yes, "We want this country. We want the minerals. We don't want to hurt the oil supply and we don't want to hurt our lifestyles. We don't want you to take away from it."

66 You ever wonder why they don't want what they call a dictator? A dictator's a king, King David. He led a nation to Righteousness. He made decisions for the nation, for the nations of Israyl. He made decisions, Righteous decisions. He made them through the Priests who he used to tell him what to do. The Priests told David what to do. David did it. And David led Israyl to peace, that peaceful kingdom, which ruled just about the whole empire, the whole thing at that time, all the land that Nebuchadnezzar took over, all the land that the four horns took over, was ruled by Israyl and they had peace and it was given to Solomon. Now, all of this is shown to you and **YAHWEH** says you need to pay attention to this right here and know that two can't walk together unless they be agreed. So you need to know this history and see what took place here.

67 Well this Prophecy that took place here and peace was brought, it all came about for a reason, of course, that was prophesied back in **Genesis**, but it all involved His Kingdom and what He could do over the Gods, what **YAHWEH** could do over the Gods. He has the power and He's brought it about now to our lifetime when He says that His finishing touch is just about done. The Seventh Malak is speaking at this time, taking this to many nations, tongues and so forth. He didn't say we'd reach them all, but we're trying to reach them all! [laughing]

68 We're down to six little, bitty teeny nations like, one of them is just off of the coast of Florida ninety miles, Cuba, and we can't reach it. Now, we have reached it because we've had people go there with the Message, but somehow or another they have it blocked. Now, if you know of a way that we

can get through that block then that's what we're trying to do right now. You can't get radio to reach that far or television. They block what's coming in--and there're six of these little, tiny nations that have these blocks set up to where you can't penetrate it to get the Truth through right now. They're little nations, but I want to reach them. I want, I want to get it to them. If we have to send teachers, we'll do it, missionaries, and we got them training, you can certainly see that.

69 Anyway, back to the--back to the subject here. He says, **Verse 10, For they do not know to do Righteousness, says YAHWEH: they who store up violence and robbery in their palaces...** And this is what they're doing now. The plans were made many years ago to do this, but they don't realize this is under inspiration from Satan herself and, of course, they are involving at this time now the Quartet which **YAHWEH** shows will actually repent, but not until after we have convinced them of what they have done and why they did it. And then, as one of the Apostles says, then after that, all Israyl will be saved. Well, of course, that's the pushing point. They won't get what you got. They won't have the opportunity.

70 What you have the opportunity for, brethren, is to be a part of **YAHWEH's** immediate Family because you believe without seeing. That's what's going to get it for you. You won't have to go through the misery if you believe without seeing, as Yahshua said, blessed are those who believe without seeing. You're the ones who're going to be given that blessing. You're the first, the last will be first, as Yahshua said. He said that to you. You're the last, but you're going to be first in rank, first in authority, yes, along with the Savior only. Now, that's what's promised to you and you're going to resurrect all the other Righteous. You're going to have that power because you believed the Prophets, everything that was spoken by the Prophets. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 Well, notice what else He says here now, notice the Inspiration and I recall this to you. It wasn't just the United States that was working on the nuclear bomb at that time. There were scientists in several different nations that were suddenly inspired to do this same thing, along with Hitler who was trying to kill off what the world or history calls Jews. They knew they were lying. They knew that it was Sabbath keepers they were trying to kill off and Satan was inspired to do this because they were causing the Roman empire trouble. They were saying, "We need to be keeping the Sabbath and the

Feast Days" and many were saying, "We need to be like Yahshua Messiah." That's the reason that they took His Name out of the Scriptures. They didn't want anybody talking about Yahshua Messiah, and they put their Gods of Egypt in His Place, the names of the Gods of Egypt who were the early rabbis called Lords and after they died they were called Gods. Have I not said that you were all Gods? Remember that Scripture? You're making yourself Gods. Satan says, "Be like this and you'll be like the Gods." You'll be like the disobedient who they worshiped.

72 **Verse 11, Therefore...** He says. **...this is what Father YAHWEH says: An adversary is surrounding the land; she will bring down your strength from you, and your palaces will be plundered...** Well, He shows actually that the earth will be devastated.

73 This is **verse 12, This is what YAHWEH says: As a shepherd...** Now, this is our job right here. **...As a shepherd snatches two legs from the jaws of the lion, or a piece of an ear, so will the children of Israyl...** So will the children who rule as **YAHWEH** rules. **...who live in...** The land of sin, which we are. We're living in the land, sin all around us, the people with the mark. **...be rescued...** They will be rescued by you. **...those who sit...** Among the people with the mark, in this territory, the people with the mark. **...on the edge of their beds...** Very anxious. **...and in Damascus on their couches.**

74 **Verse 13, Hear this, and testify...** That is, be a witness. **...against the house of Yaaqob, says Father YAHWEH...** This family that I brought out of Egypt, you only am I dealing with. Be a witness against them or testify. **...says Father YAHWEH, the Mighty One...** That's what He's speaking of. We are the witnesses that will witness what goes down, how it goes down, how **YAHWEH** protected His People in doing so over the Gods. He protected us from the Gods of the earth as He did the twelve tribes when He brought them out from the Hebrews that worshiped the Gods there, and said to the ones who worshiped the Gods, "Let My People go. These belong to Me, these twelve tribes. So He took them out, showed His Power over the Gods, those who worship Satan, and He's doing the same thing today in this time period.

75 He will protect you if you're here. He will register you as one of His Own when He comes and you're in the right place. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Thirteen

Being Humble Like Yahshua. Humble Yourself As The Lowest Slave And You Will Be Forgiven And Have A Place In YAHWEH's Kingdom

04/16/11

K. Michayl: At this time we get to hear from the Great Kahan, our Great and beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! That's great! You got to exercise your lungs today because we got eight days or ten days of this! [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 That meat situation, of course, that's not the worst part that we're facing but it's bad. And I'm glad that they're now finding out what we've been preaching in The House of **YAHWEH**. But they're gonna find a drug to kill it. No telling what else it will kill, you know. They'll find something to spray it with--at least it will be something different that they're fighting then.

3 *Doctors May Suggest Different Treatments For Patients Than For Themselves...* Now that's the headline for that article showing that they do not believe, you know, in what they're doing.

4 Now, here's a great one. This is really swinging towards Righteousness here. They don't like the word easter egg anymore... so they're gonna change its name, change its name to spring spheres. Now, surely, that's Righteousness, isn't it! [laughing] They, the world, don't have sense enough anymore to make a sensible decision. They won't quit it, you know, because there's too much money in it, but they want to get away from it someday or another and that's their solution for it.

5 *Pacific salmon may be dying from leukemia-type virus...* I don't think this is coming from the wild. I think it's probably coming from the farms. In reading about the farms, they're giving the animals antibiotics in their feed daily to keep them from dying. And of course, this gets out into the water and the wild salmon now are infected. I think that's where it's coming from. It would be my guess. If they'd do away with the farms, but they're not gonna do away with the farms now. There's too much money in it. This is another one that I brought out years ago that now we're seeing and the reason I show you this is because **YAHWEH** says we're the witnesses. We're going to witness this world go down, Babylon, which means confusion, that they chose. They chose their own way and He wants His House to see this so you'll never want to take part in this kind of activities again.

6 But the mad cow disease can be transmitted by air. I brought this out in the original studies and they fired the two scientists that brought this out, if you remember, and we brought it out from The House of **YAHWEH** showing that it could be airborne and **YAHWEH** kept it away from Texas. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] The states that He didn't protect had the mad cow disease in both the wildlife and in their dairies. But the airborne prions, the airborne prions are also infectious and can induce



mad cow disease according to this new study that came out just recently, the 13th. (Let's see.)

7 *Report: 42... This latest report now. ...At least 42 disease clusters have occurred in 13 U.S. states since 1976...* That's right after the swinging sixties. If you remember me talking about the swinging sixties and how sin picked up in that time period. Televisions were invented and hit the markets in the early forties. They were practically in every home by the early fifties and then this is where sin was taught. Everything is fair in love and war is the way they brought it across. And of course, they pushed adultery, fornication, theft. They built up the soldier boys as if they were Gods. They came back without arms and legs and then they cursed them for fighting the wars.

8 I remember the Vietnam war and the Vietnam veterans are still suffering. And they weren't the ones that put the war together to begin with, but they were the ones that were over there, sent over there to fight it. And they're still suffering hatred, those veterans are today. So this, again, shows you the confusion that we're seeing in the world and in its leaders for the past several years.

9 But these, *...At least 42 disease clusters have occurred in 13 U.S. states since 1976...* The swinging sixties would have brought this about. *...according to a report Monday by environmentalists calling for further study of the cause of these health problems. "Communities all around the country struggle with unexplained epidemics of cancers, birth defects...* If you've noticed this on the news, it's hard to not notice it because even the people that are giving the news, many of them are suffering from birth defects and you can see it in their faces if you will just look--it'd be a great thing, I think, for some people to study faces because **YAHWEH** shows that, you know, you can see a lot of things. That's the truth. In fact, He sees it.

10 The way we find the defects in the animals, we know that there're no clean animals on earth anymore; you can't find one. We're working with the cleanest ones there are and they're not clean. They're all defiled, less than what the world has, of course, but they're defiled. And they would not be suitable for a sacrifice because a sacrifice had to be without spot or blemish. But you can't find a clean animal now anymore without blemish. It's impossible. We will change that eventually but at this time, **YAHWEH** wants us to see it. He wants us to witness this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 But this is since 1976 now according to this report Monday by the environmentalists. *..."Communities all around the country struggle*

with unexplained epidemics of cancers, birth defects, and neurological diseases"... That's of the nervous system, the brain, spinal cord and so forth. And it's getting worse, brethren. Everyday it's getting worse. If you look at **Isayah 24** He says, let's read it, **Isayah 24**, if everyone will turn there and read that. You need to read it often, I think. Study the words. I notice that people read over things that **YAHWEH** wants them to see. He places words for you, particular words for you and I come behind all the preachers and explain what they missed which is almost the total bible.

12 But in **Isayah 24**, **YAHWEH** witnesses this, that is, His House witnesses what is taking place here, the emptying of the earth is what He's speaking of there. And in the later chapters and in the earlier chapters, in **Isayah 2**, He says, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House." And then in **Isayah 44**, He said they will witness this and they will also tell about it.

13 But here He says we're witnessing the earth being emptied, of course, by mankind, by the way that they have chosen. And please let me point out quickly that the way this starts is something desirable put in your mind, whether it be a rock and roll song or a tune that would draw you out, draw you away from the worship of **YAHWEH** and the training program that **YAHWEH** sends you, this is a great way to do it. "Do you like music?" You may hear that question asked. If you do, get the name of the person that asked it. I need to talk to him or her quickly! Don't allow any music, worldly music in this camp throughout this Feast, please. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 But it starts with putting something desirable and you see, well you think that's the desirable way while inside that it's placing suggestions in your mind that makes you wonder, "Why in the world did I ever come to The House of **YAHWEH**?" But you don't notice it, see. You're too busy dancing around to this jig that Satan has planted for you. That's just one of the tiny deceits that's available in the world today that's causing the world to go down, as I just read you. Clusters, clusters of cancer, birth defects and it all started with, "Do you like music? Oh I know **YAHWEH** said that, but this is the desirable way." Well, it might have once been.

15 You know what's gonna make you love **YAHWEH**? What's gonna make you love **YAHWEH** is witnessing what the other way brings and the fight that He has gone through to bring you a way that won't cause harm. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You're gonna love **YAHWEH**. It may be too late for you to enter His Kingdom if you don't repent now, but you're going to love Him.

16 *Study: the first sexually transmitted insect-borne disease...* How many remember that I told you, you could get mad cow disease and other diseases, even AIDS from mosquitoes? Praise **YAHWEH**. Well, now they know it and they can prove it with the proof that they have right here.

17 Hospitals, hospitals, well, you get sick so you go to the hospital. There are *...an estimated 200,000...* Hospital infections in California each year resulting in *...12,000 deaths annually...* You go to the hospital to get one thing treated and you pick up another one that kills you, so he that finds his life will lose it, as Yahshua said.

18 *Herpes Shedding. Patterns Show Wide Risks for Transmission...* This is one of the fastest growing bugs there is and becoming untreatable.

19 And here to solve this problem, we have *The Vatican Deploys its Divisions in Iraq--Under the Banner of NATO...* Did you know that the Vatican owned NATO? They're calling it the Pope's army.

20 Well, back to **Isayah 24**. We're witnessing now the world go down as **verse 1** shows. It's going to be upon everyone as you see here, the preachers, the priests, the servants; it won't miss any of you. No one's immune to it. That's **verse 2**.

21 **Verse 3, The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for YAHWEH has spoken this word...** Has warned you in advance.

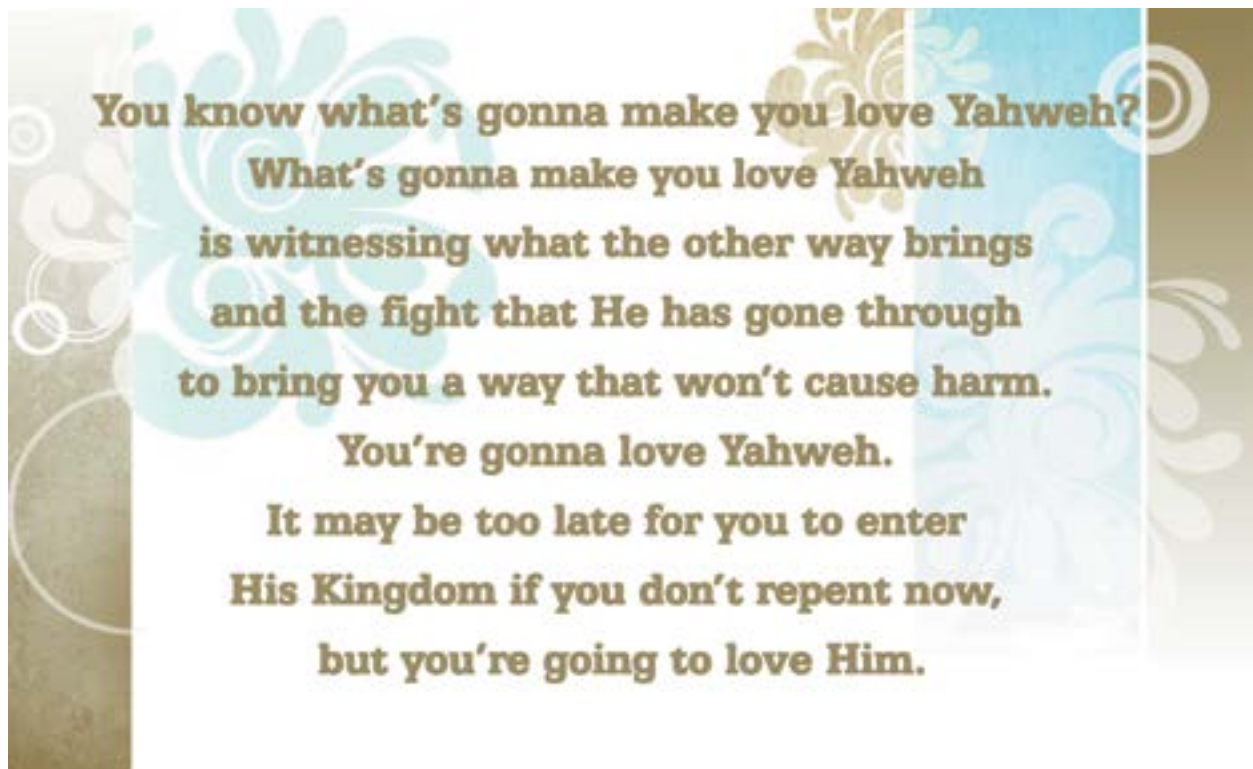
22 **Verse 4, The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away...** Because of this and we're seeing it mourn right now.

23 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because... Notice. ...they have transgressed the Laws... of YAHWEH ... changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant...** And it all starts with a whisper in your ear, "Has **YAHWEH** said this to you?" Well here's the desirable way.

24 **Verse 6, Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth...** And we're witnessing it devouring the earth. You've been protected. I know that **YAHWEH** has protected you. Some people bring this to the House. Everyone has it, but some people bring some pretty heavily born diseases with them to The House of **YAHWEH**. Many of them are healed. Many more leave and die.

25 **Verse 6, Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate...** Cut off from **YAHWEH**. **...therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned...** That's what we're going to see next. **...and few men left.**

26 In the presence of our enemies today, **YAHWEH** has a very, very special dinner. I don't know if you've ever eaten guinea fowl before. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**. It's raised here on our own farm. The guineas are. They're as clean



as you can get. I don't think they're totally disease free. I don't know if there's any way of getting them totally disease free with the airborne diseases and things that we have. I don't think there's anything in them that could be caught the way that we've protected and raised them and cook them and so forth.

27 But today you're going to have an Okie, Okie, a Spanish Okie. When you mix those two together you really get a super double, double super meal. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Our stir-fried vegetables were also guarded faithfully and came from our own gardens. I don't know if you know what a blessing that is until you read or see the film, like you saw on the meat--and it doesn't stop with the meat. As the woman said, you know, you get this stuff on your hands, you get it on your counter. You lay your vegetables in it. Well, that doesn't take place here at The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

28 Guinea has to be or it must be fixed special to be really special as Solomon had it. Solomon had this guinea fowl. We've experienced everything, I think, that was named that Solomon ate except the peacock. Now, we're having trouble raising enough peacock for the Feast, but we may solve our problems and get it done.

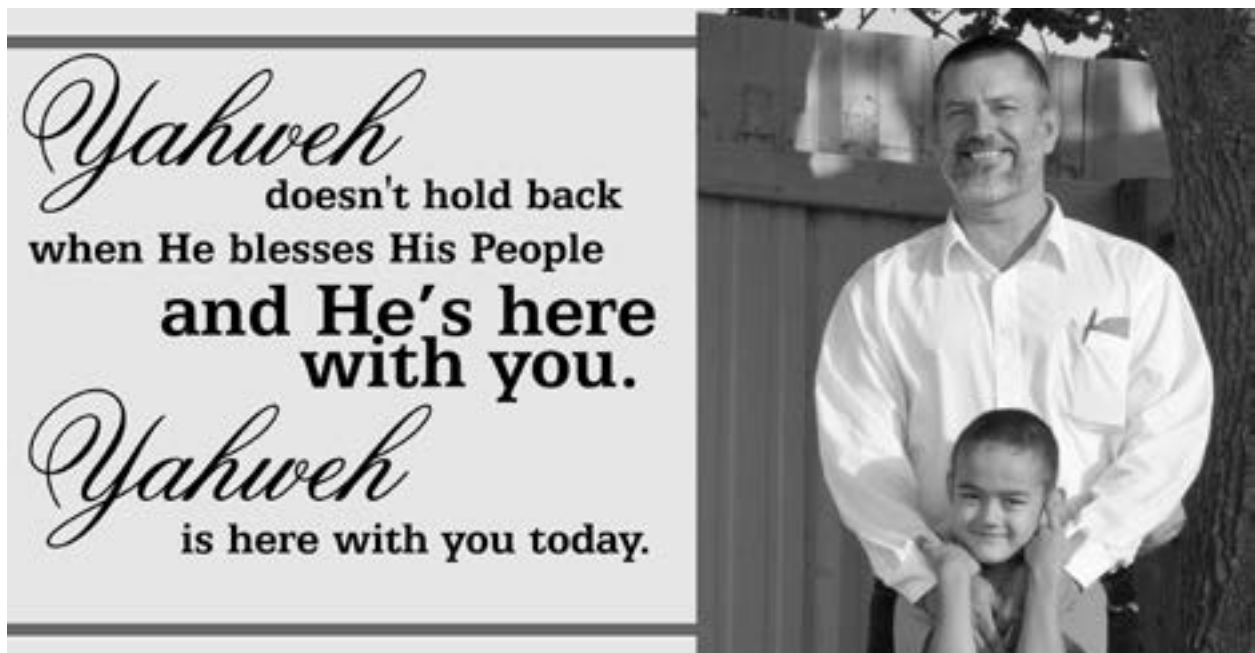
29 **YAHWEH** doesn't hold back when He blesses His People and He's here with you. **YAHWEH** is here with you today. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 What I'd like for you to do is get your minds on Yahshua today and, of course, Sunday, Sunday at sunset will start the memorial of the

Passover Lamb of **YAHWEH**. If you can get that in your mind, Yahshua is the Prophesied Passover Lamb of **YAHWEH**. That's what He's called. The Prophecies started as early as **Genesis** with this Prophecy of the Passover Lamb. I want you to come prepared to follow Yahshua's Example. The Examples of Yahshua of being a Servant in The House of **YAHWEH**, a Servant, a Servant. That's what washing the feet meant and that was the job for the lowest Slave and Yahshua became the lowest Slave on the face of the earth and washed everyone's feet.

31 Well, what does that mean? Well, surely He must have got up and bragged about it and walked out telling how great He was and avoided all the work He possibly could. [laughing] No, that's not what He did. He said, "I must be about My Father's business. I've got to work. My Father works and I work." Well, of course, that's what the Work of **YAHWEH** is all about. And believing into the One Sent who will tell you, "Come and find a place to work in the House." Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Be an example. Follow the Example of Yahshua.

32 Now, that Sunday after sunset, which starts the second day, Monday, the day the Passover Lamb of **YAHWEH** was actually prophesied to be killed. That's Monday evening. Before sunset, He was killed. Monday evening at sunset starts the third day of the week, Tuesday, and the first High Day of the seven day Feast of Unleavened Bread. Celebrating this Feast and coming out of the world of sin, come out from among them. Touch not the unclean thing



and I will receive you, meaning “I won’t receive you unless you come out from among them and stop touching the unclean.” The unclean that brings the confusions to the minds that brings the cancers to the bodies that brings the birth defects to the brain and all sorts of bodies.

33 Somebody told me they had trouble because they would unconsciously hear, when they were listening to the news, they would unconsciously hear a worldly song. And I don’t know if you understand what I mean. I’m the same way, I hear a worldly song and for some reason or another, it keeps popping in my mind. Now, this is how hard sin is to overcome. Try putting all the leavening out of your house and then later, after the Feast, you’ll find you left some. How many have had that problem? [laughing] Well, of course, this is the way it is in your brain right now. You’ve got a mixture here that you’re fighting. I’ve found a way to stop it. We’re going to show you the way to stop it Monday night at the Seder. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 I’ve found a way that you can stop it. You find that tune coming and I’ll show you how you can get rid of it instantly. So don’t, don’t miss it. Be here. **YAHWEH** gave it to me. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Anyway, it’s very hard to get rid of but of course, you can do it.

35 But celebrating this and coming out of this world of sin set you apart as belonging to **YAHWEH**. The world has done away with **YAHWEH**’s Laws. Let’s be turning over to **Exodus 20**. The world did away with these Feast Days because they are Appointments with **YAHWEH** where **YAHWEH** teaches you how to stop what I just read to you and what you just saw, the world coming down because of breaking **YAHWEH**’s Laws. But people get caught up in it so easily, they don’t realize they’re being led into this through little things that led them up to it and then they have trouble getting rid of it and getting away from it.

36 But here in **Exodus 20:8**, we see the first Sabbath named in **Leviticus 23** where **YAHWEH** says, “These are My Feasts.” Well, of course, you’re celebrating a Feast Day of **YAHWEH** right now, the Seventh Day weekly Sabbath is what you’re celebrating and it’s an Appointment with **YAHWEH**. He says His Eyes and His Heart are right here.

37 If you put that together with what Yahshua said that He actually gives us, He gives us this knowledge to judge a person. You can actually judge a person by knowing where his heart is because there is his treasure. That’s what Yahshua said. He was speaking of several things there that we

see back in the early Prophets’ writings, but one of them, of course, was mammon or money. So where your heart is, there’s where you put your mammon, He said, or your money and you’re ready to do the Work of **YAHWEH** so you support. You’re ready to support the Work of **YAHWEH**. Yahshua said it makes no difference how little it is. He said, even if you give a person a drink of water by the authority of some Prophet who has told you, “Give this man a drink of water,” so you obey. I’m explaining it a little over what He did, but this is what He was saying. You give the man a drink of water because you’re told to. You’re told, “Go at The House of **YAHWEH**, ask the Priest,” as we’ll see, “and He will show you what to do.”

38 Well, Yahshua said anyone who receives the reward of a Prophet, if he is a Prophet, he’ll receive that reward. But even if you give the person a drink of water by the order of a Prophet, you will not lose your reward, if you’re humbling yourself to that position right there. Humility counts a lot.

39 Well, **YAHWEH** is with us here. And of course, we’re being judged and His Heart is in this Work right here. His Eyes are watching and He has eyes everywhere. I don’t mean He has more than two Eyes, no He doesn’t! He’s just like you. But He has, like the United States, radar, eyes that can tell you where the bombs are, where the enemy, their so-called enemies have their bombs hidden. Well, **YAHWEH** knows where they’re hidden too but He knows what’s hidden in your heart. Those eyes can see in, not only the face and in the eyes, but they can see into your heart and that’s what He judges is your heart. Where your heart is, there is your treasure. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 Well, His Heart is here with us today. We are, we are His Treasure, that He’s guarding. Guarding it very carefully. He puts us through certain things for our sake because He knows we need certain things to build our character. But He’s guarding this Work totally. It will not stop. He said that in His Prophecy. This Work here will not stop. It will not be killed off by Satan like all the other Works were allowed to be done. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

41 “And in the Last Days, I will establish My House,” **Isayah 2**, “It will teach My Laws and it will bring forth a character that will stop war. Stop wars and fighting. They’ll beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruninghooks.” Now, that’s what it’s gonna stop in this time period. Watch! You’re going to see them coming over to you. They are coming! In fact, many of them are here! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 I was told of all the different countries, by the way, we're down to two! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, I think we're going to have to select some men and women and send them to these two countries! Anyone interested? [laughing] Okay! That may be the only way--is to take it by hand, hand deliver it. But we are going to reach those two countries. But that's all we lack. We're in every country except those two. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] One of them only consists of fifty people! A service station on one side of the road and a mailbox on the other, they said, but we're gonna find it and we're gonna deliver it. One way or another we're gonna get there!

43 Well, it started with, and this is the important thing, meeting with **YAHWEH**, meeting with **YAHWEH**. Well, **YAHWEH** meets with His People at His House, at His Prophesied House. He doesn't meet with them anywhere else. He just meets with them at His Prophesied House and trains them and gets them ready to go deliver this to those two countries or wherever.

44 And He says, **Exodus 20:8. Remember the Sabbath Day, to keep it Holy...** Remembering the Sabbath Day to keep it Holy, that doesn't tell you all of it. In fact, we're told by the Prophets several different things. You're to find joy there. Find your joy.

45 Now, this Feast, put yourself out of your mind. If you say anything to yourself, kick yourself and get yourself to rolling to find a place in His House and the way you find it is to go ask the Kohans or the Kohanahs and they'll tell you, "Yes, we have a place right over here that you could work and we'll try to figure out what you're qualified for and put you in whatever position that The House of **YAHWEH** needs you." Like my job when I was in college, before I went to college, I had a job in the Worldwide Church that I was so proud of at the time, parking cars, setting up chairs, parking cars out in the rain. I've told you that. I didn't have an umbrella. I got wringing wet, but I was joyous to have a job. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] An Okie with a job! You know, that was unheard of, an Okie that had a job! And of course, that's the way I was raised.

46 But, when I went to college, my--I went up in life. They put me to cleaning commodes in the college and cleaning the restaurant. I had some experience at cleaning kitchens because mother taught me that and I had that kitchen shining in a little while and the commodes too. I had the whole thing cleaned up by myself! [laughing]

47 Anyway, find you a job. It makes no difference. If they tell you to take this jug of water to some

animal, you won't lose your reward. **YAHWEH** is watching. It's your attitude He's after anyway. He's training you to be humble. He's not, He's not training you for the position He's got in **YAHWEH** Shammah, only to be humble. And if you're humble, then He will give you the rest. All the rest will be added to you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

48 You think you're not qualified right now, but I can tell you, your subconscious mind is holding more information than all the encyclopedias in the world. **YAHWEH** is filling it from things. You don't even know when you read, when you thumb through this *Book of YAHWEH*, you don't know all the knowledge that you're getting there. When you listen to me speak and explain the Scriptures, you see just a little bit of it that you missed. But there's a lot of it, brethren, that is written right here in these Scriptures and we're finding it daily. You know, we've got teams working on this and we're finding it daily with research. Maybe, maybe that's what you're great at. If it is, we can certainly use you there too. But there's a job in the House for everyone, whether it's milking cows, milking goats, cleaning restrooms, whatever. You won't lose your reward if you'll humble yourself and do it.

49 **Exodus 20:8. Remember the Sabbath Day, to keep it Holy...** That's the way you keep it Holy. Get your mind off of yourself and get it on other people. Make the Sabbath a blessing to them. That's what **YAHWEH** does. He made it a blessing to His People. He works. He works making it a blessing, making the people love it by serving them and making servants out of them. So when your body is changed, you're going to be smarter than Solomon. Solomon wouldn't hold the light for you. In fact, he's the one who said that this was just the tip of the iceberg. Another one wrote that Solomon in all of his glory will not be arrayed as one of these little ones. That's what Yahshua Himself said.

50 So **YAHWEH** has it in you already. You just don't know it because you can't get to it right now, but it's there recording everything and you will have access to it if you humble yourself and qualify.

51 **Verse 9, Six days you shall labor and do all your work...** That's given to you, but on the Seventh Day, you are to serve **YAHWEH**, making the Sabbath a delight to others. That's what **Isayah 58** says.

52 **Verse 10, But the Seventh Day is the Sabbath...** That **YAHWEH** will meet with you in a personal Appointment every Sabbath at the place He has prophesied to place His Name and there He will teach you.

53 **Verse 11, For in six days YAHWEH made the heavens and the earth, the sea, and all that is**

in them; and rested the Seventh Day... And, of course, if you just take that word and say, "Well He rested," meaning in your mind or in what Satan wants you to believe in your mind that He sat down and He didn't do anything. Not taking the rest of the Scriptures, not even knowing the rest of the Scriptures, one would believe that. But if you know the rest of the Scriptures, plus the actions, the example of Yahshua Messiah Himself, then you'll know that's a lie. **YAHWEH** didn't sit down. He worked and He took care of those people. He taught them and made the Sabbath a delight for them. That's your training today. You are to become like **YAHWEH** and like Yahshua Who set a Perfect Example and now has received the reward, the Authority where He's above even the heavenly beings now. That's what you have the opportunity to be, yourself, with humility. That's what **YAHWEH**'s hunting.

54 And if you look up this word, **humility**, and follow what **YAHWEH** has shown, He has sent Prophets to kings and said, "This is going to take place because you did this." The king who was humble, who humbled himself and repented, **YAHWEH** saw it. And He says to the Prophet, "You see how he's humbled himself? Go back and tell him, this is his blessing."

55 **YAHWEH**'s Eyes and His Heart are here right now. You're the biggest thing in His Heart, in **YAHWEH**'s Heart right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] This is the finishing Work, the finishing Work that will take over the universe, that will bring not only health, but it will bring joy and gladness and abundant living and we will stop war, as **Isayah 2** shows. Never again will there be war after **YAHWEH** brings this thing about. And yes, He is relentless. The Catholic church says, it calls Him the relentless Judge and I'm glad He's relentless because that's the only way He can bring this about. But He's gonna make you see, make you witness this, right down to the very end if you'll humble yourself and be a part of this Work. He'll let you witness this right down to the very end. Yes, and then you're going to love **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 Now, those who can believe His Words without seeing, you'll love Him now. Because His Prophecies, brethren, His Prophecies are coming true. The very fact that He said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House in the chief of the nations," and Yahshua said, that this kingdom is going to be taken away from you and it's going to be given to someone in a foreign land, a foreign land. Zechariah said a land, a Babylonish land but not established at this time. That was America

and that's where His House was established in this time period. And the very fact that we can see this Prophecy proves it, brethren. And it proves the rest of it. Yes, that His Eyes and His Heart are here with you.

57 You're the remnant of this House that He is establishing, that He is working to bring about. You're the ones, brethren, who can enter the Holy of Holies and that's what you're doing right now is training to enter it. But pride, arrogance, hatred, vengeance, they won't enter it. I'm asking you today to get prepared for tomorrow. Get yourself prepared to be a blessing to all of **YAHWEH**'s People at this campground and I'll do my best to be a blessing to you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] (I've got to get back to my notes here.)

58 Let's see **verse 8, Exodus 20:8. Remember the Sabbath Day, to keep it Holy.**

59 **Verse 10, But the Seventh Day is the Sabbath...**

60 Now, of course, if you turn over to **Exodus 31**, this is the Sabbath and it's the first Sabbath named in **Leviticus 23**, the first Feast Day and that's what the Sabbath is, it's a Feast. But here in **Exodus 31:13**, He says, **Speak also to the children of Israyl, saying; Surely My Sabbaths you shall keep, for they are a sign between Me and you throughout your generations, that you may know that I am YAHWEH Who...** Sets you apart for this Work or to be a part of His Family. You know, once this door is shut, there will be no more. You have the opportunity here and now to become a part of His immediate Family.

61 Let's turn back over to **Genesis** with what you have in mind, what you've seen right there and look at **Genesis 2:2. And on the Seventh Day YAHWEH ended His Work...** On the Seventh Day He ended His Work. **...which He had done, and He rested on the Seventh Day from all His work which He had done.**

62 **Verse 3, Then YAHWEH blessed the Seventh Day...** Blessed it by becoming a blessing to His People. **...and set it apart...** This was all done on the Seventh Day. **...set it apart...** In the records of heaven and earth. **...and set it apart to be holy, because in it He rested from all the work which YAHWEH had created...** Rested and created. Yahshua, too, blessed the Sabbath Day.

63 If you go over to **Yahchanan 5** and **verse 17. Yahchanan 5:17.** He said, **But Yahshua answered them: My Father works...** He was speaking of the Sabbath day. And He says, **...My Father works until now, and I work...** Speaking of the Sabbath because they had gotten onto Him about breaking or so-called, they accused Him of breaking the Sabbath because of their traditions.

64 Let's go back to **Yahchanan Mark 2** and look at **verse 27**, found on page 762. **Yahchanan Mark 2:27. Then He said to them: The Sabbath was made for the sake of man, and not man for the Sabbath;**

65 **Verse 28, Therefore, the Son of Man is also a Teacher of the Sabbath...** He's Teacher of the Sabbath.

66 Now, if you go to **Mattithyah 5** and look at verse, **verse 17. Mattithyah 5:17. Do not even think that I have come to destroy the Laws or the Prophets; I have not come to destroy them, but to establish them...** So we know that Yahshua is establishing the way the Sabbath should be kept. He's a Teacher of the Sabbath. He's not going to do away with the Law that was given in **Exodus**, but He's going to establish it in the minds of His Apostles, which sets the Foundation. Remember, we are the fruits of the foundation of the Prophets and the Apostles. So He's establishing this in the Foundation of the Apostles and saying, "I'm not going to do away with the Foundation of the Prophets. I'm going to show you what the Prophets meant."

67 **Verse 18, For truly I say to you; Unless heaven and earth pass away...** Which they won't, the Prophecies show that they won't. Satan has a plan to make it. She has a plan to destroy heaven and earth; that is, the heavens that involve mankind, along with the earth.

68 **...one yodh--the smallest of the letters--will in no way pass from the Laws...** That is, the markings of the letters, what each letter means, which you find in the Hebrew words as it was written. That's what He's speaking of here. The meanings that are brought out from The House of **YAHWEH at Abel**, as the Great Kohan Yahodah keeps bringing out, that they left out of your Scriptures; that is, they mistranslated it or refused to translate it. But speaking of the smallest letters that show you something that teach you something and in this case teach you about the Sabbath Day and the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

69 And notice, **...will in no way pass from the Laws, until all things are perfected...** Well, of course, you're part of that Perfection that **YAHWEH** is training you for. He's training you to bring perfection, not only to the earth, but to the universe, as a servant, a willing, obedient servant of His, which He can send out to, not only the earth, but to the planets, and they will readily accept you. You will have more honor than Solomon with these heavenly beings once you humble yourself and are chosen for this job. That's how important you are and that's how and why **YAHWEH's** Heart is with

us right now. We're the biggest thing in His Plans right now.

70 Notice **verse 19, Whosoever, therefore, will break one of the least of these Laws...** The yodh or whatever. **...of these Laws and will teach men so, he will be called the least in the Kingdom...** Now, they won't be there as we'll see in just a little bit here. But they'll be called the least in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH. ...but whosoever...** That's the way they're being judged right now. You're being judged right now for what you're doing and what you will do at this Feast right here where His Eyes are watching and His Heart is very much with you, brethren. With each and every one of you here, His Heart is with you hoping, hoping that you will overcome, humble yourself, like the lowest slave, like Yahshua did, like we're going to display tomorrow night.

71 **...but whosoever will do and teach them...** Everything I'm teaching you here, whosoever is willing to do and teach them. Whether you remember it or not, it's going to be in your subconscious mind. So if you forget it, but you're still humble and willing, then **YAHWEH** can use you. And when you're changed over, that's when you're gonna have all this knowledge, every word that I've spoken to you, every word that you have seen where we're teaching. I may have my hand on one paragraph here, but your eyes have already seen everything that's on both pages there and recorded it, not only as it's written, but as it's deciphered also in these words and letters. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

72 **...but whosoever will do and teach them, the same will be called great in the Kingdom of YAHWEH.**

73 But notice the next verse now. If you're like the Pharisees or like Christianity or want to be a part of it, you will in no ways enter that Kingdom. Read it for yourself. **Verse 20, For I say to you: Unless your Righteousness exceeds the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, you will certainly not enter into the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** You will in no ways enter that Kingdom if you have any, any hope or respect for the Catholics. They rule the world right now. They're the confusion. They are the ones of **Revelation** who have brought forth the confusion that you see that is bringing down the world.

74 Look at **Yahchanan Mark 3:4**. He says, **Then He said to them: Is it Lawful...** Well, they're the ones that, you know, like so many, "Has **YAHWEH** said..." "Did Yisrayl say that..." Well, Yahshua, you know, He was arguing the same points and I get the answers from Him a lot when I'm dealing with the public.

75 But He says, **Yahchanan Mark 3:4. Then he said to them: Is it Lawful to do well on the Sabbath Day, or to do evil?... Which one? Which one is it Lawful to do?** He kind of made them look like idiots, which I guess, I guess they were near to that. **...To save life, or to kill?...** Well, of course, He knew that they were out killing. This was what they were doing throughout the land of Israyl, shedding innocent blood. Mostly hunting down people who wanted to keep the Laws and teach the Laws. And right away they sought to kill him; after they got their answers from Him right here they sought to kill Him too. **... But they remained silent.**

76 **Verse 5, After looking at them in anger...** They in anger, not Him. He wasn't angry, but they were. **...being grieved because of the hardness of their hearts, He said to the man: Stretch out your hand!...** And He went ahead and did Righteousness, a Righteous Work on the Sabbath Day. Showing, He's a Great Example of that.

77 Ask the Kohans and the Kohanahs. They will give you a part in **YAHWEH's** Work the same way. Let's go back to **Exodus 13** now. We read **Exodus 31:13** a while ago where He said this is a Sign; that is, **YAHWEH**. If you just think about what He's saying there and think of what a Prophecy this is. Now, anyone could have church services on the Seventh Day of the week. That's not keeping the Sabbath. Remember the first, the first thing about keeping the Sabbath is seek the place that **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name because His Heart and His Eyes will be there with you, meaning He'll be there to teach you. He'll be there teaching you how to prepare for His Family.

78 Well here in **Exodus 13:9** now, He says, **And it shall be as a sign to you upon your hand and as a memorial...** It's a memorial. Remember that word there. We're speaking here of Unleavened Bread, but it also speaks of every Sabbath Day. **...a memorial between your eyes, that YAHWEH's Laws shall be in your mouth; for with a Strong Hand YAHWEH has brought you out of Egypt...** That is, out of sin.

79 **Verse 10, You shall therefore keep this Ordinance in its season...** This memorial, this memorial Ordinance.

80 Sin now is the breaking of these Laws as we see in **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4**, but I want you to notice something else there in **I Yahchanan**. We better turn over there to **I Yahchanan**. I John 3:4 shows us, or **I Yahchanan 3:4** if you have a *Book of YAHWEH*, it shows you what sin is. The Law of keeping the Sabbath is more than just coming to services. That's part of keeping the Sabbath because I am serving you. I charge you nothing for this.

It's free of charge. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

81 I told someone who was in a profession, I told them they shouldn't be charging **YAHWEH's** People those big high prices because they're unable to pay it. I said, I don't charge you so why are you charging **YAHWEH's** People? Well, they got mad at me, but I was right in what I told them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

82 Okay. Here it is. **I Yahchanan 3:4. Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws...** Well, the Law of the Sabbath Day, if you transgress it then, you know, coming to services is not going to help you. "If you call me Teacher or Ruler, then why don't you do the things I teach you," Yahshua said. And He says, "So I am. You call Me Ruler, you call Me King, you call Me your Teacher, then why don't you do what I teach you?" That's what Yahshua said to His Disciples.

83 Well, finally they started doing what He taught them, but that was after the resurrection. They were stiffnecked and rebellious people who He took out of the world with a habit of listening to music, I guess, worldly music. Yeah, they had it back then too. In fact, **YAHWEH** gave them the talents and then they used it for Satan.

84 But he says, if you break this Law, well if you don't become a servant as Yahshua showed you on the Sabbath, making the Sabbath a delight, that's our job, each and every one of us. That's our job. Make the Sabbath a delight for others. You won't have time to think about yourself if you do this. But you should have thought about yourself the first six days, right? [laughing] You shouldn't have to be thinking about yourself on the Sabbath Day.

85 Now, look on down to **verses 7-8** and remember He said if you do this right, you're going to know that it is I Who set you apart, Who sanctified you for this Holy use. Look at **I Yahchanan 3:7. Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness...** Well practicing Righteousness is what Yahshua did. He became a Slave to His Disciples and He bragged on the slaves. He bragged on the woman who washed His feet, remember that? Washed His feet with tears, kissed His feet, He bragged on her and said that she will receive, because she has humbled herself like this and become a part of the Work that she won't lose out on her reward. Neither will you.

86 **I Yahchanan 3:7. Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous...** Even if you get it wrong, if you humble yourself and practice it as you're told to do, this is **Deuteronomy 17**, go to the Priests, the Kohans, the

Kohanahs, do what they request of you. Don't turn aside to the right or the left, just do it. Do it! Just do it! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

87 **Verse 8, He who commits sin is of the devil...** Belongs to the other side. You see that?

88 Now look at **verse 10**, He says, **In this the children of YAHWEH and the children of the devil are manifest. Whoever does not practice Righteousness is not of YAHWEH, and he does not love his neighbor!...** Well, of course you can see that in the world today very clearly that they do not love their neighbors.

89 Quickly, let's turn over to--to **Luke, Luke 7**. (I just got two more Scriptures then I'll let you go.) **Luke 7:44. Then He turned to the woman, and said to Simon; See this woman? I entered into your house, and you gave Me no water for My feet; but she has washed My feet with her tears, and wiped them with the hair of her head...** You think that is humiliating? I would have licked the commode! If I'd have thought it pleased YAHWEH, I would have licked it with my tongue to clean it. That's the kind of attitude I had because I wanted a job straight from YAHWEH. Now, that's how I grew up. But look at this, how humble this woman was and wiped them with her hair.

90 **Verse 45, You gave Me no kiss; but this woman has not ceased from kissing My feet since the time I came in...** Now, when you humble yourself, big mighty one, queen of Sheba or whatever, when you get down to wash your sisters' feet, I'm not asking you to kiss them, but have in

mind what this woman did right here. And you men too, have in mind what He's saying to this man here, Simon who He's talking to, when He says humble yourself. When He says to you humble yourself, He's showing you how to do so. He's showing you the attitude that He wants in you. And if you don't have it, then you're not keeping His Sabbath correctly. You're not keeping the Laws correctly. The Laws are what bring your heart or change your heart to where YAHWEH can use it.

91 YAHWEH Himself, the Creator of heaven and earth now, He's got this Plan. He created the heavens and they became darkness and then He says, "I'm going to bring you out of darkness now. I'm going to bring this generation of people here. I'll make them in My Image." That's what He's doing right now and Yahshua showed you the Image right here that He wants in your character.

92 He said, **verse 46, You did not anoint My head with oil; but this woman has anointed My feet with ointment.**

93 **Verse 47, Therefore I say to you: Her sins, though they are many, are forgiven...** Where does that put you, Simon? Where does that put you queen of Sheba? I tell you, this will look pretty great when you see how much YAHWEH loves you and shows you; and has gone to these extreme efforts to guide you into His Kingdom and bring you to the loving servant that He Himself is to you.

94 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]



Chapter Fourteen

Yahshua's Memorial

04/17/11

K. David H.: I'd like to present to you the greatest Teacher on the face of the earth, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH. You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 I would really hope that everyone can follow along in these Scriptures and try to make sense out of what is taking place here tonight and why it's taking place because of the Great Plan. If you have your Scriptures, I'd like you to turn over to **Genesis 1**. This, of course, is Yahshua's Memorial. It's a Plan to try to save the universe. Not just try, **YAHWEH** is going to save the universe.

3 He created an Atonement, which is Yahshua Messiah, Who, He actually brought down 4,000 years of a breeding plan, teaching plan, for one Man Who He named Yahshua to live without sin. And why? Because He shows, it all has to be done, it's all got to be done through mankind, through the son of men. And of course, Yahshua is a Son of man. Even though the churches try to lie about this, He's the Son of a man. It had to be that way because **YAHWEH** says He's going to make man, He didn't say He was gonna make angels as they call them, or Malakim, He's going to make man into His Image, like Him. And mankind is going to save the universe. Now, you've got to get this in your mind and see what's taking place here.

4 If you look over to **Mattithyah** first, I think it's **Mattithyah 5** and I think it's **verse 17**. But we can plainly see here that there're beings out there that would like to destroy the whole universe because of their hatred for **YAHWEH** and wanting their destructive way of life.

5 But Yahshua, in speaking here in **Mattithyah**

5:17, He tells you, **Do not even think that I have come to destroy the Laws...** Because that was what was being taught at that time that there were two laws, one written by the Prophets, the other one was handed down orally, which they changed, disagreed on, had ninety-nine different interpretations of each point of it. But He said, **Do not even think that I have come to destroy the Laws or the Prophets...** Then He says in another place you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. **...I have not come to destroy them, but to establish them.**

6 **Verse 18, For truly I say to you; Unless heaven and earth pass away...** Notice that because that's exactly the plan of Satan to try to destroy heaven and earth. At least the earth and the parts of heaven that actually control the earth.

7 If you go back to **Genesis** now, **Genesis 1**, I've shown you this before, but try to get it in your mind tonight to understand why **YAHWEH** created Yahshua and in this same first Book of **Genesis** in showing His Plan to save the universe from the darkness that we see in **verses 1-2. Genesis 1 and verses 1-2.**

8 **Genesis 1:1.** He says, **In the beginning YAHWEH created the heavens and the earth.**

9 **Verse 2, Now the earth became without form and empty; and darkness...** That word **darkness**, of course, means *led astray because of false doctrine*. Yes, this took place before mankind was created. It took place with the beings that **YAHWEH** had already created before mankind. But they were led astray because of, of course, lust. It's a necessary



thing to have lust, but lust that we allow to control us, instead of us controlling it, gets out of hand, takes your body down and causes harm to everyone around you. It also causes hatred, bitterness, which brings forth war, as the Apostle Yaaqob showed.

10 But then **YAHWEH** started creation for man. We see this in **verses 3-4**. Now, the Catholics teach that there's discrepancy here in the creation plan, but there's no discrepancy if you understand what **YAHWEH** is doing. He first, He first created the earth and let others who would not follow His Laws, who fill the heavens, take over the earth and we see some of the results of it today. Science sees it. We have skeletons left from their destruction that took place here on this earth. But you can see that they were led astray. It means *misery*, this word **darkness** means *misery, death, destruction, ignorance, wickedness and sorrow*. Well, of course, Satan would like to bring that same thing here and destroy mankind.

11 Well, here in **verse 3** now, He says **And YAHWEH said: Let there be light...** After the darkness upon the face of the earth.

12 **Verse 2, ...And the Spirit of YAHWEH was hovering over the face of the waters.**

13 **Verse 3, And YAHWEH said: Let there be light...** So He starts creation again.

14 And then **verse 26, Then YAHWEH said: I will make man in My Image...** And I will give him Authority. To which of the Malakim did He say that? None. He never said it to the Malakim.

15 Let's go over to **Romans**. Now, we see this a lot in the writings of the Apostles and **Romans** is one of them, but, **Romans 8**. The Apostle Shaul was inspired to write, this was no surprise to **YAHWEH** as you can see here. He wasn't saddened by mankind going astray. In fact, it had to be that way to prove His point and to set up a program here, a 6,000 year program to actually save mankind and save the universe.

16 The day you will love **YAHWEH** the most is when you see the final destruction that mankind, through sin, is bringing about. Sin, no matter what the size, it will lead and grow and like leavening, which we are expected to put out of our houses, it spreads throughout the bread until the whole loaf is leavened. And Yahshua brought this out just a little bit, any little bit that is allowed in your life will spread, not only through your life, but it spreads to others.

17 But here in **Romans 8** now, if you'll notice **verse 20. Romans 8:20**. He says, **For the creation was made subject to emptiness...** That's vanity in

the *King James Version, made subject to vanity*. The word **emptiness** there, (reference 2, I believe if I can find it here quickly.) ...*emptiness...* You see that word in **Genesis 1** also. ...*unsuccessful, searching for joy and peace...* Now, he, Cain got into this trap and, of course, Satan pulled Cain into it as she does today with their search for what we see right here as this word means, for joy and peace.

18 In today's increased knowledgeable world, the people who work in the stores tell us, they didn't tell me, they told some others who went there for certain things and some supplies and the people said, "We've cut back eighty percent on those supplies because people don't like to move, they like to sit and watch gadgets today." And, of course, they're trying to find, they're searching for joy and peace, which **YAHWEH** offers, but you must work at it and Yahshua showed you how you must work at it to get it, to obtain it, to obtain the joy or rejoicing that we will see. If you will devote your life to it this Feast you will see that you will love this joy and rejoicing that is going to take place at this Feast, the seven day Feast of Unleavened Bread.

19 Well, He says, we were made subject to this. ... **not willingly, but by the Will of Him Who subjected it in hope...** So you were made this way, not by you being willing to be made this way, but **YAHWEH** was willing to make you this way and to let the suffering take place to prove to heaven and earth, as I've brought out many times, to prove to heaven and earth what sin brings and what the end result will be.

20 He says, **verse 21, Because the creation itself will also be delivered from the bondage of corruption into this glorious liberty by the children of YAHWEH...** Who **YAHWEH** is creating in His Image. Do you see that? You're part of it. In fact, you're prophesied in **Genesis**. The first Book in your *Book of YAHWEH*, you're prophesied there. This Last Days' Work, along with your Atonement, Who now sits at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** after all the suffering that He went through on this night about 2,000 years ago.

21 **Verse 22, For we know that the whole creation has been groaning...** Speaking now of the heavens and the beings in heaven, the Malakim, the families that live there, but are going through the same hell that is going on, on this earth right now, and of course, the hatred and bitterness are growing, so is knowledge in the creation of weapons growing. **YAHWEH** keeps it somewhat under control because if He didn't, the whole planet system would get out of control. Instead of working like a clock,

it would be working like Japan right now.

22 Right now it moves like a perfect clock because **YAHWEH** set it to be that way. But with the wars that are taking place, **YAHWEH** knows that it could be destroyed if He allowed it to be so. He's not willing that any should perish, but He wants to bring peace and joy and rejoicing to the whole universe, Life, Eternal Life.

23 **Verse 23** says, **And not only they, but we ourselves, who have the firstfruits of the Spirit, groan inwardly as we wait eagerly for the adoption; the redemption of our body...** That is, the body that **YAHWEH** is putting together, creation, creation that He made subject to vanity. Yes, He made you where your lust can get out of control. He made you where--where you have to make a decision as to what you want to do with it, let it control you or you control it.

24 Now, in **YAHWEH's** Plan was Life, He says, for those who would choose to stop sinning, confess, repent and convert. Confess, repent and convert from the darkness shown now in **Genesis 1:1-2**. Look back to **Acts 3** and we see this here and we see how mankind fights against this Way of **YAHWEH** as Cain fought against Abel, as Satan is fighting continually against **YAHWEH**, as **YAHWEH's** sons rebelled against Him, His first sons, not created in the Image of **YAHWEH** but created nonetheless.

25 But here in **Acts 3:19**. He says, **Repent therefore, and be converted...** Which means you can repent and you can convert. It's possible for you to repent and it's possible for you to convert if you believe without seeing. And in this time period, I've brought out many times that this is a must for you.

26 You must believe without seeing. I've prayed that **YAHWEH** shows you no miracles. I've prayed that **YAHWEH** will let you experience and see what sin brings. I don't want to lose one of you, not one single one of you, but you won't stay unless you can believe without seeing and believe what is taking place in the world and believe that **YAHWEH** prophesied that it would and that there's going to be an end of it, a very strict end.

27 If you look, hold your place there in **Acts** and turn over to **Titus**. **Titus 2** and notice **verse 11**. This is found on page 941. **Titus**, a very short Book, but Shaul said a lot in this Book, this letter that he wrote to Titus. **Titus 2:11. For the Love of YAHWEH that brings Salvation has appeared to all men...** He's talking about the teaching, of course, the teaching of the Prophets that's been written for mankind, which shows the love that **YAHWEH** has for man

but also has for the universe and how He's worked to bring forth peace to the universe.

28 **Verse 12, Teaching us that, by denying unholiness...** That is rejecting. Denying means rejecting, refusing the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, refusing to put it to work in your life. **...unholiness and worldly lusts, we must live soberly...** Denying unholiness, unholiness, not Holiness, but denying unholiness. That's what we've got to do. **...and worldly lusts...** Now remember, this is the vanity that **YAHWEH** created in us, searching for peace and joy, but following the wrong path to get to it. So if we start denying, **...denying unholiness and worldly lusts, we must live soberly, Righteously...** Righteousness, don't forget **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4**. Sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws, **I Yahchanan [John] 3:7-8** says don't let any man deceive you, he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. He who practices keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH** is Righteous. That's the one who finds joy. **...and in Holiness in this present world.**

29 **Verse 13, Expecting the blessed hope and appearance according to the Plan...** Notice, the Plan of **YAHWEH** here, expecting this. **...of our Great Father and Savior; YAHWEH--through Yahshua Messiah...** Who is our Atonement Whom He created. It took 4,000 years to create Yahshua into His Image in a breeding, teaching program.

30 **Verse 14, Who gave Himself...** Yahshua gave Himself. So He had and He showed the Love of **YAHWEH** here when He knowingly, He knew what was going to take place this night 2,000 years ago. He knew how the Pharisees, called Catholics today, have their rituals that they follow against anyone who practices the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They still do it today and they follow those laws. You would be dead right now, brethren, if it wasn't that **YAHWEH** had protection over you at this moment. We would all be dead. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 But Yahshua knew they were going to hang Him on the wood, hang Him on the wood, bind Him to the wood where He would die. That was a Prophecy back in **Genesis** and then again in **Exodus**, brought forth as a Lamb, as we'll see here in just a moment.

32 **Verse 14, Who gave Himself...** He allowed this because of the love that He has for you and the Body that He is building right now in this House that we're sitting in right here that we're all sitting in. **He gave Himself on our behalf, in order that He might redeem us from all iniquity...** Iniquity is pushing aside **YAHWEH's** Laws, following the illegal lust, hoping to find peace and joy. Now, that's

what I've shown you so far. Following lust instead of the Word of **YAHWEH**, instead of the Word of the Priests, following lust that would lead you to searching for peace and joy outside what **YAHWEH** says will bring you True Joy. And when you go that route, then it builds and it builds to what we're seeing today in nuclear bombs. Now, it's done this in heaven. It did it on earth before. **YAHWEH** then recreated the earth and the heavens that control the earth, then He created mankind and said, "Now, I'm going to make beings in My Image, out of the sons of men."

33 **...redeem us from all iniquity... That is, doing away with the Laws. ...and might purify a special people unto Himself, His own possession, zealous of Righteous Works.**

34 **Verse 15, Speak these things, and exhort and rebuke with all authority! Permit no one to despise you... He's saying to Titus.**

35 Now **Titus 3:1**. He says, **Remind them to submit to the Priests... That is, the rulers, the Priests. ...authorities, to be obedient, to be ready for every Righteous Work,**

36 **Verse 2, To speak evil of no one, not to be brawlers, but gentle, showing all meekness; humility, to all men... This is the example that Yahshua set, by the way.**

37 **Verse 3, For we ourselves were also once foolish, disobedient, deceived... Yes, when you follow any way except the Way that **YAHWEH** says, the Way that **YAHWEH** says has been proven, this is the only Way that's been proven to bring peace. It was proven here on earth. In the days of Solomon, which **YAHWEH** brought together from Israyl, from a stiffnecked rebellious people, but through some Righteous Priests in the days of Solomon.**

38 Solomon not only had peace, but all the nations around him had peace. He took tribute from all of those nations willingly. They actually willingly gave Solomon tribute from the Righteousness they saw in that Kingdom. But that is the only Kingdom that's ever brought peace to the earth. The rest of it's been fightings, bigger weapons, building bigger weapons, stronger weapons, retaliation.

39 **Verse 3, For we ourselves were also once foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving various lusts... In search, remember, in search for peace and joy. It's not there. It's not there but it is in what **YAHWEH** tells you to follow. ...and pleasures... Notice. ...pleasures, living in malice and envy... If you'd just think of what goes on or what went on in your mind before you started overcoming, these things that He's talking about right here, you had in your mind. Pleasures, instead of seeking**

YAHWEH's Joy, you were out seeking pleasures which led to sickness, disease, confusion, bitterness, hatred, divorce, remarriage, divorce and then, of course, fighting and wars. ...living in malice and envy, being hated, and hating one another.

40 **Verse 4, But when the Kindness and the Love of **YAHWEH** our Savior toward man appeared,**

41 **Verse 5, He saved us--not outside the Work of Righteousness which we had done, but according to His Mercy-- through the washing of regeneration; rebirth, restoration, and renewal of Spirit Holy... Remember Spirit Holy, **Yahchanan 6:63** says the Words that I speak, the Laws and the Prophets, they are Spirit and they are Truth that will lead you to joy and gladness, abundant living.**

42 **Verse 6, Which He abundantly poured out upon us through Yahshua Messiah... That is, His Teachings, Yahshua's Teaching. ...our Savior.**

43 **Verse 7, That being justified through His undeserved pardon, we might become heirs... Remember the wages of sin is death but Yahshua, being sinless was able to die and pay the debt of sin for us so we would not have to die the eternal death. ...being justified through His undeserved pardon, we might become heirs according to the hope of Eternal Life.**

44 **Verse 8, This is a trustworthy saying, and these things I want you to assert vehemently, in order that those who have believed **YAHWEH** may be careful to practice Righteous Works. These things are Righteous and profitable for men.**

45 **Verse 9, But avoid foolish speculations, genealogies, contentions, and strivings about the Laws; for they are unprofitable and pointless.**

46 **Verse 10, A man who is a heretic--after the first and the second warning--reject;**

47 **Verse 11, Knowing that he who is such is subverted, has turned away from **YAHWEH**, and sins, being condemned by himself.**

48 Go back to **Titus** again, **Titus 2** and look again at **verse 14. Who gave Himself on our behalf, in order that He might redeem us from all iniquity, and might purify a Special People unto Himself, His Own Possession, zealous of Righteous Works... Now, keep that in mind, go back to **Acts** again now.**

49 **Acts 3.** We read **verse 19** but let's go back up to **verse 13. The Father of Abraham, Isaac, and Yaaqob, the Father of our fathers, glorified His Servant Yahshua, Whom you handed over and denied in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to release Him.**

50 **Verse 14, However, you denied the Holy One**

and the Just, and demanded that a murderer should be released to you;

51 Verse 15, And killed the Prince of Life, Whom YAHWEH raised from the dead. Of this we are witnesses... Did you get that? ...Of this we are witnesses... That they saw all of this take place.

52 Verse 16, And His Name, through the Faith in His Name, has made this man strong, whom you see and know. Yes, the Faith which is through Him has given him this Perfect Soundness in the presence of you all.

53 Verse 17, And now, brothers, I know that you did this through ignorance, as did also your rulers;

54 Verse 18, But those things which YAHWEH foretold by the mouth of all the Prophets, that Messiah must suffer, He has fulfilled this... Yes, the Messiah suffered this night. He was beaten. He was spat upon. They couldn't have done more than they did to that Man this night and He willingly went through that. If you'd just put yourself in His place, even being arrested, even being arrested. Put yourself in that fear once again and know that this Man willingly did this and went through it. Knowing what He was going to suffer, yet He did it, showing His heart is here with you right now as YAHWEH's Heart is here with you right now. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

55 So He says, verse 19, Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out... They won't be blotted out unless you do. ...that times of refreshing... That is, joy and gladness and abundant living if you want to look that little Scripture up right there, that word in the original Hebrew. ...may come from the Presence of YAHWEH;

56 Verse 20, And that He may send Yahshua, the Messiah Who was preached to you,

57 Verse 21, Whom the heaven must retain until the time of the restoration of all things, about which YAHWEH spoke by the mouths of His Holy Prophets since the world began... The Prophets, the Prophecies that we are actually living right now. ... since the world began.

58 Let's go over to Isaiah 53. Isaiah 53. This was a Prophecy about Yahshua. I hope you remember the Prophecies in Genesis 49 that we have expounded for quite some time now as you read this one here. And knowing what Yahshua willingly went through, it was prophesied that He would. His whole Life was prophesied as ours is today and the Work that we are doing here today, that Satan is trying to stop. YAHWEH says He will not allow it.

59 But Yahshua said, if she could, heaven and earth would pass away and the Laws would disappear. He knows that no one would teach these Laws and stand up for them except it be inspired by YAHWEH, as it is right now into you, brethren, right now in this generation. Yahshua knows, He knew that if this Work of YAHWEH disappears then it would revert back to what we see in Genesis 1:1-2 and eventually the universe would be destroyed. That's what YAHWEH is saving, the whole universe and He's gonna do it through the son of man and you are the remnant of the sons of men who YAHWEH has chosen to bring you here to be this great Body that Yahshua is so pleased with at this time and looking forward to. And the whole universe is looking forward to seeing this because they want it stopped too.

60 It's like the people that's looking on the Catholic church right now and somebody said today they know, everybody knows that the Catholic church is evil and everything they've done is evil, but they're afraid. They are afraid to do anything about it. The only reason you have courage today in being here is because YAHWEH gave it to you. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

61 Well Isaiah 53 now. Isaiah 53 and notice verse 1. Who has believed our report? To whom is the Arm... That is, the Strength. ...of YAHWEH revealed?... If you remember Malakiah 4 and Romans where YAHWEH or where Shaul says if you will believe it, the Laws and the Prophets are the Strength of YAHWEH. That's said in several places. So, to whom is the Strength of YAHWEH revealed.

62 Verse 2, For He will grow up before Him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground. He has no form nor comeliness; and when we see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him... He didn't hold an outstanding position in the world.

63 In fact, He was despised, as verse 3 said. He is despised... He's hated. He's worse than Al Capone. He's the most hated of all the generations in this time period. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Yeah! I'm glad of it too! Praise YAHWEH. Never thought I would ever be glad of being hated, but I know we're fulfilling the Prophecies! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

64 Verse 3, He is despised and rejected by men; a Man of sorrows... You know this same Prophecy now fits us also as is shown in Zechariah and also in Isaiah. The man whom the world despises. It's speaking of somebody here in this room right now, a Body of people in this room.

65 Verse 3, He is despised and rejected by men; a Man of sorrows and acquainted with grief. And we hid, as it were, our faces from Him; He was despised, and we did not esteem Him.

66 Verse 4, Surely He has borne our griefs and carried our sorrows; yet we esteemed Him stricken, smitten by YAHWEH, and afflicted.

67 Verse 5, But He was wounded for our transgressions, He was bruised for our iniquities; the chastisement for our peace was upon Him, and by His stripes we are healed... This shows you how relentless YAHWEH is in following His Plan. They call Him the Relentless Judge. Yes, He is. He will not turn one bit and He will not accept you unless you become like Him, a Ruler like YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

68 Verse 6, All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned, every one, to his own way... Or illegal lust. ...and YAHWEH has laid on Him the iniquity of us all.

69 Verse 7, He was oppressed and He was afflicted, yet He opened not His Mouth. He was led as a lamb... Get this. ...as a lamb... Don't forget that. ...to the slaughter... We'll cover a lot of that in this Feast. ...and as a sheep before its shearers is silent, so He opened not His Mouth.

70 Verse 8, He was taken from prison... He was arrested, put in prison. ...and from judgment, and who will declare His generation? For He was cut off from the land of the living; for the transgressions of My People He was stricken.

71 Verse 9, And He made His grave with the wicked, and with the rich in His death; but He had done no violence, nor was any deceit in His Mouth.

72 Verse 10, Yet His bruises; willful sacrifice, pleased YAHWEH; for He was put to much grief. Now He has brought the offering for sin. He will see His seed... That's us. ...He will prolong days, and the pleasure of YAHWEH will succeed in His Hands.

73 Verse 11, He will see the labor of His Soul... Which He's working at right now with you. ...and be satisfied; by His Knowledge My Righteous Servant will justify many... He's the Firstborn of the son of man, Firstborn of many brethren into the YAHWEH Family. ...for He will bear their iniquities.

74 Verse 12, Therefore, I will divide Him a portion with the great, and He will divide the plunder with the strong... That is, strong in YAHWEH's Laws. ...because He poured out His soul to death, and He was numbered with the

transgressors; and He bore the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

75 If you think about the hatred that is shown here for Him and then you know the hatred that we've experienced here in The House of YAHWEH since The House of YAHWEH was established, you can see how right these Prophecies are and you have a place, brethren, in the one and only House of YAHWEH in this time period. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

76 Now, let's go to **Mattithyah 26** and let's start here with **verse 6. Mattithyah 26:6. Now when Yahshua was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,**

77 Verse 7, A woman came to Him with an alabaster jar of very expensive ointment, and she poured it on His Head as He sat at the table.

78 Verse 8, But when His Disciples saw this, they became indignant, saying; To what purpose is this waste?

79 Verse 9, This ointment might have been sold for a large sum, and given to the poor.

80 Verse 10, But Yahshua, aware of this, said to them: Why do you distress the woman? For she has done a Righteous Work to Me.

81 Verse 11, For you have the poor with you always, but Me you do not have always.

82 Verse 12, For in pouring this expensive ointment on My Body, she did it for My burial.

83 Verse 13, Truly I say to you: Wherever this Message will be preached in the whole world, what this woman has done will also be told as a memorial of her... Memorial. It would help if everyone knew what **memorial** meant in Hebrew and in English.

84 Let's go now to **I Corinthians 11** and notice **verse 23**. Everyone pay really close attention to this right here because Shaul, like Yahshua, is trying to get you to see the character that's got to be developed in you and it's near to the finishing. It's near to perfection. I would say that after tonight and after this Feast is over, if you practice what you learn here tonight, you will be ready for the Kingdom.

85 **I Corinthians 11:23. For I received from Yahshua that which I also delivered to you...** So Yahshua taught this before the Apostle Shaul. ...**That Yahshua Messiah, on the same night...** On the same night, now. ...**in which He was betrayed, took bread;**

86 Verse 24, And when He had given thanks, He broke it, and said: Take, eat; this represents My Body which is broken for you... This was before His

death now. **...this do in remembrance...** Memorial. **...of Me...** The word **remembrance** there, if you look it up, it means memorial, memorial. You need to get that word in your mind from the Hebrew and, of course, from the English today.

87 **Verse 25, In the same way He also took the cup after supper, saying: This cup represents the renewing of the Covenant in My blood; this do you, as often as you drink it, in remembrance...** Memorial. **...of Me...** Memorial. The reason I keep pounding on that is because this day is a memorial, the day. Not a meat, not a piece of meat, but the day itself is a memorial and people get it mixed up all the time and then they let Satan pull them off away from **YAHWEH's** Work and House.

88 **Verse 26, For as often as you eat this bread, and drink this cup, you do show Yahshua's death until He comes...** With this Memorial.

89 **Verse 27, Therefore, whoever will eat this bread and drink this cup of Yahshua, unworthily...** Well, what does that conjure up in your mind now? Unworthily. And what do you justify? The very fact is that Yahshua shows us, all the Apostles and Prophets show us that this means without a humble, repentant attitude.

90 Hold your place there and go over to **Luke** where He says it the best. **Luke 18**, where the Savior Himself says it the best. **Luke 18**, well go to **verse 15. Luke 18:15. Now they also brought infants to Him, that He might touch them; but when His Disciples saw this, they rebuked them.**

91 **Verse 16, But Yahshua summoned them to Him, and said: Permit little children to come to Me, and do not forbid them. For of such is the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** That means children are in heaven. Children are going to be in heaven of the sons of men and children are in heaven also of the sons of other beings at this time.

92 **Verse 17, Truly I say to you: Whoever will not accept the Kingdom of YAHWEH like a little child, will certainly never enter into it...** Now if you get what Shaul said here, **unworthily**, and you put it together with what He received of Yahshua, a **little child**, if you notice how they get in your way all the time, wanting to do what you're doing, wanting to be a part of the Work. You should rejoice and let them. In fact, encourage them a lot. That's what Yahshua wants and that's what He's saying in you. Be a servant like this little child.

93 **I Corinthians 11:27. ...will be guilty of the body and blood of Yahshua.**

94 **Verse 28, He says, But let a man examine himself...** Do you have this humble, repentant attitude that Yahshua showed to the Apostle Shaul?

...and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup... But also know what you've got to repent of and do it before you drink it and ask Yahshua to forgive you. Ask **YAHWEH** to forgive you through Yahshua.

95 **Verse 29, For he who eats and drinks unworthily, eats and drinks damnation to himself, not discerning the body...** If you get it, he said the whole thing right there at the last. Get your mind off of yourself and on the Body that He has created here, He has brought together here.

96 **Verse 30, For this reason many are weak and sick among you, and many sleep.**

97 **Verse 31, For if we would examine ourselves, with repentance, we would not come under judgment; condemnation.**

98 **Verse 32, But when we are judged, we are chastened; disciplined, by YAHWEH, that we may not be condemned with the world...** Now, if you're condemned with the world, you're part of the world. If you're part of the world, you're following your lusts away from what **YAHWEH** has told you, you've got to follow here. You're seeking pleasure. You're seeking joy outside of the Way **YAHWEH** says is the True Joy. The way of the world, brethren, is just running to and fro, one instrument after another one to play with, spending money on things they don't need. It would never bring them joy. In fact, they're dissatisfied after a few days of this so-called joy.

99 But notice now **verse 32** again, **But when we are judged, we are chastened; disciplined, by YAHWEH...** That is, His counselors, His Priests. Those who take it seriously as coming from **YAHWEH**, they humble themselves and repent. Those who don't, could eat this unworthily. **...that we may not be condemned with the world.**

100 Here's the great one. Look closely at **verse 33, Therefore, my brothers, when you come together to eat, wait for one another...** Well, that means stop, don't it? [laughing] Stop and wait for somebody to catch up, right? No, that's not what it means. Let me read you what it means.

101 **Wait.** You know what a waitress is? That's what the word means. *...to serve as a waiter for tables, to serve at meals, to be ready and available to serve at meals, to attend as a servant, to supply the wants...* Or the needs, as it should be.

102 So the Apostle Shaul said here, **verse 33, Therefore, my brothers, when you come together to eat...** Be ready, as he says down here concerning the Body in **verse 29**, the last three words, not discerning the Body. Well, you need to discern the Body and be ready to serve. Get your mind off of

yourself and be ready to serve others. Six days you can pamper yourself! Pamper yourself all you want to! [laughing] But when you come together in **YAHWEH's** House, practice being a servant and you will find joy. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Some of my greatest joys at one time was cleaning commodes and cleaning the kitchen where the college students ate.

103 Verse 34, **But if anyone is hungry, let him eat at home, so that you do not come together unto condemnation. And the rest I will set in order when I come.**

104 Let's go over to **Yahchanan Mark 14**. Remember this night is between you and Yahshua. And if you don't have this humble attitude, please try to develop it tonight in thinking about what Yahshua went through for you. The Man really loved you. His heart is with you right here this night. But He suffered 2,000 years ago. He suffered death, but He suffered death a thousand times before He died.

105 **Yahchanan Mark 14:22. And as they ate, Yahshua took bread and gave thanks, and broke it, and gave to them, and said...** He was waiting on the tables right there. He was working as a waiter right there ...**Take, eat; this represents My Body...** This do in Memorial of Me. This day shall be unto you a memorial, **YAHWEH** said to our fathers when He brought them out of Egypt and saved them from the Gods and showed His Power over the Gods. This day shall be unto you a memorial. This do as a memorial. It says **remembrance**. The word, if you look it up, it means *memorial*.

106 If you'll look at **Yahchanan Mark 14:23** now. He says, **And He took the cup, and when He had given thanks, He gave it to them...** and they drank all of it.

107 Verse 24, **For He said to them: This represents My blood of the Covenant, which is shed for many.**

108 If you turn to **Yahchanan 13:1. Now before the Feast of the Passover...** Notice, before the Feast of Passover. ...**when Yahshua knew His hour...** That means time had come. Not hour as sixty minutes, but his time. ...**had come that He should depart**

Satan will put many things into your mind but that doesn't mean you have to obey. You can say, get behind me, Satan. I'll do what's written in Yahweh's Word. Praise Yahweh.

out of this world to the Father... He knew the Prophecy that said He would sit at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** until **YAHWEH** makes His enemies His footstool; His enemies being, of course, the powers of the nations that we will study more on in the Feast, during this Feast. ...**having loved His own who were in the world, He loved them to the end.**

109 Verse 2, **And supper being ended, the devil already having put it into the mind of Yahdah Iscariot, son of Simon, to betray Him...** Satan will put many things into your mind but that doesn't mean you have to obey. You can say, get behind me, Satan. I'll do what's written in **YAHWEH's** Word. Praise **YAHWEH**.

110 Verse 3, **Yahshua knowing that the Father had given all things into His Hands, and that He had come out of YAHWEH, and was going to YAHWEH;**

111 Verse 4, **He got up from supper, and laid aside His Tallit; then He took a towel and tied it around Himself.**

112 Verse 5, **After that, He poured water into a basin, then began to wash the Disciples' feet...** Again, being a Servant to His people. He says in the Kingdom He's going to come forth and feed us. Remember that, a waiter. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] ...**and to wipe them with the towel that He had tied around Himself.**

113 Verse 6, **He then came to Simon Kepha, but Kepha said to Him; Teacher, do You wash my feet?**

114 Verse 7, **Yahshua answered, and said to him: What I do, you do not now understand; but you will understand afterwards.**

115 Verse 8, **Kepha said to Him; You will never wash my feet! Yahshua answered him: If I do not wash you, you have no part with Me.**

116 Verse 9, **Simon Kepha said to Him; Teacher, not only my feet but also my hands and my head!**

117 Verse 10, **Yahshua said to him: He who is washed; cleansed, purified, has no need to wash, except for his feet, but is clean all over; and you are clean, but not all.**

118 Verse 11, **For He knew who would betray Him. That is why He said: You are not all clean.**

119 Verse 12, **After He had washed their feet, He put His Tallit back on, and sat down again. Then He said to them: Do you understand what I have done for you?**

120 Verse 13, **You call Me Teacher and Leader, and rightly so, for that is what I am.**

121 Verse 14, **Since I then, your Leader and**

Teacher, have washed your feet... Have become a slave, a servant, a waiter to you. **...you are also bound in obligation...** To become a slave, a waitress, a servant to one another. **...to wash...** Even. **...one another's feet.**

122 **Verse 15, For I have given you an example...** An example, not just in washing feet, but a humble, servant attitude. **...that you do as I have done for you.**

123 **Verse 16, Truly, truly, I say to you: The Servant is not greater than his Ruler; nor is He who is sent greater than He Who sent Him.**

124 **Verse 17, If you understand these things, joyful are you when you do them...** The One Sent and the One Who sent Him, the One Who sent Him is a Servant to the One He sends. He's **YAHWEH** Himself, brethren. He was a Servant to His People on the first Sabbath Day. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Praise **YAHWEH** for that knowledge.

125 **In Luke 22, let's start with verse 63.** We see several things, if you'll notice closely what He says here. **Luke 22:63.** He says, **Now the men who held Yahshua mocked Him, and beat Him.**

126 **Verse 64, And when they had blindfolded Him, they struck Him on the Face, and asked Him, saying: Prophecy! Who was it that struck You?...** Now, of course, there was a hatred here at this time against the Prophets of **YAHWEH**. In fact, it seemed to be so much of a hatred that they were willing to kill anyone they thought was a Prophet who used the Name **YAHWEH** and they would try to forbid Its use. They were trying to forbid that Name **YAHWEH** and if you notice the word **blasphemously**, it means concerning the Name of **YAHWEH**. So they knew that Yahshua was a Prophet of **YAHWEH** and they blindfolded Him, then they struck Him, punishing Him, beating on Him.

127 **Verse 65, And many other things they blasphemously spoke against Him...** Speaking against the Name as was prophesied in **Daniyl** that they would do.

128 If you'd turn back to **Yahchanan Mark 15** and let's start with **verse 33. Yahchanan Mark 15:33. And when the sixth hour came, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour; from around noon to around 3:00 in the afternoon.**

129 **Verse 34, And at the ninth hour Yahshua cried with a loud voice, saying: Yli! Yli! lamah ozabatniy?! which is, being translated: My Strength! My Strength! Why have You forsaken Me?!**

130 **Verse 35, Then some of those who stood by, when they heard this, said; Behold, He calls Yliyah!**

131 **Verse 36, And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar; sour wine, put it on a reed, and gave it for Him to drink, saying; Leave Him alone! Let us see whether Yliyah will come to take Him down...** These were some of the foolish things, like Christianity today, that they have in their minds that they think is going to take place or would take place, not knowing anything about the resurrection or the Plan of **YAHWEH**.

132 **Verse 37, Then Yahshua cried with a loud voice, and died...** This, of course, was after He had been beaten all night.

133 I beg you on tonight, brethren, to let this night be between you and Yahshua and, of course, remember the woman who set an example for us to follow as well as that of Yahshua Messiah who set also our Example. Keep this in mind too throughout the Feast.

134 Tomorrow is the day for getting leavening out of your house. There's a lot of leavening I notice hid in a lot of different things this year. If you would think, for instance, Hot Fries, which was supposed to be potatoes, if you watch for things with one of the five grains, remember, one of the five grains, that's what you make bread from; that and getting leavening out. And if you'll remember that, you can kind of judge as to what needs to be gotten rid of. If you're in doubt, get rid of it anyway. Whether you know it or not, if you're in doubt, get rid of it!

135 But from five grains you can make bread out of and if it's made from any of them and you don't have to have baking powders or yeast, you can use eggs and whip it up and make leavened bread out of those five grains. They do this with pastries a lot in Israel and they sell what they call unleavened cake, but it's not unleavened. You can look at it. You can look at bread and tell it's leavened and I don't mean little air pockets that bubble up because of steam. Yeast will form, its leavening evenly throughout the bread. So you can tell the difference in it and steam pockets. Anyway, get rid of the leavening and if you have any doubts about something, the prepared foods, if you bought prepared foods and brought them with you, then look at them closely. If they got one of the five grains and if they got even air pockets throughout, you'll know it's leavened bread.

136 May **YAHWEH** bless you and if you'll all stand, we'll have the Great Kohan Yahodah come forth and lead us in closing prayer.

Chapter Fifteen

Getting The Leavening Out #1— Leaven Represents Sin, Sin Causes Confusion, Sickness, Disease, And More Feast of Unleavened Bread

04/19/11

K. Michayl: At this time we get to hear from the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Are you still cheering? Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. You were louder last night, by the way! [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 This Feast is gonna be the most joyous there is, most joyous there ever has been! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] In the presence of our enemies, and we, of course, this stuff that we're seeing here, **YAHWEH** says thousands are gonna fall at your side, ten thousand at your right hand, but you've got, you've got to rejoice in the fact that **YAHWEH** has a Plan to stop all of this. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

3 We have some great farmers now in The House of **YAHWEH**! They were other things before they came here, but they're farmers now! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Sometimes it's harder to retrain a person than it is to train them and these had no training in it, so, you know, they were trained right after they got here. And we're growing our own chickens.

4 The honey butter balls, those are very healthy and it'll help you to get your honey and butter everyday but you could take them home with you too if you want to. We're gonna try to keep a big supply of them so everyone can do what **YAHWEH** says and eat your honey and butter everyday and that will help you to choose Righteousness.

5 And speaking of choosing Righteousness, I think I've got more reports this Feast, better reports, wonderful reports of people who are wanting to serve people. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They're coming, asking, "What can I do? What can I do to help?" And no matter, no matter who you are, how old you are, we have a job for you. Sitting, standing, whatever, whatever you want.

6 We also have our own cheese now. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I tell you, once you get some of that in your mouth, you'll never want to go back to the store. There's a commercial here recently, I didn't know they were putting things in cheese that you buy, but this commercial, I can't think of the name of the cheese, but they had a commercial and the guy was saying, "Our cheese is natural." He said some of the things they're putting in the cheese now, you don't know what you're eating, but I didn't realize that until I saw that commercial and someone said they were using animal products in some of it. Well, anyway, I'm glad we have our own cheese. That's another step out of the world, brethren.

7 We also have our own beef franks, buffalo franks, antelope franks, chicken, turkey, put your order in. These will melt in your mouth. And our version of Canadian hotlink, don't, don't pass up getting you some of those while you're here at the Feast if you live out of town.



8 Now, for our needs, we need a corn tortilla machine, which they're pretty expensive, around \$20,000 I think, for the one we need. We need a chicken and turkey rotisserie, which is also very expensive, but **YAHWEH** willing, we'll have that for you when you come back here in fifty days, I hope. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 If you're in the Dallas-Fort Worth area, look up! There's a banner flying with the Two Witnesses on it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Be sure and look above your head and read the sign, thetwoWitnesses.com, thetwoWitnesses.org.com or something! [wefoundthem.org] Anyway, it's on the banner. We found them! They said the sign says.

10 We have two countries left that we haven't got in, out of all the countries in the world, North Korea and Kosovo. Now, if you have any help or know of anyone that lives in Kosovo or North Korea, then get in touch with me immediately. That may be the only way we can reach those two nations is by individuals.

11 The second bit of news is not so great but we're still gonna rejoice. Now, there're over 8 million birth defects every year and I know you're not suffering from birth defects or you think you're not. I think you are. I think everybody in the world is and I've told you it comes by degrees. But I want to show you some pictures. Every day there're 219,178 children born with birth defects. That's 9,132 an hour; 152 every minute, 3 every second.

12 Now, I know that you think you're not suffering from it. But whether you are or not, you should be suffering to see what is taking place, just like what is taking place there, the turbulence. This was prophesied as far back as **Genesis 49** for this time period, which we will see here in a little while. Also the defilement that is causing these birth defects, here is a partial list. [showing on monitor] This is just a partial list of the known birth defects that we have. I don't know if you can see it or not, but those are just a few of the birth defects and the major birth defects that we have in the world today due to the sins and **YAHWEH** shows where they start.

13 They're trying to make us aware of this now because they're seeking to raise money, trying to find a drug that will stop birth defects. It's crazy. I know that they don't want to turn from sin, which is the cause of these birth defects. Brace yourself, I'm gonna show you some pictures that I hope you'll remember and the next time you start to listen to some worldly music, then think of these pictures that I'm about to show you because that's where it starts. It starts with a word from Satan or a song

from Satan that starts playing on your lust and you don't realize what it does to your mind when you yield to it.

14 Now I told you last night how to get these songs out of your mind. We stopped singing for a long, long time because one thing we didn't have songs that were written in praise to **YAHWEH**. We didn't have our own music. Now, we're beginning to change that now and the song the children sang today, that was such a blessing, I thought. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I think we should pull the guitar back in the background a little bit and put the sound a little more on the children to where we can hear them better. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And I'd like to hear that song sung again at the end of the Feast, but I'd like to hear the children more than the guitar.

15 The guitar is fine. Little brown jugs are too, [laughing] but we do have better music than that today. In fact, the canned music is, we've checked it out, the synthesizers are really great for doing your own music and you don't have to spend a lot of time in the field of education to use a synthesizer.

16 You do have to spend a long time in the field if you're going to become expert at playing a piano. I know, I used to play one in a band. I played the guitar in a band too and the sax. And I never did get great at it and I wouldn't because I wouldn't spend no eight hours a day working on it and that's what you have to do for a lifetime. That's the way you've got to do with an instrument to become great at it. The synthesizers, you can make up tunes in a minute with them so I think we need to work on it. If we need to get some, we will.

17 But the fact is, when we bring these songs, we should keep Righteousness in mind and something to teach that Righteousness to come forth, which those words did. The words were great in these songs. The only thing, you couldn't hear what was being said, or I couldn't. Now, you might could, here in the audience. But we're gonna have it perfected before the end of the Feast, right? Okay! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 Now, worldly music is a different thing. There's no way to perfect it. The words are made to lead you astray from, first off thinking about the job you're training for. That takes twenty-four hours a day. You should be dreaming of that job of a night right now. If you've really got it on your mind like you should have, then you should be having dreams about it and **YAHWEH** should be able to talk to you. So get to work on it! Get to work on it! Get to work on, yes, your study.

19 If you make a song, make sure you think

Righteousness. You don't have to copy songs, you know. You're well up to date on **YAHWEH's** Word, His Laws and His Prophecies and what they do, how they change the heart, the mind and start you to thinking better, to respect your parents, as that song went today. Respect. Now, that was ours. That was done from our music, our songs, our children. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 I am so pleased that you're coming forth with this because the other leads to this right here. [shows picture on monitor of birth defect] I know you don't look like that, do you? But you should be sympathizing with the people that do because this is what sin brings and it starts with music. It starts with a word to lead you astray. This one right here [shows picture on monitor of deformed animal] has

an animal in it at the bottom and you can't see it very well, I know, but he is so screwed up, he's like being born without eyes. All of these, all of these are from sin. It's a result of sin. It's a result of not following the Laws of **YAHWEH**. If you think about this the next time you hear a song and you connect it with that song, you'll probably not want to sing that song very long.

21 These are babies. [shows pictures on monitor of birth defects] That's the kind of life we're producing for our children right now. I could go on showing you these things, but all I want to do is just place it in your mind what you're doing when you turn to worldly music, worldly songs, the yielding any at all to them, any at all, you become part of the game that Satan is bringing



forth to try to destroy mankind. And as Yaaqob said, you break one Law you're guilty of all. You may not think it's a Law, but it is. We're gonna see it here in just a moment.

22 I want you to go back to, well first let's go over to **Mattithyah 2**. Let's see. **Verse 23**. The way it's written in *The Book of YAHWEH* it's wrong. The *King James Version* is more right. The *Amplified Bible* has tried to correct it. The *Diaglott* has it corrected and actually shows you that the word *branch* is not there. But the word *Nazarite*, now you've heard of the Nazarite vow, of course, and Yahshua didn't take no Nazarite vow. There's nothing that ever showed that He did. But He did go back and live in a town called Nazareth. So, as the *Diaglott* shows, He was a native of Nazareth and that's the reason that it was written in this manner.

23 Now, listen to me! This may not seem important but it shows you how you can become screwed up and even the translators of these translations, they get screwed up on these Scriptures. And unless you know the full Plan of **YAHWEH** you will too; which these people didn't know the Plan of Yahweh when they translated this right here. They didn't know the Prophecies or what Yahshua was gonna go through, neither did they know that there was gonna be two men working with Him in the Last Days called Witnesses. They don't put these things together like **YAHWEH** is presenting them to you, to show you these deep things of **YAHWEH**, the Great Secrets of **YAHWEH** that He's revealing now in these Last Days.

24 But it says, **Mattithyah 2:23. And he went and lived in a city called Nazareth...** So they called Him in Scripture a Nazerene or a Nazarite but it was just simply a native of Nazareth. There was another man who went and lived, as I brought out in Prophecy here recently, who went and lived in Nazareth and tried to bring the Message in the Last Days to a group of people whose minds are closed right now and, of course, they threatened to kill him. That was the other Witness and he was my brother. They threatened to kill him and they told him, "If you do this anymore, we're gonna carry you out of here in a box." So he left, and he came back to Abilene--came back to Odessa after which he came to Abilene and helped me to dedicate the Work here, just right down the road, at the house we call the homestead. And on the back patio is where the Work was actually started here and dedicated to **YAHWEH**.

25 But, of course, that's not shown here in this.

But they say here, ...**So was fulfilled what was spoken through the Prophets; He will be called a Nazarene...** Well, that's not what He was called. He was just simply a native of Nazareth. The word, **Nazarene**, means *set apart*, and that's true, and you might write underneath that, underline it and say yes. The word *undressed vine*, should be Rod, but yes, that's undressed vine, "I'm the Vine and you are the branches," Yahshua said. Now that should be established in your mind and you shouldn't have to go any further. That's exactly what it said. "I'm the Vine. I am the Vine," He said. "You are the branches." So if you get that straight, that'll help you from getting screwed up like they are in these Scriptures in studying the Two Witnesses in these Last Days.

26 The *branch* is not even there. They just added it. The *Diaglott* says, *In coming, he dwelt into a city named Nazareth; that might be fulfilled the words spoken through the prophets that a Nazarite he will be called...* And of course, that's what He was called, but it meant a native of Nazareth.

27 Now, I want you to go back to **Genesis 49** and we'll be turning back and forth here because here's where the Prophecies started that show us what is going on in the world today. And we should be believing these Prophets and everything that the Prophets have spoken, as Yahshua said in **Luke 24:25**, you're a fool if you don't believe everything that the Prophets have spoken or the written words of the Prophets, except you've got to figure out where the translators translated it wrong, deliberately, to mislead you in some cases. As the Prophet Y Jeremyah said, "You're writing these things down wrong. You're going to deceive the people." And that's exactly what took place. And of course, from that warning, we should know that we're going to find this in these versions.

28 So in the Last Days, **YAHWEH** said, it's necessary to have a teacher. Well, it's always been necessary to have a teacher, someone who **YAHWEH** overwhelms with the desire to study and to teach, which you don't find very often but when you do, their lives are totally devoted to it, like Samuyl, like his mother, like many of the people in the Holy Scriptures.

29 But here in **Genesis 49** now, we see here, I want to point something out to you first, then I'll show you later, I'll prove it to you later. But you should be able to quickly get you a reference, even a desk reference dictionary or encyclopedia and look this up. But it says, **verse 10, The scepter will not depart from Yahdah...** The scepter, now of course, that's a Lawgiver. As **YAHWEH**

said, "Yahdah is My Lawgiver." He said that by another Prophet so we know that's what this means. Yahshua is our Lawgiver. He gives us, He's the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** and the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, that's His Job, to give you the Laws, to teach you the Laws and the Prophecies.

30 And if they can't do this, if they can't do this, if it's not according to the Laws or the Prophets, it's because there's no light in them at all. If they're out there preaching and they're not prophesied according to the Prophecies and they don't know the Prophecies or the Laws, they're saying all kinds of stupid things, you know, and they're out here sacrificing goats and chickens and they don't even know how. They don't even know where they're supposed to, you know. But this is how screwed up the mind can get when they turn against their teacher.

31 We had a couple that decided, for money's sake, they decided to go to Israel and find Mount Sinai and climb it because they wanted money. They were wanting money. So they climbed a way up some mountain, they didn't know where it was, but they said it was Sinai, you know, [acts like he's smoking marijuana]. Well, it was Sinai I'm sure! [laughing] And they went to hollering and screaming and somebody came out and says, "Yes, my son. What can I do for you?" And they said, "What does ten million years mean to you?" And this guy, he's dressed in linen, they said, you know, and the guy dressed in linen said, "Oh, about ten minutes." And the guy said, "Do you answer wishes?" And he said, "Of course, my son. That's what I'm for. I'm the representative of the one that actually does it, but I can assure you, your wish will be answered." He said, "Can you give me ten dollars?" Wanting, of course, ten million. And the guy said, "Sure. Just a minute." Well, of course, a minute to him was, you know, like ten million years! And he disappeared, they said. Just disappeared, vanished, like a puff of smoke.

32 And one guy said to the other, "You asked for too much! You're greedy! That's the reason he didn't give us this money! We traveled all this way, spent all of our money, climbed this stupid mountain!" Yeah, the mountain was stupid! [laughing] "And you asked him for too much!" He said, "Okay, we'll call him back. We'll get this thing straightened out." So they called and they screamed and they hollered and they butchered some goats I think and burnt them on some rocks, you know, and poured some blood here and there and finally the guy came back and says,

"What's wrong, my son?" That's the way they talk, you know. [laughing] "What's wrong, my sons?" "Well, I didn't want to be greedy. So could you just give me one cent?" He said, "Sons, your prayers are answered. Go to Abelin!" [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well that's where the answers are, **YAHWEH** says, in Abelin. That'll help you keep from forgetting that now, hopefully.

33 But **Genesis 49:10** now, it says, **The scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver, from between his feet...** That is, the Lawgiver, as we have right there. That's true. **...from between his feet, until He comes to Whom tribute belongs...** If you look this up in any history and there're more than just the Holy Scriptures to back us up in this, there's history that shows when Yahdah was destroyed, when they stopped being the Lawgiver. They had power from this time that they came out of Egypt and took over that land. Yahdah was the ruling power and that's true throughout the history of Yahdah. You got that?

34 Now, when Yahshua came, He was the One to Whom this actually belonged. Now, if you can get this in your mind that **YAHWEH's** Plan included Yahshua. It included Two Witnesses in the Last Days and it also includes Yahshua in the Last Days as being the Guide and Director of this Great Work that is fulfilling the Prophecies that **YAHWEH** spoke of. But if you just look that up, now this was written, brethren, this was written in **Genesis** here. In the **Book of Genesis** He says that Yahdah was going to be the ruling power, the Lawgiver in Israyl and it was not going to depart until Yahshua came, which He did. And every history book will show you that once the temple was destroyed, so was Yahdah. They existed as a Lawgiver no more. In fact, they didn't even exist anymore. You can't find them now because they became universal or Catholic. But get that in your mind because these Prophecies are going to be fulfilled. They're being fulfilled, every last one of them and we can depend on those Prophecies. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Miracles you can't depend on, but you can depend on these Prophecies.

35 Now, if you go back to **verse 1** you'll see that He says, "I'm going to show you what will befall you in the Last Days." This was not just for this time period that we're in right here but from the time they're speaking of, when **Genesis**, the **Book of Genesis** or the Beginning was written. And these, like Abraham, who kept the

Laws of **YAHWEH** were made this great promise that **YAHWEH** was going to take His Family. If you've read the books of the United States and British Commonwealth in prophecy, you can see how screwed up they are into what this great blessing would be. Because they think again, like these two that clumb, I'll use the word clumb, all Okies do that, you know! [laughing] I know there's no such word, but they clumb! They clumb Sinai! [laughing]

36 Well, in the Last Days now, he says this is going to take place in the Last Days. Now, look at **verse 2**, he says, **Gather together and listen...** The problem is people don't listen. They don't even pay attention to what they're reading and they read this like a storybook or something and they get nothing out of it. And they don't put it together. It's written here a little and there a little as Isayah said and line upon line, precept upon precept, here a little and there a little that they might go and fall backwards and stumble. **YAHWEH** didn't write it to convert them. He hid it from them so that they would have to trust in Him, come to services, keep their Appointments with Him so He could make them come to Holiness like He, Himself. That's what you're doing. That's the reason you're being tried right now and you're just coming through in flying colors. I know that! I'm getting reports on you.

37 **Verse 2, Gather together and listen, you sons of Yaaqob; listen to Israyl your father.**

38 He says, **verse 3, Reuben, you are my first-born, my might, the first sign of my strength, excelling in honor, exceeding in rank;**

39 **Verse 4, Turbulent like water...** Turbulent like water. Well what changed this? Now, get this in your mind. He was the strength of his father, the firstborn. What could have possibly gone wrong to change him and cause him to turn so. And get this, in the Last Days now, Reuben, his descendants--his seed, those who come down from him, which are many, you probably got him in you right now and don't even know it, to become turbulent like water. You know, Yahshua, He used these words and He said, you know, that many are called, few are chosen. He said they start making excuses. He said, He gave them talents and then they said, "Well, I can't, I can't do this right now. I got something else to do." Well, and then He showed that even after they're here for a while, they still fall away.

40 Three out of four fall away even when **YAHWEH** sends a teacher, starts a Work, which He had seven Works planned. That's all He has.

And this Seventh Work is the completing Work that will bring forth what we're going to see in this Feast here of binding Yahshua to the horns of the altar. We're the ones who do that. We are! Not like they did it when they killed Him.

41 Well, he says here now, you've become, **Turbulent like water, you will no longer excel...** That is, in strength, the Strength of **YAHWEH**. That word strength there, it means the Laws of **YAHWEH** that changes the hearts and minds of the people. You'll no longer exceed, he said. **...you will no longer excel; for you went up onto your father's bed, onto my couch and defiled it...** Well, I just showed you some pictures of this defilement and what it's brought down to us today. This is it. And it started getting worse in the sixties.

42 They called it the swinging sixties because television was invented in the early forties and started taking its place in the houses of the people. Before that, women wore dresses that covered their bodies. There was an old saying that no one saw my grandmother's ankles except my grandfather and that was true. She was a very strict, and as much as she could be, a Righteous lady and I thought how quickly they condemned what was done at that time. At that time, when I was a child growing up, I was born in '34, television started coming now in the forties, but I was raised, I was old enough to know and understand why women were this way, why they covered themselves and so forth. Well, everyone looked up to the women who did this and the men praised them for it.

43 But shortly after this, television started coming out. The dresses went up to the knees and above and just kept climbing. They started dropping off at the shoulders and they kept going there too. This was coming forth from Hollywood. Now, for 6,000 years this wasn't so, brethren. This has taken place in my lifetime, what you're seeing in the movies, what you're seeing on your television sets. You can't even watch the news now until Hollywood minute comes on and I'm trying to watch the news and here comes Hollywood minute. Well, when they put that on, I punch the button quickly to get rid of it. But they flash it to you. And of course, the lust starts. That's what man is supposed to do. He's supposed to lust after his wife. That's what **YAHWEH** gives you to make it more binding between you and your wife. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They are selling it. It's for money, money. People climb Mount Sinai for money, hoping to get rich.

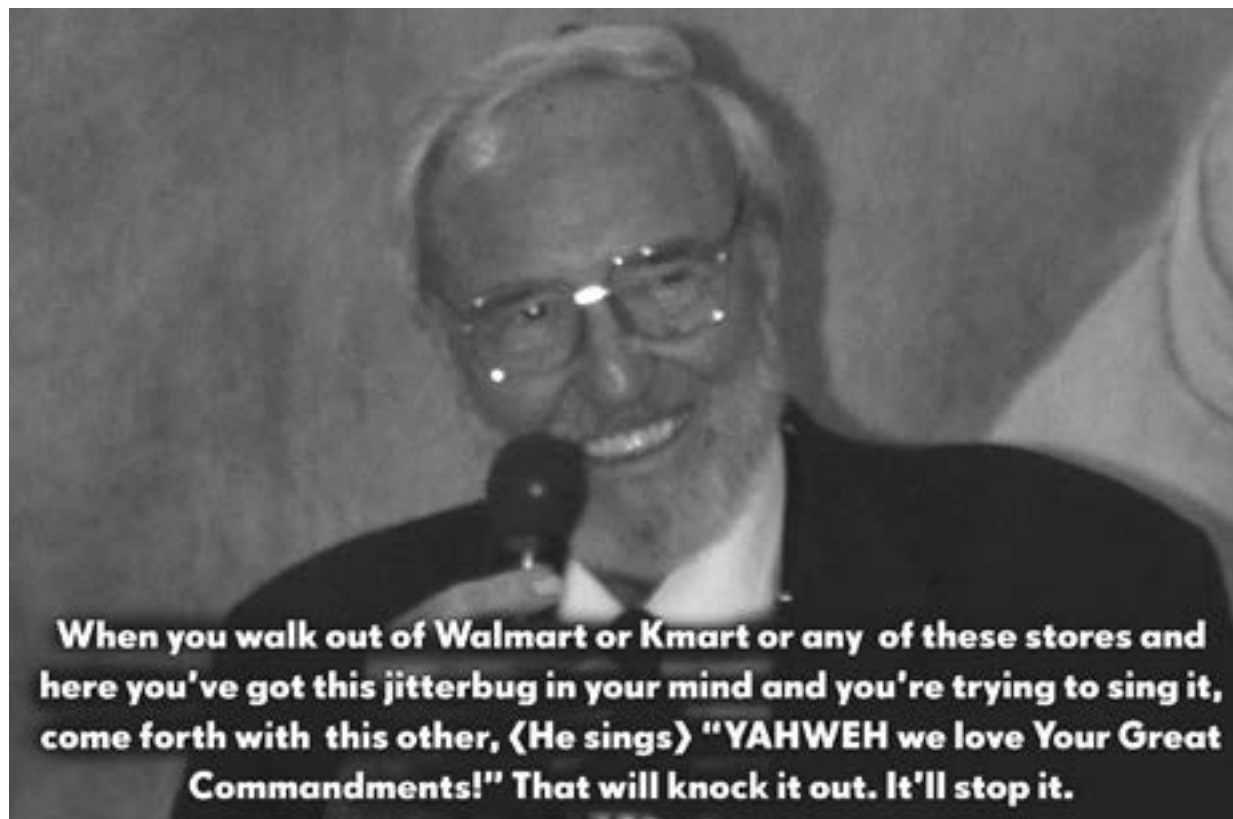
44 Well, that's what Hollywood is. It's Sinai and you're going up there to get your pleasures fulfilled. Well, what you're bringing forth is what I showed you in the pictures here. I know you're not doing this. I know the world is, but I know you're not doing it. I know that for a fact. I know you wouldn't even be here if you didn't have more sense than that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

45 Let's look over to Isayah and remember the birth defects and notice here what he says. He said you defiled it. Well, what he's talking about is the Last Days so this defilement that he's talking about, be turning over to **Isayah 24** and look at what the Prophets say about this defilement. But remember, one song, one song is enough. Just take hold of it and run with it and pretty soon you will want another one because evil grows. It's like leavening in bread. It spreads throughout the whole dough. This is what Yahshua told you. One pinch of leavening will spread throughout the bread. Leavening represents sin and **YAHWEH** says get the leavening out and He shows you how hard it is to get it out. People vacuum their floors and leave the bag in the vacuum cleaner in their house knowing it's got leavening in it, but they forgot. [laughing]

46 Someone told me this morning, called me this morning and said, "It's in my fish food." Well, come to find out it wasn't after more investigation, but I said, just get rid of it. "But what am I gonna feed my fish?" I said I couldn't care less about them fish. Eat them or feed them some breadcrumbs, unleavened breadcrumbs, just get it out of your house, I said. [laughing] Well, then we found out that it wasn't leavened after all so we went ahead and fed the fish, you know.

47 But it's hard to get leavening out of your life. It's harder to get sin out of your life or equally as hard to get sin out of your life but you can do it. You can by just taking certain steps to guide yourself to keep you from going in that direction. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] When you walk out of Walmart or Kmart or any of these stores and here you've got this jitterbug in your mind and you're trying to sing it, come forth with this other, [He sings] "**YAHWEH** we love Your Great Commandments!" [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That will knock it out. It'll stop it. Then you'll start doing this all day. You'll start praising **YAHWEH** with this song that He inspired our people to put together here at this Feast for you.

48 Well, the defilement that would be in the



Last Days. Now it started back then with a few words. You can read the history of what they did and the steps they took. They ate, they drank, they rose up to play. Play what? Well, some of them played a guitar I'm sure and some of them played the fiddle. Some played the little brown jug after they drank the whiskey out of it!

49 And that's how the world has grown in this lustful situation that we're in now that produces babies with eyes hanging out their chins, eye over here or maybe a leg or something coming out where the ear should be. The one I showed you there had a baby, one baby had another baby growing in its back. It's the most screwed up thing you've ever seen now and you think, you know, you don't have it. It won't "happen" to you. Well, it's happening because of you and your sins and because of our forefathers and their sins. And in the Last Days, **YAHWEH** says it's gonna be totally overwhelming that the earth won't even be able to stand it and He says it right here in **Isayah 24**.

50 He says, **YAHWEH** allows, it's right in front of His Face, He's got it to where He can see it and in front of your face too. He allows the earth to become almost totally emptied because of sin. Over in **verse 18** here He says, **And it will come to pass... In these Last Days. ...that he who flees from the noise of the fear will fall into the pit...** If they leave The House of **YAHWEH**, which is protected, the protected place. You know, I don't know if you've noticed but **YAHWEH** has taken all the radiation that they say wasn't dangerous, some of them say it's not dangerous, other scientists say it is dangerous, it's very dangerous, any amount of it, they say, is very dangerous. You get it in your tongue, on your tongue and it's different from coming onto your skin or having the effects. Now, they're saying, a television set puts out more radiation than what you would get, but the television set doesn't put particles on your tongue where it starts building. Now, these are the arguments that they're putting forth, the scientists are putting forth in front of our governments saying we're in a bad situation right here and it's getting worse every day. Well, of course, that's what the Scripture said. We're in a bad situation and we're making it worse every day.

51 The turbulence, the quakes that Yahshua said are going to get worse. They are getting worse. Surely from the films and the news that we have seen now, we can see not only worse, there're more of them, greater amounts of them.

There're others that show the oil spills and how we're spilling it all over the world at this time because we're not really containing it like we should.

52 For 6,000 years we did without it. I did without it several years after I was born. We did not have electric lights in our house. We didn't have running water in our house and we lived just fine. That's the way everybody did. The people who came out of Egypt, that's the way they lived and they lived like that up until my generation, brethren. All this stuff is coming forth because **YAHWEH** says, "I'm going to allow knowledge to be increased in this time period." Well, that's in **Daniyl**. You'll find out what occurs there, the greatest tribulation ever because the knowledge is allowed to be increased.

53 Brethren, you're going to be overwhelmed with knowledge and authority to use it. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's the reason you've got to be one hundred percent sincere about overcoming at this Feast, getting all sin out of your life at this Feast, before you leave here. Do it before you leave here. Just do it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

54 Well, he says, last part of **verse 18**, **...the foundations of the earth are shaken...** Because of this sin, because of the sin. And if you partake of any amount of it, you become guilty of it all. That's what **Yaaqob 2:10-12** says.

55 **Verse 19, The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is dissolved clean, the earth is shaken exceedingly.**

56 **Verse 20, The earth will reel to and fro like a drunkard, and will sway like a hut. The transgression...** Notice, the transgression. That's the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. You say, "Well, I didn't sin. I just listened to that stupid music." I'm telling you, it builds like leavening in the dough. And it will build in your mind and the more you get, the more you'll want. And in those songs are suggestions, whether you know it or not, they're there. And soon, you'll start wanting to fulfill it as **Yaaqob** also showed. From where do wars and fighting come? It starts with your lust, he said, which started with a song, he said. They rose up to play. They ate, they drank, they rose up to play. Not to improve themselves with their studies, study to show yourself approved. But with their stupid music, their searching for fun, entertainment with the world.

57 We were told or I was told by one of our fishing crew, they went after some supplies.

Yes, we catch our own fish. I can hardly wait, there's one meal that I can hardly wait until you eat it and we're still trying to figure out if we have enough money to let you eat it free. I hope we do. But it's our own fish, our fishing crew are like the Apostles. Some of them want to spend too much time and I say, well take a book with you or something, you know. Take something so, when they're not biting, you can sit there and read anyway. But they do work at it and they have got one particular fish here in Texas that is the highest producer of omega 3 of any fish in the world and **YAHWEH** gives it to us free. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 Well, our smoking department now, they take these filets and they smoked some for me and I have to try these things out! That's part of my job, you know. It's hard, but... [laughing] But I said man, I can't resist it! I'm gonna have to try this one. So anyway, the cafeteria will fix this for you to perfection and once you get a bite of it, you're gonna think it's the best in the world, especially if you're hungry. I won't tell you what it is now, but they call it buffalo! [laughing]

59 Well, back to reality here and what is taking place in our world. These pictures that I showed you, it didn't get there because Righteous men and women had children. That's what they were created to do was have children, have families and that's what brings forth **YAHWEH's** Kingdom and it's going to always be so and it will be so in the Kingdom. Yahshua said they are there-the Kingdom is of the children. They will be there throughout all eternity. We will be having children, but we will do it **YAHWEH's** Way, not the way that they're being produced now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

60 But he says, **YAHWEH** watches and He lets the earth be made empty and waste. **Isayah 24:1. ...perverts the face of it and scatters abroad its inhabitants;**

61 It will be on everyone, as He shows there in three more verses. He says in **verse 4, The earth mourns and fades away...** It's fading away. It's not going to exist, He says. It cannot stand the weight of sin upon it now. That started with a song. Remember where it started. Remember how lust starts and how it grows. **The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away...** That is, the people of the earth. **...and the haughty people of the earth languish.**

62 Verse 5, The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws... Well, if you look back to Reuben again, in the Last Days, Genesis 49:1, I'll show you what will befall you in the Last Days. How could he know this was going to take place? How could he know that Yahdah would be the Lawgiver up until the coming of Messiah? And we don't want to believe in the Messiah?

63 What the Sephardic Jews say is that this means oppression or depression and affliction. And since "we're still afflicted", they say, still afflicted, they don't associate that with their sins. But since "we're still afflicted, the Savior hasn't come yet." Of course, that's a poor excuse of trying to justify their sins and wanting to stay sinners. I praise **YAHWEH** for His House, brethren. You should be too. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

64 By the way the fish are clean. One of the films that you're going to see very soon will show you what the ocean is getting like. It was prophesied before it ever started taking place but the beautiful pink salmon are now affected and you will see how. You won't see it in the grocery stores because they're taking a knife to it. They're operating on him before they put the rest of it in the ice for you. Well, bless Sinai for money. [laughing] That's what they're going after.

65 But Reuben now, in the Last Days, Reuben, it started right here. The defilement that you see here in Isayah that's going to make the earth reel to and fro, sway like a hut, like a tent, it started here and in the Last Days, here's what you're going to see from this defilement. And then he shows it in **Revelation**.

66 I know I went overtime and I won't make that a habit during the Feast. We got plenty of time to train. I just want you to understand and get it thoroughly each lesson each day. So bring your *Books of YAHWEH* with you or if you don't have one and have a *King James Version*, that's fine. That's where I learned from. *The Book of YAHWEH* is a lot easier, a lot plainer. It's easier to learn from than any translation I've ever seen and I've used them all, every one of them. I don't know of one translation that I don't have and have used and I see how they've been abused and how they all follow the same pattern, tolerating the Catholic church and all the evil that is brought forth to you in this time period.

67 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Sixteen

Getting The Leavening Out #2— Not All Were Converted By The Laws Given By Mosheh, But Those Who Be- lieved At Galilee Kept Practicing The Laws As Well As The Breeding Program As Mentioned In Genesis 49 Feast of Unleavened Bread 4/20/11

K. Michayl: If everyone would please stand, it's my great opportunity to present to you the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! Wave your arms if you don't have the palm branches! It's **YAHWEH**'s Feast! [joyful applause and cheering] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We have some great things going on today. Man, the world is falling apart everywhere we look. This film, I wanted everyone to see that. You need to remember it. And I was just told before I came up here that they've come up with a new process for, you know, they have the meat scraps. And of course, this has been a waste because some of the meat scraps there come from choice steaks. So they've found a way now to use parts of the blood of whatever animals they want to use, it's legal I guess, but they use this to mix with the scraps and they glue it back together and then they can slice it into "choice" meat then and sell it for a higher dollar. Now, it's been outlawed by the E.U. so I understand, but it's legal here in the United States.

3 Well, this mindset that we have in the world that I was talking about yesterday that started, or rather, it went down really rapidly in the sixties. The diseases, as it went down, the diseases started to climb. And of course, a lot of you have lived through these Last Days with me and you've seen this take place, coming, of course, from Hollywood. That's the number one teacher of the Catholic church. And they use that and the news to get to their voices heard throughout the world.

4 Speaking of voices, if you're in the metroplex, Dallas-Fort Worth metroplex, the banner is flying, "We've found them! The Two Witnesses. They're holding services in Abelin!" [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 But as a sign, as a great sign that **YAHWEH** has told us, you know, His Prophecies are coming true, He predicted this before it ever took place. He showed that knowledge would increase before it increased. In this generation, He told you what generation, if you can imagine that, what generation



that knowledge would increase. In the days of Daniyl they were living like they were when I was born without electricity, without pumped water through water lines, without sewer lines and flushing commodes. None of that was present in my lifetime when I was born. And all of it has come in the last hundred years, the increase of knowledge.

6 Now, think, think of that. **YAHWEH** tells you the increase of knowledge, but He also tells you when it's going to be in the Holy Scriptures. That's quite a project, don't you think. Could you do that? Could you do that? No! No, nobody can but **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH** makes the statement that only He can foretell Prophecy. And of course, the Prophecies that He foretold, that's one of them, in the Last Days or as Yahshua said, the last generation, you're going to see this knowledge increase, but you're also going to see, if you remember, **Mattithyah 24** about **verse 12**, sin increase. How could He do that? It had to be a Greater Mind, right? Is this sinking in? Is it? Tell me. Come on! Come on! Look at me! Tell me! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] There is no way that a man could do this on his own. There is no one outside the Holy Scriptures, outside this Book we got here that has ever done this. Now, that is a feat, right? Right! Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

7 Now, I know we agree on that and I want to get you deeper into this because **YAHWEH** says

with this also comes the defilement of mankind and this is the reason I keep telling you, you've got to come out of the world. We can't keep one foot in the world and one foot in The House of **YAHWEH**. It's bleeding through your feet and right into your brain. Any little bit, **YAHWEH** shows, any little bit, that's the reason He is so relentless. His Judgments are so relentless that no, you're going to burn in hell if you don't get your foot out of the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I stand side by side with him telling you the same thing. You keep fooling around with this world and you're going to burn. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

8 *Every 60 Seconds More Than 17 Young Americans Contract a Sexually Transmitted Disease...* That was prophesied because sin abounds. Sin abounds, so do the diseases, the defilement. Every minute. ...*Every 60 Seconds More Than 17 Young Americans...* They're not counting the older ones. They're crazy too. They're out here fulfilling their lusts using pills to boost their sexual energy while they fulfill their lusts and go from person to person. This is how stupid it is and, of course, their minds are getting more confused all the time.

9 That's the reason you see so many crazy things taking place like this food that they're serving over the counter. It seemed like there're some people in the U.N. that's got, you know, that doesn't have

If you're in the Dallas-Fort Worth metroplex... the banner is flying...



all of this confusion that we have here in America. Of course, it's being pushed here by the United States, by the Catholic church who runs the United States because Satan is pushing them.

10 So you know why they're pushing it here? They're hoping to get me. They're hoping that I'm going to get caught up in this and somehow stop the Work of **YAHWEH** and all of you people who are following me, you're like the Galileans who followed Yahshua, they want you dead. And that's the only reason that Satan could be pushing such a goofy thing as we've just seen on television that brings forth this crap right here that I just read you.

11 Well, *The World Bank warns of soaring food prices...* Telling us something we don't know would help, you know! The price of food, the cans that used to cost three for a dollar have gone up three dollars for one can now, I think.

12 Birth defects, now I told you there were eight million annual worldwide yesterday. Well that's not, that's not the facts. They told me this morning we were wrong. The eight million that they have are not all. These are only the ones that are genetically caused, of genetic origin. These are the ones that're implanted in your body by your sexual sins of your fathers, your mothers, your grandfathers, your grandmothers. They're planted in your body and you gave them to your children when they were born. That's a genetic origin. That's what we're doing to our bodies through following the world. **YAHWEH** says it's going to come to this.

13 He prophesied all of this back in **Genesis**, way back in **Genesis** before now, before He ever established this Family that He works with, before He ever established them in Jerusalem, before they ever came out of Egypt and He told you this. **YAHWEH** is the Greatest Being in the universe, brethren! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 You could follow men but they're no smarter than you are. If you don't follow **YAHWEH**, you're sunk. If you don't get these Prophecies and Scriptures in your mind and make an effort to start believing and following them absolutely, you're not going to be part of His Kingdom. He's not going to allow sin in His Kingdom. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

15 Birth defects, it says, *8 Million Children Are Born With A Serious Birth Defect of genetic or partially genetic origin...* Eight million, now this is worldwide annually every, every single year. ...*About 150,000 babies born in the United States each year with a birth defect...*

16 Now get this one. Here's one that proves the

point that I'm trying to get people to understand. Gonorrhea, they thought nothing of it when it first started making waves. I remember that I was in the State Board of Health Laboratories at the time and we had penicillin. We were trying to get the news out to the soldier boys because the soldier boys were eaten up with gonorrhea and it was spreading like crazy. We made a film and I would I had that record, but when I was working there, we made a record, I mean, it was one of the older records. I think it was a 45 rpm and we sent it out to the soldier boys, to the armed services to play in their camps and it was about a redheaded woman named Katie. That's the way we got the message out. And the soldier boy was lonely and even though he was, you know, he was one of those that was schooled at Harvard, I guess, or one of the other Catholic colleges. And so he goes out to the bar to get drunk before--so he can stand to look at this dog, as they call them, you know, that's the way they think of their women. But I didn't put that in the song, I'm just adding this from yesterday's news article.

17 But we put it in the song about Katie and how the soldier boy went out and he was lonesome so he went with this redheaded woman named Katie and the next few mornings he woke up with a rash on his face. And of course, he didn't know what it was. Well we told him what it was in the song. But he got some medicine out of the medicine cabinet, a cure for all ills and he put it on the rash and lo and behold it went away. And we told him in the song, it hides in your body and later on it will reappear in your children and in your grandchildren and so forth and it comes down to where it can cause you to go blind and so forth.

18 Well, we had penicillin and we thought then, you know, that it was killing it, some did. I said, how do we know that penicillin's killing it? If it hides in our body from a salve, how do we know that the penicillin actually got rid of it? We don't. You can't find it. It's just the fact that you can't find it. I don't think penicillin ever stopped it. I think it just kept growing, turned into other mutations and, of course, we have it today coming out big time in this generation.

19 Well here it says, *Gonorrhea has picked up human DNA...* I don't know if you know what this means, brethren, but it's part human now so your body doesn't resist it anymore. It just readily takes it in. And as a result of this, it mutates with other things in your body, causing your DNA to change. That's the reason you're being born or people are being born with an eye, instead of here, down here

under their chin or an eye here where their ear is supposed to be or in the back of their head. That's become a real saying now, eyes in the back of their heads.

20 Well, we're having all kinds of deformities because of this but my main thing that I want you to understand is **YAHWEH** told you before it ever took place. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And the goofy preachers that followed the Catholic church into its rebellion, you know, they are as much to blame as the Catholic church is because they won't buck up against them.

21 As a result, *Pakistan test fires nuclear capable short-range missiles...* This is the end result of the sickness that we see in the world today.

22 Okay. I want you to go back now again, if you remember where we left off yesterday and we were studying in **Genesis 49**. And I want to go back there to this Prophecy because it includes us. **Genesis 49**. It includes the Work today where we actually, ourselves, bind Yahshua to the horns. I'll just tell you that right now--just the horns of the altar and this includes this Prophecy; but you've got to understand this in order to understand how we do this and the end result of this binding that takes place here.

23 But in **Genesis 49**, we're seeing here the Prophecy of what is going to take place with this family that **Amosyah** said of all the families of the earth, yours is the only one that I'm working with and I will have no other works, no other works except these seven that I put forth. Well, where did He put those forth? Where did He show you? In the Lampstand. Remember the Lampstand that He gave to Mosheh and He said, "Make all things according to this Pattern." Well that, of course, has been brought forth for 6,000 years, making the things according to this pattern. In that pattern, of course, were two, two altars, one for the butchering of the sacrifice, remember that one, where they'd tie the sacrifice to the altar. That was one. It had four horns that they tied the sacrifice to. They bound Him with cords to the four horns. Well, of course, those four horns represent something.

24 But they had another altar besides that and I'll tell you this now because I want to get your interest to where you're gonna really pay attention to what I say. Don't miss one word of it or I'll have to go back and start over! [laughing] I told Kohan Banahyah that when we were on T&P Lane. I said if you don't get this first part here, you won't understand when we get deeper into this lesson. Well, when we got deeper into the lesson, [raises hand like having a question]. I said, Banahyah! I told you to begin with,

listen to the first part. So I went back and I started again and I covered it again. I got over a little bit deeper into it [raises hand like having a question]. It was the third time before he listened to that first part and then he said "Oh! Oh I see now, yeah!" [laughing] Well, if you don't get this first part, you won't get the other.

25 But **YAHWEH** is predicting this and He lays out a pattern, which He keeps in heaven. We see this in **Revelation**. Yahshua's standing there with it at this time, guiding the Work that's going to bind Him to the altar, not the altar of the sacrifice. He's not going to be sacrificed again, but there're two altars with four horns. Remember that. This is what confuses the commentators, one of them was supposed to be inside the Holy of Holies, but it was not placed there. Wonder why? As you ponder on that, we'll start to work on this thing again, but it will be explained fully and you will see our part that is played right here when the scepter changed hands in **Genesis 49:10**, the scepter. This is a beautiful Prophecy, as I pointed out yesterday.

26 The scepter won't depart from Judah, it didn't. It didn't. Any history will tell you that. Judah ruled Jerusalem or Yahdah ruled Jerusalem along with one other tribe that looked like they were married and they worked together, a very strong, ruthless tribe, but they ruled Jerusalem and Yahdah was always the Lawgiver. That's what that word **scepter** means. He was always the Lawgiver, that tribe, the tribe. It's not speaking of the person here. This person was dead and gone before this pattern was given to Mosheh of the Kingdom. They were given other things. They were given **YAHWEH's** Laws and maybe even told about it, but when it was actually given as a pattern and set in the Tabernacle of **YAHWEH** under Mosheh, these people were not there to look at it.

27 (Let's see.) In **Exodus** now, (well, let me see where to go back to here) **Genesis 49**, look at **verse 2**, **Gather together...** First off, notice the last two words in **verse 1**. This is to take place or this is what's going to take place among these families, but it also has intermingled with all the other people of the earth, so it includes all the earth now at this time. And Yechetzqyah, he brought that out and said this is what's prophesied for the whole earth now in the Last Days, pointing to this Prophecy here. So did Isayah. He said the same thing, showing that Satan though was the leader of what is taking place right here and she's the guide, but she's not going to win out, if you remember. Like one Prophecy said, Gad was controlled by the troop. I brought this out years

ago, the troop of demons. And **Revelation 9** says they still won't repent of their worship of demons, if you remember. Well, that's that troop of demons that Satan uses as a guide to mankind in this time period to, of course, deceive mankind, to keep them from believing what the Prophets spoke. That's the only difference in The House of **YAHWEH** and the rest of the world. We believe what is written by the Prophets. They don't. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 Well, he starts then with Reuben in **verse 3**. He says, gather together in **verse 2**, **Gather together and listen, you sons of Yaaqob; listen to Israyl your father...** And then He starts giving the different things and notice in **verse 4** he shows the defilement. Now, it came to pass in detail. This Prophecy right here, look at **Exodus 12**. Hold your place here in **Genesis** and let's go to **Exodus 12**. And get this part right here in your mind.

29 **Exodus 12**. And we see here. **Exodus 12:1**. Now you could mark a date here over this chapter if you want to. This will help you in your studies. Around 1491 was when this took place right here, around 1491 and Mosheh saying this is going to be the first moon of the year to you. Now, you know what this means. This is what we're celebrating right now.

30 **Exodus 12:2**. **This Moon shall be your beginning of Moons; it shall be the First Moon of the Year to you...** Taking the lamb, the lamb, of course, was Yahshua Messiah Who this was looking forward to.

31 **Verse 5**, **Your lamb must be without blemish...** I told you earlier, there are no lambs on earth today, speaking of animals, that are unblemished. You can't find one anywhere. No lambs, no goats, no nothing.

32 **Verse 6**, He says, **And you must keep it until the Fourteenth Day...** And that's the Feast we're celebrating here.

33 Now, we read **Exodus 12:1-6** there, and then in **Genesis 50**, let's go to **Genesis 50** and look at **verse 19**. **But Yahseph said to them; Do not be afraid, for am I in the place of YAHWEH?**

34 **Verse 20**, **You intended harm against me, but YAHWEH intended it for blessing, in order to accomplish this day the keeping alive of many people...** Now this is Yahseph trying to explain this to his people here. So there was a teaching going on there with them at that time.

35 **Verse 21**, he says, **So then, do not be afraid; I will provide for you and your children. And he reassured them, and spoke kindly to them.**

36 **Verse 22**, **So Yahseph stayed in Egypt, he and his father's household. And Yahseph lived one**

hundred and ten years... Then he died. **Verse 23**, **He died. He lived one hundred and ten years and then he died. He was born in about 1635 if you want to mark it there in verse 26, b.c.e. 1635. He lived one hundred and ten years, which made him born in around 1745 b.c.e. Got that? Everybody got it? Okay.**

37 Now look at **verse 23**, **And he saw the third generation of Ephraim's children...** Ephraim, that was in **Genesis 49**, he was one of them, remember, the children.

38 Look at **verse 24**, **Then Yahseph said to his brothers; I am about to die, but YAHWEH will surely come to your aid, and take you up out of this land to the land He promised on oath to Abraham, Isaac, and Yaaqob...** Now, this is a Prophecy, of course, of what took place in **Exodus**, which was two hundred years later, about. But he is telling them what was going to take place here, a Prophecy from **YAHWEH** that was going to take place.

39 **Verse 25**, **Then Yahseph made the sons of Israyl vow an oath, saying; YAHWEH will surely come to your aid, and then you must carry my bones up from this place.**

40 **Verse 26**, **So Yahseph died, being one hundred and ten years old; and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.**

41 In **Exodus** now, we read where they're getting ready and this was in about 1491. If you want to subtract that, 1491, from when this took place in 1635, you can see this was hundreds of years later that this was taking place. Now, if you go back to **Genesis** again there, **Genesis 50**, keep that in your mind right there. **Genesis 50**.

42 (I've got to get this all together here myself. I was rushing to get this together! I've never been so busy at a Feast in my life as I was this one, as I have been this one. I hope you're the same!) [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 Now, **Leviticus**, the **Book of Leviticus**, if you'll go there to **Leviticus 1**. Now this was written in about 1491. That's one year before **Exodus** here. The first chapter of **Exodus** was written in about 1490, 1490. And then if you look at **Leviticus**, **Leviticus** was written in about 1491, which is one year before the Exodus. One year before the Exodus, **Leviticus** was written. So Mosheh was teaching this to Israyl one year before he gave them this in **Exodus 12**. **Exodus 12** was actually written in about 1491, one year before they started making plans to come out of Egypt. It was in **Exodus 12** where he says this was the first lamb of the year, this is the first moon of the year to you. One year before that

now He gives you **Leviticus**, the **Book of Leviticus**.

44 **Leviticus 1:1. And He; YAHWEH, called to Mosheh, and YAHWEH spoke to him from the Tent of Meeting, saying:**

45 **Verse 2, Speak to the children of Israyl, and say to them; When any one of you brings an offering to YAHWEH, you shall bring your offering from your animals; from your herds or from your flocks.**

46 **Verse 3, If his offering is a burnt offering from the herd, let him offer a male without blemish. He shall offer it of his own free will, at the door of the Tent of Meeting...** So you can see here we have a Tent of Meeting that he is teaching these people in.

47 Now, look on over to **Leviticus 18. Leviticus** given, that is, it was taught to the twelve tribes in 1490 b.c.e. In 1490 b.c.e., it was taught to them what you're seeing right here in **Leviticus 18**. You see that? Now, if you look at **verse 20**, you see him warning them about defilement.

48 **Leviticus 18:20. Moreover, you shall not have sexual relations with your neighbor's wife, to defile yourself, along with her...** If you remember, the bed was already defiled in **Genesis 49**. Remember that? And he points out, this is what's going to take place in the Last Days. This is going to come down to you and it's going to be the worst ever as all the Prophets said.

49 So he said, look on down to **verse 23** and see this one, **Neither shall you have sexual relations with any animal...**

50 Look at **verse 22**, at the Catholic church. **You shall not have sexual relations with a man, as with a woman...**

51 David has, the Great Kohan Yahodah, he has some great things to bring about the history of the Galileans in Oklahoma. They called them Indians, but they were the Galileans and they wrote a Prophecy, if you remember. I'd like for y'all, if you have time to get that and I don't remember where I put it, but I remember we brought this out a few years ago, about the Prophecies about a White Buffalo. [January 2004 issue of *The Prophetic Word*] We didn't know that there was so much Prophecy concerning a White Buffalo in the Holy Scriptures. But the Great Kohan David Yahodah Hawkins is going to bring you that. And one of the things that **YAHWEH** showed that they would be bringing, they would be bringing it at Abel and one of the things was, he would be teaching peace, but he'd also be teaching health.

52 Now, look at **verse 24, Do not defile yourselves in any of these ways...** Now, of course,

he knew that the people were going to be defiled. He knew that because it was already prophesied, but he knew that others would actually believe and obey and that's what they did.

53 Now, look at **verse 25, And the land is defiled...** With this, with this same defilement that He shows you right up there in **verses 20-24**. The land is defiled with it. Well, now we know it's not only the land, but the atmosphere, the atmosphere, the firmament as **YAHWEH** calls it in the Holy Scriptures. And then **verse 27** He shows you again the abominations. This is brought forth by the abominations and then again in **verse 30** what they call abominations, you see them in **Leviticus 11**.

54 Let's go now to **I Samuyl**. This Book covers a lot of time. In fact, from about 1171 b.c.e. to 1056 b.c.e. and it's one of those Prophets who believed here. And he says in **verse 1** here, **I Samuyl 1:1. There was a certain man from Ramathaim, Zophim, from the hill country of Ephraim, whose name was Elkanah son of Yeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephraimite...** Don't let that throw you off. He was just an Israylite. That's all. He had a name and, of course, his father had a name, grandfather before him. Don't start thinking it's another race.

55 **Verse 2, He had two wives; the name of one was Hannah...** And Hannah is the one who I want you to pay attention to because she was a very Righteous woman.

56 **Verse 3, This man went up from his city year after year to worship, and to sacrifice to YAHWEH Almighty at Shiloh...** We know now that is Abel, Abel. Abel, of course, was in Galilee and that's where the Work was going on. Now, this is after, now, they came out of Egypt. You got that? This was in about 1171 b.c.e. to 1056 b.c.e, remember, from 1490 when they came out of Egypt. So we come down to here now and we got this Righteous man and a Righteous woman.

57 We're in **verse 3, ...The two sons of Eli: Hophni and Phinehas, the Priests of YAHWEH, were there...** The Priests of **YAHWEH**. The Priests of **YAHWEH** were always fought against by those who weren't Priests of **YAHWEH**. And the Priests of **YAHWEH** at this time were in Abel. That's where Mosheh was taught, if you remember, by Jethro, from the burning bush, the light, the bush that never burns up, which is the olive tree, never goes out.

58 There're Jews in Israyl that know this. In fact, the first year that I went there was in 1982 and I took a tour and the guy laughed when he said, "That's where the burning bush is." Well, I

laughed with him and I said you're not serious, right? And he said no. I said, well tell me about it later, which he did. [laughing] He didn't have all the truth, but he had a great deal of it. But they always point this out saying that's where it is. Well, it's, you know, Mount Sinai, the one that they clumb yesterday. They clumb it again last night. Still climbing it. [laughing]

59 Well here in **verse 7**, **It was this way, year after year...** Continually. This way year after year. **...When she went up to The House of YAHWEH, she (Hillel, Lucifer, Satan) provoked her, making her weep and not eat.**

60 **Verse 8**, **Then Elkanah her husband would say to her; Hannah, why do you weep? Why do you not eat? Why are you downhearted? Am I not better to you than ten sons?**

61 **Verse 9**, **Once when they had finished eating and drinking at Shiloh...** That is, at Abel, The House of YAHWEH, at one of the Feasts. **...Hannah rose up. Now Eli the priest was sitting on the seat...** That is, the Judgment seat that you see. I brought this out in the teaching of Riyyah and Boaz if you remember. He was the Judge. **...by the doorpost of the tabernacle of YAHWEH.**

62 Look on down to **verse 11**, he says, **And made a vow, and said; O YAHWEH Almighty...** And of course, the Priest heard her. She said this to the Priest. **...if You will truly look upon the affliction of your maidservant and remember me, and not forget your maidservant, but will give your maidservant a son, then I will give him to YAHWEH all the days of his life...** A son. Well, his name was Samuyl as you see in **verse 20**. I'll skip most of this. His name was Samuyl.

63 Well Samuyl, if you read about Samuyl, you will see he was a relentless Judge. He was also very merciful, but he was a relentless Judge. And then, if you look over to **I Samuyl 16**, you'll see that he involved someone else. **I Samuyl 16**. He involved someone else that involved the Savior.

64 **I Samuyl 16**, look at **verse 13**. **I Samuyl 16:13. So Samuyl took the horn of oil and anointed him...** That is David. **...in the presence of his brothers, and from that day forward the Spirit of YAHWEH came upon David...** That is, he was taught the Laws of YAHWEH strictly. And of course, this was done by Samuyl who was a very Righteous Priest and he befriended David.

65 Now, if you remember all the Scriptures that I brought, I get emotional. It's not, it's not like I'm weeping or crying, but I get emotional thinking about this Great Plan and how YAHWEH has just carried it out, you know, in detail. [crying, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

66 But he anointed David and then YAHWEH brought David in, took over Yerusalem where at last Yahdah, **Genesis 49**, Yahdah took over the temple mount in Jerusalem. That was where David moved the worship from the hills where Yahshua spoke to the Samaritan woman, as they say it, she said, "Our fathers worshiped in this mountain, but you say it is Jerusalem where we should be worshiping." You remember that? And Yahshua said, "I'll tell you right now, the time is coming when they won't be worshiped in either place here. The Priesthood will be taken from you and moved to a foreign land, a foreign land." Well, of course, He was speaking of the Prophecies in **Zecharyah 4, 5 and 6** where Zecharyah says there's a land, a Babylonish land not yet developed. And that's where Two Witnesses are coming from or coming to. They'll be born there and they'll bring forth and establish The House of YAHWEH in the Last Days. Well see, this was the Plan and you see how the Prophecies are all fitting together.

67 Well here's King David now and from King David, remember, a sprout will come out and then a vine will grow from that sprout and then branches will grow from that vine. Now, remember all of that, all of those Prophecies because He shows them to you--and you see it just step by step here as you go through it once you get these things in your mind. And YAHWEH is guiding all of this as Yahseph told the family there at that time. He says, don't fear now. YAHWEH is going to take over this family and He's going to bring all of this about. And He's gonna take you up to the land promised Abraham, Isaac and Yaaqob.

68 Well, the rest of the Prophecies, the rest of the Prophecies include, of course, the Savior dying in that place, in Yerusalem, ascending to heaven. He died on--by the four horns. He actually was killed by the four horns, which we'll get into that in the next lesson, but He was actually killed by those four horns. He was bound to them. If you remember, it's the same language in **Revelation** where it says they were bound in the Great River Euphrates, these powers, bound there in that area. They were bound in that area. Well, this is what this means. Yes, He was tied with cords and everything like that but He wasn't actually laid on top of the altar by any means, but He was bound to that altar and four powers that those horns represent. Four powers that are shown. [crying] (Man! Quit this! Sorry about that.)

69 The altar of sacrifice, yes, He was tied to the wood, yes. Nailed to it, in fact, the wood, and then they piled up the wood on the altar, but He wasn't

put on top of the altar and burned up, no, but He was bound to that altar and the four powers that killed Him. All the congregations of Israyl had to be involved in that sacrifice of **YAHWEH's** Lamb. That's what was shown to Mosheh and Mosheh said, this will be the first moon of the year to you and this year, this moon, you will take a lamb without blemish and you will do thus and so, showing **YAHWEH's** Power over the Gods or over the troop, over the demons--as Yahshua said when He cast these demons out, He asked them their names and they said, "We are many." Well, He was talking about the troop that also governed Gad as the Prophecy said they will control you but in the end you will win out, in the end. Now, that was a Prophecy in itself that we're involved in, in these Last Days, in this time period, with these same four powers that are represented before the Throne of **YAHWEH** right now in heaven. Remember, make all of these things according to this, and that was part of it, the altar of sacrifice and the altar of incense. Well, what does the incense do? Takes your prayers to **YAHWEH**. You tying it together? We'll make it plainer as we go.

70 Let's go back now to **Genesis 49** and notice again **verse 1**, this is the Last Days, the Last Days that He is prophesying of. The other stuff, the other things here have come to pass. He took them into and then He took them out of Egypt, set up the nation and then, of course, Yahshua was sacrificed. And He says, but in the Last Days, He gives that to you that it's gonna come forth from this family. As **Amosyah** says, of this family. Let's go over to **Amosyah** and read it. **Amosyah 3**.

71 **Amosyah 3:2. You only have I known of all the families of the earth...** Speaking, of course, of the children of Israyl. **Verse 1** shows you that. **You only have I known of all the families of the earth; therefore, I will punish...** Purify you. That word is not *punish*, but it has to do with chastising so someone put *punish*. **YAHWEH** doesn't punish you. He corrects you and helps you, as Yahshua showed in His Example. He was just like **YAHWEH**. So **YAHWEH** helps you to overcome and gives you space of time to repent. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

72 But it means to purify you. Yes, He's going to purify this family and in our time period you're going to see this. Not the ones that lived and died there. They'll be resurrected later and they will be given an opportunity to know what you know and make a rightful decision. I doubt if very few will choose to go the wrong way. I think, probably, there're

very few of them that will actually be burned up and got out of the way forever. I think, well one of the Apostles said all of them will repent, all of them will be saved, but the Scripture doesn't show all of them like we think of the word **all** when we say **all** in English. But the Hebrew means there *the greatest majority*. It means like the most, the majority, the majority of them will be saved.

73 Well here now, He says, **You only have I known of all the families of the earth...** Speaking of **Genesis 49** here. In the Last Days, He's speaking of this family that He took into Egypt and then after a certain time period, brought them out of Egypt, trained them and had them take over this land where the Savior would be killed, where they, themselves, would make this sacrifice of the Savior. That's the Plan for mankind. The Perfect Man Who never sinned, and they bound Him, He was bound for the Sacrifice of the Lamb, to take away the sins of the many. Now, that word **many** they used it correctly, but it's the same word or same speaking as it says about **all**, as one of the Apostles used.

74 Okay. And then down to **verse 6**, He asks, **...Will iniquity fostered by religious imposters be taking place in a city, and YAHWEH not also have a Righteous Work there?...** Is He not out here trying to save a million souls? No, He's not Billy Graham. [laughing] He doesn't have a million soul crusade going. Crusade? I wonder why he used that word crusade. The same reason he went to see the pope, I'm sure.

75 **Verse 7, Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work...** Now, the Works that He showed are seven Works that were also set before Mosheh, the Seven Lamp Lampstand, along with the four powers we're seeing in very much action today. Those four powers are being seen and they're actually gonna be converted. Yes, they are. Watch! They're gonna come over to you and that's what **YAHWEH** says and that is what is going to take place! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

76 Those Prophecies are as sure as the ones in **Genesis** and they're going to take place. And you, brethren, who determine now in your minds that you're not going to put up with sin any longer, you're gonna get it out of your body, you're going to be here to start teaching them and to train them. Teach and train them, send them back out to the nations to do it right the next time. And they will learn war no more! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

77 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back over to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Seventeen

Getting The Leavening Out #3— The Four Horns And Horses, And The Quartet: The House Of YAHWEH's Work In These Last Days Will Turn The World From Wars To The Love Of YAHWEH Feast Of Unleavened Bread 04/24/11

K. Nearyah: If y'all please stand, I have the honor and privilege to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. I thought maybe I'd catch y'all singing out here this morning! [laughing] May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 (Let's see) Before I spoil your dinner, the smoked buffalo today and believe it or not we're gonna have it again tomorrow, but this buffalo tomorrow swims! [laughing] The buffalo fish. I've looked forward to this for a year now. We've been working towards this for a year and tomorrow we're gonna feed the multitudes! We're gonna feed them fish! I tell you, this is the best tasting fish you've ever tasted. I think it's the way Yahshua and His Apostles fixed it when they fed the multitudes.

3 Now, here in the Sanctuary, it's gonna be served here in the Sanctuary, so tomorrow we're gonna do a little bit of rearranging right after services and everybody will be expected to lend a hand. And we're going to eat right here, then we'll turn the tables back around again. We'll have

to turn them like we did the night for Seder, but that won't be done until tomorrow after services. You can practice today so you can just get it done quickly tomorrow. But we're gonna have the smoked buffalo fish. You got a really great experience coming.

4 I don't know if you remember me telling you about the carp fish. You know, people hate the buffalo and the carp; that is, the sports fishermen. They hate the buffalo and they hate the carp because of the bad word that got out about them in the time period when I was born when Texas and Oklahoma were under a drought. This was what the governor was speaking of this week, Rick Perry, and he was asking the churches to pray for rain. I think the Great Kohan Nearyah covered that. He was asking them to pray for rain saying that Texas is under the worst drought that it's been in since the thirties, the 1930s.

5 Now, that's the drought that drove my parents from Texas to Oklahoma and dad lost everything. He couldn't make a living. He couldn't get a crop



so he couldn't pay his bills so they foreclosed on his land. He loaded everything up. The banker told him, "Load what you can and whatever you can get it in and leave because when the sheriff gets there, they're gonna possess everything there. So take what you want and leave." He said, "Just take it and go." And that's what dad did. And as a result of that then I was born in Oklahoma, I think underneath the covered wagon. I think it was underneath. But I don't remember the talk about whether it was underneath or in the wagon, but I think it was underneath.

6 The little wagons that they had then, they're not as big as the big truck wagons we have today. They're very small. I think the box on it was about, maybe three feet wide, six feet or seven feet long, something like that. If you, if anyone knows where there's a covered wagon, you might measure it. Anyway, that's how the Work got started too. My family was protected in Oklahoma. **YAHWEH** cleansed Oklahoma with that drought and the dust storms that He brought that followed it. Everyone moved to California, I think. They moved anyway. Oklahoma became a Dust Bowl, as they called it. You can read about this in history.

7 **YAHWEH** said He set, in **Revelation 12**, if you don't have that sermon tape you really need to get it because **YAHWEH** guided a woman and took her to a place where she nourished a person for a Work of three and a half years. And of course, that Work is going on today right here. We're reaching, in fact, all nations. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 Now, of course, the world, we can see that the world is, you know, getting worse every day. This was just handed to me. *Scientists Target Drugs That Improve Behavior...* Now, they are giving these to people to test them. But they say, *...A pill to enhance moral behavior, a treatment for racist thoughts, a therapy to increase your empathy for people in other countries...* I guess, I guess maybe there's a lot more hatred, racist hatred than we realize. I understand there's a movement against the blacks and a movement against the whites and a movement against the Japanese and just everybody hates everyone else. And this pill is supposed to solve the problem. It's so strange what they don't want, they don't want moral behavior taught, but they want to give it to you in a pill! Of course, there's no money in teaching it, you know, but I guess there'll be big money in the pill.

9 Something else that's taking place right now is the nuclear bombs that're being dropped in Libya.

These are nuclear tactical bombs, bunker-buster bombs and they are now revealing that they are nuclear.

10 Now, on this moral behavior, they really don't want to change moral behavior. They want the swinging sixties to continue. They want fornication, adultery, bestiality, pedophilia, they want all of these things in their lives. They don't want to change that. They want to find a pill though to solve the problems that they are having with their neighbors. Give their neighbors a pill to stop their behavior against me, but "Don't give me a pill."

11 The result of their behavior, of course, is what I showed you the other day and I'm gonna show you these pictures again to get it in your mind what is taking place in the world because the four horns that the Savior or that we're binding the Savior to in this time period will be converted. There's going to be a huge conversion that is going to take place at the end of the nuclear war or during that time period right here, huge conversion that will take place. The Quartet is part of that. **YAHWEH** plainly shows that what is left of it, they will repent and, of course, with the guidance of the Priests of The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

12 It says, *Each year in the United States, about 150,000 babies are born with birth defects, ranging from mild to life threatening. While progress has been made in the detection and treatment of birth defects, they remain the leading cause of death in the first year of life. Birth defects... are often the result of genetic and environmental factors, but the causes of well over half of all birth defects are currently unknown...* We do know the cause and if they would turn to **Isayah 24** and read it, they would see the cause for all birth defects.

13 It also is what defiled the environment, as **YAHWEH** shows. But it's the breaking of **YAHWEH's** health Laws that He gives us in **Leviticus 18**. It's got the atmosphere that the Scripture calls firmament, it's getting it to where it's not doing its job properly. And as a result, we're having many earthquakes, increasing earthquakes. Tornados are ravaging the country in places we've never had tornados before. Every and all the disasters. That word **earthquakes**, in fact, it doesn't just mean earthquakes. It means what man calls "natural disasters" today.

14 But what bothers me, I guess, more than anything are the effects that it's having on the people's minds and people's bodies and the pictures that I have here, that right there is a result of your

sins. [shows picture on monitor of birth defect] And I think science knows this. I think a lot more of them know it than want to admit it. They write letters to us with no name saying, "We're glad you're bringing these facts out." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 *China's Generation of Mutant Births...* It says, ...*A new Chinese family planning study has shown that birth defects have risen by 40% in just six years. The shocking rise has been blamed on pollution...*

Well, what caused your pollution, you know? They can't look any further back than somebody burning some fossil fuel, as they call it, which is another lie. It seems like all the world, all the scientific and all education today are filled with lies. Just one lie after another. Well, where did it come from? Well it came from the churches, the religion that they follow because Christianity is nothing but lies, heaping lies. And all of them, many of them are worse than rabbits laying eggs on Easter, colored eggs. But that's the stupidity that the world is following while they claim to be hunting something to make us more aware of our morals so we can stop bothering the neighbors and stop hating one another.

16 The hatred is going to stop. In fact, in fact, **YAHWEH** is going to be loved. **YAHWEH** is going to be loved by the Quartet before this thing is over and they will see that what The House of **YAHWEH** is teaching right now, everyone is going to agree with it. That's what is in store, that's what's in Prophecy and you're a fool if you don't believe those Prophecies.

17 But a baby is being born with birth defects every thirty seconds in China. Now, this is in China alone. This right here looks like a baby growing in the back of a baby, but it looks like part of a chicken wing too. [shows picture on monitor]

18 The new twenty dollar bill that's put out by Canada, if you get the opportunity to look at it, it shows you the Catholic church and then the Queen of England, a highly respected figure and then it shows you the boat that I think it's what they expect or what Satan is trying to bring forth today and it's a mixture of beast and man. You can see the mixture in it of individuals like this but they have

a turtle's head or a bird's head and chicken wings and big killing beaks. And then it looks like a turtle with a pouch of a kangaroo and two babies looking out. It's a weird sight but it's no worse than what we're seeing in the real pictures of the babies being

born today. And of course, they claim they don't know what's causing it, but they're liars. They lie like Satan, all of them. Satan was a liar from the beginning and they're following Satan today. And that's the reason they hate my guts, by the way, they hate me because I'm telling them what's the cause and the cause is their sins, as **Isayah 24** says.

19 But I see babies suffering like this and I don't know, when I see this, I can't fathom people still wanting to be a part of this world or any part of it. It just amazes me that after the Scripture says if you take any part in it at all, you know, you're as guilty as the ones that have brought this from the beginning. And all the blood

from Abel, **YAHWEH** says, is going to be pasted on this family because they started it. They brought this perversion into all the world. This one family that He brought out of Egypt has brought this. These are the priests, the leaders, the four horns that have come down to us today, these four powers, and they're very much at work right now bringing forth this. And nobody's exactly, the result of it, nobody's the cause of it, yet they're all the cause of it because they all participate in it.

20 Today the whole world is worshiping lords. I don't know of one religion that doesn't use that name. Now, of course, that means *baal* and **baal** simply means *power* or *powerful* and like they display in the bull or in the golden calf. But the word lord, they don't realize, you know, they think they're worshiping the Savior, and Yahshua said they worship in vain. But this word **lord**, if you wanted to study it out, it's easy. You could get you an *Unger's Bible Dictionary*. I do believe that they have that fact. And if you'd look up the word **lord** or **rabbi**, look up the word **rabbi** or **rabim**, **rabbini** and you will find that the dead rabbis--that's where the word comes from. And when they died, they deified those rabbis, made lords out of them, the highest ones, the highest ranking ones. And the highest ranking ones were the ones that persecuted



The House of **YAHWEH** Prophets more and killed more of **YAHWEH**'s People than the others. They were the highest ranking rabbis. And that's where you get the word **lord**. It doesn't, it doesn't come from a being in heaven, a God in heaven. It comes from a God on earth that brought about this whole thing.

21 Mankind brought all of this about under influence of Satan, of course, but they brought it about. And the ones they're worshipping today, they are lords. They called them saints and they got so many of them--they worshiped them on their birthday and they got so many of them that they covered every day of the year; you had to take off and worship this lord called a saint. Well, this shows you how it ties in with the Catholic church because they make them a saint. After so many years they make them a saint and then you can worship them and they're expected to honor your prayers then because they're in heaven.

22 This is where all this strange teaching comes from. And people bow down and they'll say, "Do you know the lord, brother?" when you go into the churches. Well, which one? The Apostles said there're lords many. So which one are we supposed to worship? Well, look in your Talmud and they will tell you what the lords say and they can't agree among themselves. But what every one of them is bringing forth is, number one, deception. The other one is disobedience to **YAHWEH**'s Laws or what **YAHWEH** calls iniquity.

23 Imagine that being in your baby crib.

Imagine this. These are all the results of your sins.



Bestiality, fornication, adultery, pedophilia. Pedophilia is what makes Catholics or homosexuals as they call them. That's what the Scripture calls them.



24 If you turn over to **Yeremyah 23** you will see where it comes from. And this is what we're fighting today. We're the ones who oppose Babylon. In **Yeremyah 23:14. I have also seen in the prophets of Yerusalem...** This is where they came from. These are the rabbis that took this profaneness to all the world. You need to understand that when you're worshipping lord today, you're worshipping a dead rabbi that knows nothing. He didn't know much when he was alive and he knows less now. He knows nothing now.

25 **Yeremyah 23:14. I have also seen in the prophets of Yerusalem a horrible thing--they commit adultery and walk in lies...** They actually promote these lies. **...They also strengthen the hands of evildoers, so that no one turns back from his wickedness. All of them are like Sodom to Me, and her inhabitants are like Gomorrah...** They're sodomites. They're pushing sodomy to do away with the woman, to do away with childbirth, to do away with the family life that **YAHWEH** created. Everything about these religions is to destroy mankind. And if heaven and earth can be destroyed then **YAHWEH**'s Plan will not come forth. I praise **YAHWEH** that He will protect this heaven and earth. Now, that's in the Prophecies.

26 In **verse 15**, it says, **Therefore, this is what Father YAHWEH says concerning these prophets...** These prophets in Jerusalem, prophets of baal, prophets of the lord, prophets of the dead rabbis. **...Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall...** That is, I will permit this. He doesn't make them do it. The *King James Version* wrote it this way and everybody fell into the same trap, but **YAHWEH** allows it. He allows them to go their own way. As **Isayah** said, no matter what they do, whether they break the neck of a dog or eat the dog or eat the roadside dog that's killed with an automobile, they choose their own way. And He tells them to choose their way.

27 But notice, **...for from the prophets of Yerusalem...** These were the ones that persecuted the Prophets of **YAHWEH** from Galilee. **YAHWEH**'s Work was always done at Galilee. When they came to Jerusalem they got killed because they would not worship the dead rabbis. They would not listen to what they said. They would not follow the so-called oral law. Yahshua pointed it out to them what they were doing. He said, "You're worshipping in vain. You do away with the Laws of **YAHWEH** with your commandments." But **...from the prophets of Yerusalem profaneness has gone out into all the land.**

28 Now, if you go over to **Zecharyah 1**, this was written if you want to write it there in about 519 b.c.e., the **Book of Zecharyah**. Now, in this first chapter here He tells you what I've been trying to get up to for a year now. I told you, I told you I would last Passover so I'm going to get up to it, but I'm not gonna cover all of it, I can guarantee you that. This is by far the hardest subject that I've ever had to teach, but it's a subject you've got to understand because everything is tied in with what is taking place today which involves what Zecharyah taught right here. What he was speaking of right here where you see some horses in **verses 8-9** there. And then you come on over a little bit further and He shows you that a House is gonna be built in Jerusalem. What for? Well, so His Savior, so the Savior, Yahshua Messiah, could come there and die, be killed by the whole congregation of Israyl. In one accord they did.

29 And then, He says in **Zecharyah 1:17**. **Cry out further, saying; This is what Father YAHWEH says! My cities will again overflow with success; and YAHWEH will yet comfort Zion, and will yet choose Yerusalem...** Well, these are Prophecies, of course.

30 **Verse 18, Then I raised up my eyes, and looked, and behold, four horns...** Four horns. Well, of course, these four horns here are represented in the horns of the altar that is like the Lampstand, the Lampstand that sits in the pattern that **YAHWEH** gave to all of Israyl when He brought them out of the land of Egypt and He gave it to Mosheh and said all things are going to be made according to this pattern.

31 Well, these two altars, there were two altars, one for offering sacrifices and one for offering incense. There was no meat allowed on the one for offering incense, but the blood of the lamb had to be put on there once a year. Once a year this had to take place on the offering of the incense. All of these mean things.

32 **Verse 19, And I said to the Malak who talked with me: What are these? And he answered me...** [crying] (I got to get over this!) **YAHWEH** is not cruel, but He's got to allow this cruelty to take place and He's the Only One Who has a Plan to stop it. But He's got to allow it so we can see what it brings and we won't ever, we won't ever want it in our lives again. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And if you don't turn out to be a relentless Judge, like **YAHWEH** is, you won't be a part of the Kingdom that I want to be in because this Kingdom is going to put a stop to all of this stuff that we're seeing in

the world, but also the same thing is taking place in the universe. ...**These are the horns which have scattered Yahdah, Israyl, and Yerusalem.**

33 **Verse 20, Then YAHWEH showed me four craftsmen...** If you go over to **Psalms** now, **Psalms 118**, I'm just showing you this just to show you that there's a lot to this subject right here. In **Psalms 118**, we see here in **verse 27**, the sacrifice and Feast. Now there's a lot in this chapter that I've got to cover and it has to do with Righteousness, of course, and what The House of **YAHWEH** is doing in these Last Days and then getting answered prayer.

34 **Psalms 118:25. Save now...** Well, that's going to take place for all nations, for Judah, Jerusalem and Israyl. It is going to take place. In fact, the Quartet, it's going to take place for them as a result of your work that you're doing right now in reaching the nations. And by the way, we're reaching every country right now! Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

35 But we see in **verse 27, Bind the Sacrifice...** Well, the sacrifice He's speaking of here, and every scholar knows this, that that is Yahshua. They all know this. Nobody disagrees that this sacrifice that's spoken of here is a Feasty sacrifice that was for the purpose of taking away sins for breaking the Righteousness. That's all involved in these verses here above and the Hebrew meaning of them.

36 Now, that's as far as I can go with that right there right now. But I will get to it, **YAHWEH** willing. I want you to go over to **Revelation 6** now because, although this doesn't mention the horns here in any way, it does show us the powers of those horns that have scattered Jerusalem, this family that's come down to us today bringing the lord-God worship.

37 And we see the Lamb here that we have to bind, that had to be bound to the four horns--this is like the Quartet that's bound. They're bound by circumstance in and around the great River Euphrates. These're the Prophecies that I've been bringing you for years that's taking place. A third part of mankind will die in that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates. And these unclean spirits, unclean spirits, yes, terribly unclean, breaking **YAHWEH**'s Laws in every way and bringing forth what we see in the pictures there, but even worse than that.

38 If you can imagine dropping a bomb on a community full of men, women and children. Can you imagine that and what that bomb is doing to the bodies of those people? Now, as a result of your Work, **Isayah 2** shows war is going to be stopped.

Prisons are going to be opened. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You won't need prisons again. You won't need unfair, wicked judges ever again. But you won't have war. You will beat your swords into plowshares and your spears into pruninghooks.

39 I've told you the stories about how we used to, in a drought area now, when the drought was going on, my dad and mother knew how to raise food with very little rainfall at all. But we did have muddy, muddy creeks that didn't dry completely up. The fish didn't die, that is the carp and the buffalo didn't die because they're a very hardy fish that **YAHWEH** was keeping alive for another time period when two billion people are going to be fed with them. Yes, Beautiful! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 But here now we see the Lamb, the sacrifice that we saw over here in **Psalms 118:27** that had to be bound to these four horns, the four powers that come down to us today. Hold your place right there and go back to **Exodus**. I started to read this to you the other night and then it popped into my mind--the other day, **Exodus 1**-- that maybe I shouldn't read it right then, that I should wait until today to read it and refresh it in your mind.

41 But here in **Exodus 1**, that's the second Book in your... No, I'm just joking! I'm kidding! [laughing] I want you to remember now **Genesis 49**, **Genesis 49** and the tribes He names there. Remember, He started with Reuben, okay, now, and remember those tribes. Now, if you look at **verse 6**, He says, **Exodus 1:6**. Now **Yahseph and all his brothers, and all that generation died...** And yet He is saying this--Yahseph and his brothers, He's showing you a Prophecy of them for the Last Days. That's **Genesis 49:1**. And then He goes into every one of these men right here and at the beginning of **Exodus** here, which **Exodus** was written about 1706 b.c.e. to 1490 b.c.e. So He shows you here, they're all dead. The whole generation is dead.

42 Now, what He is giving to Mosheh here, He paints you a picture of Mosheh, a Work that He is about to start that He prophesied back here in **Genesis** to bring this people, bring this people, but not this people He's speaking of here, but their seed along with all their wicked things that they'd put in the seed of Abraham because that's where they came from, the seed of Abraham. But through their stupidity, through their sins that **YAHWEH** allowed now, He allowed them to go their own way, and put this in their genetic makeup.

43 Scientists can't make me believe in a thousand years that they don't know what genetic makeup

means. They would have to be stupider than the stupidest man on earth to not know, as much as they study this genetic makeup, to not know that this comes from STDs and it changes the original makeup of Abraham who kept My Laws, My Statutes and My Judgments, who had morality without a pill, who had True morality, taught to him by his mother Terah and his dad... Did I get that wrong? Are you with me? Everyone awake? You'll go back and look it up, won't you? You'll see if I said it right! [laughing]

44 Anyway, genetic, this genetics, they're changing it in test tubes. We were doing that fifty years ago in the State Board of Health Laboratories. And I said at that time, this doesn't look quite right to me to be doing this and I really don't want to do this. Now, I don't know how far they got with it, but the state was involved in it, the state of Kansas was involved in it at that time and it was more or less an experimental thing. But these experiments, you know, have gotten back into the bloodlines of men.

45 Now if you think about that and you think about Yahshua Who had to be a totally Righteous Person, without a pill, but totally Righteous and that Righteousness had to be taught to Him by the son of man, because it all had to come through the son of man. **YAHWEH** is doing this through the son of man to prove that the son of man can be made Perfect, like Him, so He can present the son of man as a team of Priests to the heavenly beings and they will know for sure that that son of man has the ability, has the character to judge and bring forth the Righteousness of **YAHWEH** and rule like He rules. Therefore, they will accept the son of man.

46 Now, if you think about it, He says in **Deuteronomy 30**, remember this always as you're remembering what He's bringing forth. I have proven, I'm proving this to heaven and to earth, which means there're beings in heaven. No, it's not the rabbis! The rabbis are dead in their grave and they are turned back to dust. And one day **YAHWEH** will say to that dust, "Put them back together." And **YAHWEH**, which that's what you're going to be, you're going to have that power, **YAHWEH** will command the son of man, but the son of man is going to have the power to do it. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Our Savior, Yahshua Messiah, He's the first One to receive that Power. In fact, **Yahchanaan 5** says all authority in heaven and earth has been given unto Him, been given to the son of man because He is the Son of man and the promise is made to the son of man.

47 Well here, these people now that he, that Yaaqob said I'm going to show you what will take place in you in the Last Days, all of this has come down to us, all this wickedness. But after this, you come to A.D. where there's a Righteous family that brought forth Yahshua and His Mind was not screwed up, His Body was not screwed up with the wickedness that was prophesied for that family--**YAHWEH** actually brought them forth out of this same family now. **YAHWEH** brought them forth from this same family, took them to Galilee. Some of them stayed in Galilee because they loved Righteousness. And from that breeding there came forth Yahseph and Miriam, who were the father and mother of Yahshua. I don't lie about that like the world does. The world is telling you that Yahseph is not his dad. The Scripture says that he is His dad. He's the Son of man. He couldn't receive that Power if He had not been the Son of man. It's only promised to the son of man. It's not promised to Malakim, to the angels as the *King James* calls them, in heaven. It had to be the son of man and they had to be tried and proven and He was tried and proven and He came through in flying colors and now He sits as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

48 But notice, this whole generation was dead and then **YAHWEH** brought their seed from Egypt and brought it into this land where the burning bush was and then He took them from there to receive the rest of the land. But He trained them there for quite some time, forty years, remember? And there He brought forth a certain seed from people who He had sent to teach them, men, sons of men He had sent to teach them.

49 Well, now we come down to **Revelation** and we see this Lamb Who, as **Revelation 1** now shows, that this is a Prophecy of our High Priest Yahshua to us, to The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days, you and I because we're called. We're the ones who are called. We're the remnant of the Galileans. Yes, of the Galileans, we are the seed of those people. The twelve Disciples were Galileans. Yahshua was Himself. Yahchanan was. Those, when they went to Jerusalem, they died.

50 Well, a certain group of Galileans came over by the North Pole, bringing buffalo with them, buffalo. If you study about the buffalo, you know that you can take that buffalo from August, in August, from hot August weather in Texas, 110 degrees, 120, it makes no difference, take him straight to Alaska, overnight in a plane, turn him loose and he'll start playing in the snow. He can

go from one climate to another. It doesn't hurt. He can live on snow for a certain length of time, they said.

51 Our ancestors of Galilee, under persecution, severe persecution, brought buffalo with them, came across to the United States and started certain tribes. When Columbus "found" America, everyone-history knows that he didn't, he wasn't the first to discover America, but he was put down by Britain as the discoverer because of the law of discovery, what you discover, you own. America is doing that now with the wealth in Afghanistan and Iraq and so forth.

52 So these tribes that came forth because of persecution, they had a Prophecy that the Great Kohan Yahodah brought out the other day and I hope you go back and get our literature on that because we did bring that out, the Prophecies of the White Buffalo. And of course, they had the White Buffalo in their caves, a White Buffalo, they said, would bring forth peace in these Last Days. You know why they wrote in code this way and parable? Because they knew they would be killed. They knew they were going to be killed and they were trying to leave something to their ancestors in worship of **YAHWEH**. They only used the Name Yah, most of them did. Some of them went ahead and used the Name **YAHWEH**. But that's the reason you find it in their songs today.

53 The Catholic church named them Indians. They killed off the ones who would not go to their schools, who would not be a part of their game. They killed them off and, of course, they put their children in the orphanages where they were raped by the priests and they made or they became as Sodom and Gomorrah, as you see in **Jeremyah 23**.

54 Well, here now, come back down now to our time period. That's where **YAHWEH** started. That was the "ends of the earth", by the way, the ends of the earth. And there's a Prophecy about me being taken from the ends of the earth which actually involves the Oklahoma Run because that was the ends of the earth. The earth doesn't have an end like a measuring tape, but it has ends of settlement. A land, a Babylonish land, the Prophets said, that is not yet established. That was one of the Prophecies concerning the Work in these Last Days and concerning Yahshua the Lamb, right here, the Lamb.

55 I saw the Lamb and He was doing certain things here, showing us certain things about the Quartet, the four horns spoken of back in **Zecharyah** and many other Scriptures now, many

other Scriptures. You're gonna be amazed at the amount of Scriptures that deal with this Quartet that come down to us today because they're part of that family of which is named in **Genesis 49**. But all of those were dead, but we're not dead and we are their descendants, in fact, the seed of Abraham. We're the true seed of Abraham because we're doing what Abraham taught. But there're many other seeds of Abraham.

56 Now, in this we see the crowns of authority; that is, authority given unto them. That's **Revelation 6:1-2** and then **Revelation 12** we see a red dragon which is leading them. Then in **Revelation 12:9**, and you really need to believe this that Satan has deceived the whole earth. So where can you find Salvation if Satan has deceived the whole earth? You've got to find the One Sent. There is no other. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 And the dragon gave them, **Revelation 13**, we see that the dragon gives these people their seat and great authority that deceive the earth and the Quartet and all at this time. They're all being led by Satan whose number one leader is the pope. That's the one they bring forward and this is the one that teaches rebellion and he does not lie about it. He will readily tell you, he won't teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**. None of the Christians, none of the churches do. None of the religions today will teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And yet, an identifying mark of the Creator is the Laws, the Laws that He gave. But they will not teach the Laws and they will persecute anyone they find keeping the Laws as they have persecuted The House of **YAHWEH**.

58 Well, in **Revelation 12** we see the seven heads. We see **Revelation 12:9**, her deceiving the whole world and this is the government, of course, and religion seen by Daniyl. Be turning there. **Daniyl 7**. And I want to plant something in your mind right here, get you to see something that I've never pointed out before that, it had to be saved for this Work right here.

59 But notice here in **verse 11**. He was speaking of the little horn here, of course, and the Roman empire that people think--let me point that out. These empires that Daniyl saw, we think well, one of them was an empire of a certain nation over here, a Gentile nation and then another nation rose up with an empire. It came and destroyed that one completely and then another one came and destroyed that one and then a fourth one came and it destroyed the third one. That's not what took place. This was a family that **YAHWEH** brought out of Egypt and He showed Daniyl four Hebrew

ruling powers, four Hebrew ruling powers here. And the fourth one, yes, was the Roman empire, the Roman Catholic church and its empire took over the whole world and their historians brag about this. "Our empire now rules the whole world." Read the history of the Catholic church.

60 No, it didn't start with two people born or raised by a wolf! [laughing] Romulus is a Pharaoh of Egypt who was reincarnated to be the Romulus that started the Roman empire of the Catholic church. No, Rome didn't start that way. These people, the way they built an army, they would go to a certain place and they would settle that place. Well, they would start with, the advice that was given at the school of Nimrod, the school of higher learning and they'd start building them a tower. And of course, as they became strong, they also became wealthy. They also became lustful so they would go and take over other people.

61 The Roman empire was the strongest there was because one thing, it ruled Babylon and another thing, it was building a huge, mighty army from the crusades and the gladiators where they trained. That's where they trained them there and some other places too, in Israyl too, I mean, in, yes, the tiny land of Israyl too. But they trained most of their gladiators, their top men, they would take them to Rome and that's what they used as their army.

62 They were mostly homosexuals and, of course, the leaders of these men, they were too. In fact, that's why they died so young. Alexander the great, it's written that he did die of a sexually transmitted disease from one of his generals, one of the four generals. They find love letters that reveal these things. The archeologists still do today. These things are still being revealed if you just want to spend some time researching, you can find it. It's not that hard to find now because we have the computer and Wikipedia.

63 But these men that built the empire in Rome, they were strong, ruthless men and everyone feared them, so they would quickly give in and this is how they became the rulers of the whole world. They didn't destroy the other kingdoms like we think or the other empires, they simply took them over. They would maybe kill a king if he wouldn't agree or if he didn't submit to them. But if he would submit to them, and join their government, they would merely take him in to be part of it.

64 The religions were the things they held onto the most, the religions. And they would die for their religion. So they accepted these religions

into the Roman empire. That's the reason it has so many different Gods displayed at the Vatican, Vatican City, because these were the leaders of the different nations that they took over. They were all Hebrew nations. The Hebrews spread like crazy. They took all the nations. That's the reason you can't find anything in any person in the world today that's not touched by this bloodline. And that's the reason they are carrying with them their cruelty that we see in **Genesis 49**, cruelty, the fighting, the love for war and their hatred, hatred for women, for the female. If they could get rid of the female, they're making you think that males can have babies and keep the population going and they've even brought movies forth trying to do this and they're still trying to experiment to see if it can actually be done and they'll, I'm sure, they'll find a way.

65 Well here in **Daniyl 7** now, notice **verse 11**, He says, speaking of this empire. This was the fourth empire, which every scholar that knows anything about the Scriptures at all, knows this was the Roman empire and led by the Catholic church who did away with **YAHWEH's** Laws.

66 He says in **Daniyl 7:11**. **I beheld, then, because of the voice...** This is proclamation. The word proclamation, like you got a proclamation. You still got the same government in Washington D.C., they put forth a proclamation and then they pass it into being a law and this is the way the laws are passed. Well, he says, **...the proclamation of the great...** That means *many*. **...words...** Which means *laws*. The proclaiming of the many laws and that's what we see in the world today. They'll pass a law which contradicts other laws so they try to pass another law to justify what they have done here, to make it right because they want to hold onto that law because it "freed" them from the noisome neighbor or whatever it was that was troubling. So they pass a law.

67 And the U.N. today now is doing this, if you notice. NATO, NATO the pope's army is doing this same thing, but they're passing laws for the nations today. Now, remember that word nations and remember that I said that right there because we're going to see this in Prophecy and we're going to see this given to Yahshua. The Prophecy says it's actually gonna be given to Yahshua as we tie Him to the horns of the second altar that actually takes this bunch before the Throne of **YAHWEH**, the second altar, the altar of incense. It also has four horns that we will see and those four horns mean these same four powers but powers of conversion takes place here.

68 But he says, **...which the horn spoke...** That's the Catholic church that led these. If you remember, it was made up of several religions and then some of them were plucked up by the roots. Plucked up by the roots? They took them, plucked them up and replanted them in Rome is what they did. They were plucked up, taken and replanted and if you'll look at that word, our farmers noticed it the first thing. They said, "Hey, that means transplanting." Well, of course, they took the religions they wanted and then they got to the place they wanted and Constantine said, "You're going to worship this God or these Gods right here. This is it. There will be no more. And if you don't worship them, then you're going to die."

69 So in this way then, the Catholic church became strong, very strong throughout the world. That's called crusades. It's still going on today, but you need to read about the crusades. If you haven't read our Work on it, you need to read it and see what it has to do with what is going on today in our Work because there is One Sent today, One Sent who opposes Babylon and you're looking at him right now! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

70 Okay, he says, **...I beheld until the beast was slain...** Which means the beast is going to be slain. You see that? **...until the beast was slain...** Speaking of this Roman empire which is still in operation today. Yes, his ancestors are dead. They died before their seed came out of Egypt, but they're still alive in their seed and these horns that He gave or showed Mosheh, that became a reality after Daniyl. Daniyl just repropheied this thing and then it took place, in history, and came down to us today. These Prophecies, brethren, are sure. They're real. You can trust them, every last one of them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 Now, in **verse 11**, the last part, notice, **...and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame...** This is the nuclear burning flame here, of course, the nuclear burning that takes place.

72 Then **verse 12**, he says, **As concerning the rest of the beasts...** There are more, see. There're three more ruling the world at this time. **...concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their governments taken away; yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time...** This is for conversion, of course.

73 **Verse 13, I saw in the night visions, and behold, One like...** Now, this night vision means it's gonna creep up on you if you're not watching. This is what the Apostles and Yahshua were explaining in

the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. It's going to come at a time when you least expect it to come. There's a Work that's gonna be done in one day, Prophecy shows, one day, where conversions will take place and **YAHWEH** will be loved at the end of that day. That's what Prophecy shows. But it's building up to that conversion point. He's not trying to convert them now. He's allowing them enough rope to hang themselves and once they're hung and they see that the Prophecies were fulfilled, they are going to turn to **YAHWEH** with your guidance, of course, because the Priests are shown there with them.

74 Verse 13, I saw in the night visions, and behold, One like the Son of man came with the clouds... With the clouds, well now, what could this be? Well, we'll see just shortly. **...the clouds of heaven...** The clouds of heaven here. **...and came to the Ancient of days, and they were brought together before Him...** Brought together before Him.

75 And if you know this, if you've read anything about the Priests, these Priests, body of Priests that was given to Mosheh, you'll know that those Priests have to take or they have to be there to justify or let it be known that a person is converted. They're the ones who bring the people. They're the ones who teach the people. And they're the ones who bring the people to **YAHWEH** and then they make atonement for that person. Remember, all of this is shown in the Law of the Priesthood. The Priesthood here is a picture, as the Apostles said, a pattern that **YAHWEH** said you're going to make mankind according to this pattern, make him into the Image of **YAHWEH**.

76 Verse 14, And there was given Him Ruling Authority, and Glory... That Glory was covered yesterday. I thought that was really great what the Great Kohan Tsepanyah brought. Given unto Him this Great Glory. **...and a kingdom, that all peoples...** And notice, **...nations...** Now, these are nations that are left alive at this time of this cloud from heaven. **...and languages...** These are all the things that the Babylonish system now rules, as **Revelation 17** shows you. The ruling authority that sits on the seven hills of Rome at this time that brings forth the abominations to them, to

all the world at this time. That's all shown in **Revelation 17**.

77 Well, these are all going to be given to Him. That Him there is Yahshua, One like the son of man. He is the Son of man and He's received all that Power and Great Glory. And all nations, people, and nations and languages, remember the word **nations** because it's a great clue in understanding these other Prophecies that have to do with our Work right now. That's what we're doing. We're bundling up the nations, bundling them up in one ball to present to our High Priest who then takes them to **YAHWEH**. That's our job in a nutshell. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 ...His Government is an Everlasting Government, which will not pass away; and His Kingdom is one which will not be destroyed... Not ever.

79 Well, that's what we see in the horns right now and we will--by the way, we'll get on this again in the morning, **YAHWEH** willing, we will. If He doesn't bring something tonight and say, "Get on this instead." And hopefully somebody won't get out there and sin and screw up and I have to be pulled off of this and preach something else! [laughing]

80 But in the morning, don't forget your work this afternoon now. Be part of the Work. Make yourself a part of this Work. Find your place in The House of **YAHWEH**. Whatever's assigned to you, do it with all your might. But in the morning, in the morning, don't, don't come late. Come early! Come early and help, help, help with the Work here. Help set up. We'll have the coffee and everything waiting on you unless you come before we do. And then be a part of this Work now, tomorrow, more than you ever have before. Be a servant tomorrow more than you ever have in your life before in the House. Be a servant in the House tomorrow, in the morning! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

81 And I'm going to feed you like Yahshua did on fish. The greatest fish you've ever eaten is gonna be served to you tomorrow. You're really gonna get a boost here. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Be part of the Work. Make yourself a part of this Work. Find your place in The House of YAHWEH. Whatever's assigned to you, do it with all your might.

Chapter Eighteen

Getting The Leavening Out #4— In The Last Generation Of Mattithyah 24:33-35, Knowledge Will Be Increased As Spoken Of In Daniyl 12:4—Planes And Bombs Were Invented In This Generation To Bring About The Finishing Of YAHWEH's Plan In Revelation 10:7 Feast Of Unleavened Bread 04/25/11 am

K. Michayl: It's my great opportunity to present to you the Greatest Teacher on earth our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! I see you're all back and you're still rejoicing! You may be seated but don't go to sleep now! We got a lot to cover here! Praise **YAHWEH** for that beautiful rain! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We got to cover all of this today plus... So, so, be prepared to spend the day. Okay? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Don't plan on leaving! I'll get down to this. This is another pile that we got to somehow cover this morning before we, hopefully before we, before we quit. Now, I hope y'all got your *Books of YAHWEH* because I want to walk you through this thing and you've got to understand this.

3 You've got to understand that the beastly system, the family, they will probably all be saved, you know, at the end of the millennium. They'll probably, you know, the ones that were called and left won't, but the others who weren't called

and were never interested in the Scriptures, those are gonna have an opportunity for Salvation, like all of your kinfolks. They'll have an opportunity for Salvation but now due to their disbelief, they could pull you out of The House of **YAHWEH** and disqualify you right now and they could make it in, they could make it to Eternal Life later themselves. That'd be a hard thing for them to live with, I know, knowing that they pulled you out of the House and caused you to lose your Salvation. That would be bad.

4 But the four horns that our forefathers tied or bound the Savior to was, of course, He was bound to have to give His Life for us so we could be saved. Now, that's the binding that took place. It's not like chains, although when they arrested Him, they bound His Hands and Feet too and then nailed Him to a stake to die. But the four horns of the altar that He was on was an altar of sacrifice and death and He was bound to that by our forefathers. That's the



family that **YAHWEH** dealt with. He took them into Egypt, then He brought them out of Egypt. That is, He brought their seed out of Egypt and said, "This is the way your character is going to be now and this is what you're going to bring down to the Last Days." What a gift, huh? [laughing] Made subject to vanity and then **YAHWEH** tells you, "Overcome this stupid vanity." And He put it as a test for you to overcome, to be a part of this Great Kingdom that will now bind Yahshua to the altar of prayer, the four horns.

5 We'll see all this in detail later, not today, but we'll see it. The four horns of prayer and beautiful incense that show you the abundant living, the abundant living that we're going to have very, very soon now. That was the second altar that'd never been put inside. It was supposed to be put inside the Holy of Holies but it never did make it. It hasn't made it yet. It's going to, due to your Work. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] A huge number is going to come out of this last generation.

6 Let's turn over to **Mattithyah 24**. Everybody get this and get it in your minds what Yahshua, Who is now High Priest is teaching you right now. It's He teaching you. No House of **YAHWEH** could operate without a High Priest and we're gonna see this brought down to us in detail in Prophecy in just a little bit, but establish this in your mind right now.

7 **Mattithyah 24:31** says **In the same way... Look back to verse 32, Now learn a parable from the fig tree: When its branch becomes tender and puts out leaves, you know that summer is near.**

8 **Verse 33, In the same way, when you see all these things...** So we know that we can see these things that He's talking about here.

9 And when you see these things, in **verse 34**, He says, Know that **...That generation...** That generation or that **age**, as it should be. I've brought this in a sermon, gave details so you can get that sermon. [Sermon dated 02/05/11] But it's the ages, the ages that **YAHWEH** gave to mankind to bring him up to this point and the end age that He's talking about that's called a generation, there, is for the time period He says we're going to see these things and know that's the last age. Of course, we're seeing these things now and that's what this is all about.

10 The first one it says there, notice I want you to see the first Work that He points out here. Now, to have a Work, you got to send somebody to do it, of course. We're the ones who He sent, brethren, to do it and we're going to do it.

11 **Mattithyah 24:14. And this Message of the**

Kingdom... That's the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. We're the only ones on the face of the earth who're teaching the Message of the Kingdom. When the Prophets were alive, there might be one Prophet doing the Work of **YAHWEH** and all the others, prophets of baal. Just like they are now, prophets of the lord, the rabbis, prophets of the rabbis that wrote their own laws and say, "We want a king. We don't want **YAHWEH**. We want a king to reign over us and we're going to follow the oral laws that Mosheh gave to our forefathers before he died and handed down to us. That's what we're going to follow from now on." And Yahshua said you make void Salvation by doing this and you're worshipping in vain by doing this.

12 But **verse 14, And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world...** That means all nations, notice, all nations and you got to get that word **nations**. We're gonna bring it up. **...and then The End...** The End of that age. **...will come..**

13 The Message of **YAHWEH**, you see it involves darkness, the darkening of the sun, right? In **verse 29**, you see that? The darkening of the sun, the darkening of the sun is part of that end age. Well, what could darken the sun? Not a grassfire. We've had our share of that and it's not darkened yet.

14 If you look over to **Zephanyah 1** and look here at **verses 15-17**. He says, **verse 15, That day is a day of wrath...** It's a wrath among the nations. **YAHWEH** is not wrathful. He's not hurt. He's not displeased. His Plan is going super and He knows it. You're about to be born into the Great **YAHWEH** Family and He is rejoicing and so is Yahshua and He is not mad about a thing. I can guarantee you that. He sees His Plan coming to pass in perfection. But the nations are angry. The nations are angry as **Revelation 10** says.

15 This is found on page 712, 712. It's a small Book, **Zephanyah**, page 712. Got it? [laughing] Okay. **Zephanyah 1:15. That day is a day of wrath...** Among the nations. They're all hating each other. That's what we're seeing now. **...a day of trouble and distress...** That's what we're seeing now including all the birth defects and the confused minds and people shooting each other on the street, having shootouts, shootouts like they did in the western shows or western movies. They're just copying the western movies. That's where they're taught.

16 **...a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness...** Darkness. Well there's your Prophecy. **Mattithyah 24** was prophesied right here, also prophesied in **Yahyl**, sun will be darkened, the moon

will not give its light and stars will fall from heaven, that's in **Mattithyah 24:29**. ...and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness... That's what the day is coming to that we're going to see.

17 **Verse 16, A day of the trumpet...** And of course, the blowing of the trumpets, sounding the alarm.

18 **Verse 17, I will bring such distress...** That is, He will allow this family that He brought up out of Egypt, which now includes you and your seed within you. **I will allow men to bring such distress upon themselves, that they will walk like blind men—because they have sinned against YAHWEH!...** So we see here, their sins, their sins have caused this thing as Isayah also said. **...Their blood will be poured out like dust, and their flesh like the dung...** So we can see bodies being torn apart, knowing this darkness is going to come through war, through war.

19 Now, you must have a nuclear bomb, I know you got to have a nuclear bomb in order to darken the sun. The tests have been run by American and Russian scientists, you know so they know that this will take place when the bombs are dropped. Now, Mosheh didn't have this. Mosheh prophesied of it in **Deuteronomy 28**, gives the color of the fallout dust that comes with it and says it will come down from heaven upon you. We now realize that. We see the nuclear activity and the particles that come from it that people are worried to death about and I would too if it wasn't for the fact that **YAHWEH** said this is the Protected Place. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 We see earthquakes. I don't worry about it. **YAHWEH** said this is the least likely place on the face of the earth that's gonna have an earthquake, so do the newspapers. The seismograph crews, they know exactly what that Scripture means but, you know, to realize this is the Protected Place, you must be converted. Repent and humble yourself and let **YAHWEH** open your mind to understanding.

21 But Mosheh talked about these things and even gave you the color of the fallout dust that comes with it. We called it dust that the two fishermen picked up off of the waters after Hiroshima and Nagasaki. And they talked about it for years, the bomb, the bomb.

22 Now, remember the generation. Remember too that Daniyl said in the Last Days--let's read that right quickly because He talks about, found on page 684. He says, **Daniyl 12:1. And at that time... there will be a time of trouble... A great time of trouble. ...such as never was since there was a nation... Since there was a nation. ...to that same time. And**

at that time your people will be delivered, everyone who will be found written in The Book of Life... The Savior showed us who is written in the Book and said, "Blessed are those who keep His Laws," in the very last Book, last chapter, almost the last verse of your bible, **Revelation 22:14**.

23 But notice, he says in **Daniyl 12:4, But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book to the time of The End...** Or the end age. So he's speaking of the same thing the Savior's speaking of. **...many will run to and fro, and knowledge will be increased...** Well, of course, **YAHWEH** increased their knowledge or allowed it to be increased. The great schools of Babylon, the schools of higher learning, He allowed them to proceed so He could show the end result.

24 So here now in **Zephanyah 1:17**, he says, because you have broken these Laws, because of this, blindness has come upon you because you have sinned, distress--and the sun will be darkened, darkness and thick darkness, He says, will take place there.

25 So here's the nuclear bomb and when would you think the nuclear bomb would have been invented? *The history of nuclear weapons chronicles the development of nuclear weapons. Nuclear weapons possess enormous destructive potential derived from nuclear fission or nuclear fusion reactions. Starting with scientific breakthroughs of the '30s...* In the 1930s. Would you ever imagine that? It looks like as smart as science has been, you know, they would have done this years ago. You know, maybe thousands of years ago. They were really getting smart after those schools of Babylon, especially NATO and when they moved--when they moved these Nimrod schools to NATO. That's what that is, by the way. I'll bring you much more on it later, but it's nothing more than the Nimrod schools that train. I want you to know what's taking place right now.

26 By the way, they moved that to Rome in '67. You remember what took place in '67? That's when **YAHWEH** brought me to Abilene, 1967. That's when the NATO school moved to Rome to train people to go out and take their respective positions in the nations so they could bring about rioting in Egypt and in other places. This is where the long-range plans are made, brethren. NATO has been called the "army of the pope." Now, if you can get all this in your mind, you can see the other half of this family, the other part of this family, they make up more than half. We're part of the family that came out of Egypt but we're the ones who followed the ones who went to Galilee and stood up for the Laws like the Sephardic Jews, Sephardic Jews. (Not yet,

Dave. [laughing] Wait until I say the word **Hawkins** and then you can.)

27 But breakthrough of the '30s now. ...*that made their development possible, and continuing through the nuclear arms race and nuclear testing of the Cold War, the issues of proliferation and possible use for terrorism still remain in the early 21st century.*

28 ...*The first fission weapons, also known as "Big Jims" were developed jointly by the United States, Britain and Canada during World War II in what was called the Manhattan Project...* Starting with a breakthrough in the '30s. I was born in 1934.

29 ...*the Manhattan Project was the effort led by the United States with participation from the United Kingdom and Canada, which resulted in the development of the first atomic bomb during World War II. From 1942 to 1946...* 1934 was when I was born and in 1942 I was eight years old and I remember this taking place.

30 I was eight years old. I remember this taking place. In fact, I remember people that came back from the wars--this war went on for quite some time, then they came back from the wars. One of my very close friends had an arm taken off at the shoulder when he got back. Another one, his mind went blank on him and he finally killed himself, I think. Well, he shot himself in the head, it didn't kill him and you could see his brain working. They left a piece out of his skull. Then he went back later, and got a gun and finished the job later. But that's how his mind was ruined from the wars he just came back from.

31 ...*Nuclear weapons. In the history of warfare...* This is what we need now to darken the sun and in the '30s, in this generation, if you can get that in your head, this last generation knowledge is increased and here is what they do with the knowledge. ...*In the history of warfare, only two nuclear weapons have been detonated offensively, both near the end of World War II. The first was detonated on the morning of 6 August, 1945...* 1945? I was born in '34, I was eleven years old when that bomb was dropped, eleven years old.

32 When I was eleven years old, I was studying extensively and I was so interested in the Scriptures at that time, I wore out my *King James Version*. Of course, I got it wet a few times too. I'd be out there. I did my studying, rather I liked to study outside for some reason. I don't like to sit in a house and study. When I do, I want windows. And the guards tell me, "Shut your windows and shut your blinds!" I said, let me go find a hiding place somewhere else! But I have that liking. I guess it was because of my childhood when I would lean up against a tree with

a fishing pole laying across my feet and my bible in my hand.

33 This afternoon you're gonna see some of this because the group of evangelists held a bunch of meetings and they went by where I was born and where the covered wagons went. And it was in a covered wagon that mother and dad took me from Texas to Oklahoma, of course, in the bowels of my mother, and I was born in a certain place, Cleveland County and the wagon didn't stop, mother didn't stop until she got there and that's where I was born, out in the open. Maybe that's what set the stage of wanting to stay out in the open air all the time! But that's the way I like to study. Sometimes I'll be studying and I'll have six or eight books out on the table outside in the sun and a big puff of wind will blow and I'll go chasing papers, notes and things like this. But I still want to stay there rather than inside.

34 Anyway, the wars, I was eleven years old at that time and I remember how we would talk about the Scriptures, you know, and one of the things that was talked about was the burning and everyone wondered, at that time, about the burning. Well, we found out about the burning with this nuclear war, but it wasn't even then convincing until the government started running tests to see what would actually take place if we have an all-out nuclear war. Well, lo and behold, we find out that the sun will be darkened.

35 ...*The first was detonated on the morning of 6 August, 1945...* In my lifetime. ...*when the United States dropped a uranium gun-type device code-named "Little Boy" on the Japanese city of Hiroshima...* The device code-named "Fat Man" was dropped on the city of Nagasaki. ...*These two bombings resulted in the deaths of approximately 200,000 Japanese...* Well, that's what they do with the increase knowledge that **YAHWEH** gives them. (Let me see what else I want to bring you on that right there, the bomb.)

36 The atomic bomb, Hiroshima and Nagasaki. I think this is the same article but it has a picture here of the mushroom cloud. (We don't have a monitor here. Do you see it out there? Can you see that picture? There? Okay. I don't know why this one's off. Just to aggravate me, I think. But you're not gonna ruin my Feast! [laughing] This is gonna be the greatest day that you have ever lived, brethren.)

37 Okay. That's the bomb. Now, He says in this generation, in this generation now, at the same time, this Message is going to be preached in this generation. Darkness is going to come to the sun, gonna darken the sun when this takes place and

it is going to take place according to Prophecy. And from seeing all these other things take place, you know, I would say that it's been prophesied in detail. I'm gonna show you a lot of them here today, **YAHWEH** willing, and I'm pretty sure that this nuclear burning is going to take place. In fact, I'm one hundred percent convinced of it.

38 Now, you need something to carry this with, right? You need something to carry the bomb with so when would you think that we would develop that device? Something to carry the bomb with. *The Wright brothers, Orville (August 19th, 1871)...* Was when he was born. Died *...January 30th, 1948...* Right after I was born. *...and Wilbur (April 16th, 1867-May 30th, 1912) were the two Americans credited with inventing and building the world's first successful airplane and making the first controlled, powered and sustained heavier-than-air human flight on December 17th, 1903...* 1903. I was born in 1934. That was thirty-one years before I was born and their schools of higher learning developed this, of course, so they could take the bombs to Hiroshima and Nagasaki. I think that flight, that first flight only lasted twelve seconds, I believe, it stayed in the air twelve seconds. Now, that was in

1903, 1903. You were all born in the 1900s, were you not? Somebody here before that? 1900s. Get that in your mind.

39 Now, in the same age, in this same age, **YAHWEH**--Yahshua now is telling us that, **Mattithyah 24:14**, you must have one to bear witness. You got to have one to bear witness, He says, and to take the Message, the Message must be taken to all nations and it must be from that family because "You only have I dealt with." Must be from that family of **Amosyah 3:2**. "You only have I dealt with of all the families of the earth."

40 The name Hawkins, (David, would you mind coming and giving that?) I had the Great Kohan David Yahodah looking this up and doing research on it and I said, I don't have time to even go over it. I need you to come and do this. The word or the name Hawkins, now I know you've got it in your mind, what your history is teaching you, which is a bunch of lies written by Christians who tell lies all the time like Easter and Halloween. So what can you expect in the schools? Well, research now is being done and, of course, our research team is working night and day to get this for you. And here is the Great Kohan David Yahodah Hawkins.

K. Yahodah:

Please be seated again. You heard Pastor talk about the Sephardic Jews there. Keep that in mind. Sephardim or Sephardic Jews. *The Jewish Encyclopedia* talks about these people and once you start finding some of the things they were doing and couple that with the historical documentation and a new book that's coming out. In fact, it hasn't even been put in the bookshelves of the bookstores yet. It still hasn't been completely published. You find out some things.

I remember my own family. I remember blood relatives of my own family thinking that the last person that would ever be a Righteous man was anybody named Hawkins. That's one of the reasons they're not here and I am. What I'm trying to say is, not to talk about me but to point out, I didn't see it that way and I thought, well I always believed the Holy Scriptures were for any man who wanted to live by them, regardless of color, gender or whatever. So why could not a Hawkins be a Righteous man in the Scriptures just as much as a Polish guy like me named Verner?

But anyway, the word Sephardic Jew, now this was a very interesting thing. They're called **Sephardim** in Hebrew. *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, Volume 11, pages 197-198 says the Sephardic Jews were Hebrew people who were persecuted against and kicked out

of Spain from the year 1492 of this current era up until the year 1815 when Napoleon put a stop to it. Oddly enough though, there were still laws on the books of the Spanish government and Portuguese government that still allowed mistreatment of Jews until the year 1968 C.E. That's only forty-three years ago. All this, of course, these were two Roman Catholic controlled countries. It's a known fact that the last Spanish dictator, Franco, was very loyal to Pope Pius XII as well as Benedict XV, Pius X and Leo X and Pius IX before.

The point of the matter is these people were really persecuted. The persecution started in the year 1492, the same year Christopher Columbus supposedly discovered America. One of the things that we understand is the Sephardic Jews are the ones I'm talking about. They caught the brunt of this persecution. When you find out what or who these people really were and what came from them, you can see why Satan went out of her way to persecute them. At that time, the Roman church basically either killed them or ran them out of these two countries. Many of the Sephardic Jews, these people eventually migrated to other parts of the world. It is known they went to Holland and places like England and both North America and South America, where the largest numbers of them are to this day.

Now, something about these people, they had a very interesting way of living. The Sephardic Jews insisted that the Hebrew language and writing be written and spoken in a totally pure state with no changes, additions or deletions. In other words, no vowel points, no misspelling of words, no taking words out or changing the words. The Sephardic Jews also showed a real serious zealousness for the keeping of the Torah, the Laws, and they were very strict with anyone who wanted to do otherwise. Remember, Yahshua said, "Get thee hence, Satan." They would say, "Go away."

The Sephardic Jews also did something that you've heard a lot about lately. These people, when they decided to sing and have music, they only sang very simple songs and melodies. They didn't get up there with a ninety-six piece marching band, steel guitars, rock-a-billy rack-a-boom, you know, and all that other stuff. One mandolin, one small harp, possibly a concertina, the forerunner of the accordion, very simple instruments and very simple melodies. You didn't have something like or you wouldn't see these people performing the Barber of Seville opera. Very simple things. It's very important you understand this because there's something about these people that's very strong.

The Sephardic Jews also practiced staying separate from anyone whose beliefs differed from, disagreed or opposed theirs. In other words, they had nothing to do with Christianity, Orthodox Judaism, Liberal Judaism, and Reformed Judaism. They had nothing to do with the Islamics because they worshiped El and Elohim, Allah. They had nothing to do with these things. They stayed separated from these people. They didn't treat them roughly. It said they were very kindly disposed to everyone that knew them. They were held in high respect. They got along well with everyone because they knew they wouldn't mistreat them.

Sephardic Jews would not marry anyone but another Sephardic Jew. They would not marry a Christian, an Orthodox Jew, an Islamic, or a Buddhist or a Shinto or anything else, or a Hindu, you name it. They wouldn't marry. It would only be another Sephardic Jew. They never entered interfaith marriages or even marriages with anyone, even a Jew that even had the slightest difference to their belief.

The Sephardic Jewish congregations, each one was presided over by one man who had full authority. Sound familiar? The word **Sephardic** or **Sephardim** in English is a translation of the Hebrew word **Sephardim**, itself a form of the original Hebrew word **sephar**. The *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, Volume 2, pages 1017-1018 and the *Hebrew-Chaldee Lexicon* to

the Old Testament by Julius Furst, pages 205, 511, 992 and 994 show this word means *to mark...* The Mark of **YAHWEH**. *...to write...* Sound familiar? *...to split off or separate, Abel, a letter, a document, a book, a writer...* And here's the big one. *...planted in The House of YAHWEH...* And especially, *...a bible teacher.*

Now, here's where the Hawkins thing comes in. The name **Hawkins** is traditionally accepted to be an Anglo-Saxon name, but modern researchers now show that this name is indeed Hebrew and traces by way of Hebrew lexicons to even the days of Mosheh. In the book named *Star, Crescent and Cross, Jews and Muslims in Colonial America*--Now this book has not been put up for sale. Its publication has not been finished, but it's expected to be published sometime this year by McFarland. That's the printer. This book's authors Elizabeth Caldwell Hirshman and Donald N. Yates provide this information about the name Hawkins and several other famous names on the website of DNA Consultants where this is said--is quoted from the book when it comes out.

Among original investigations by the authors are genealogical studies of the West Country Gentlemen and others who proposed and promoted England's first colonies. From Sir John Hawkins (Sephardic Jewish surname Haquines) and Sir Francis Drake (whose family coat of arms bore a six-pointed star until it was air-brushed out by later historians) to Stephen Parmenius, (a Jew from Turkish-held Hungary) and Captain John Smith, the principal players in England's colonization... John Smith came and tried to organize what became Virginia. ...colonization efforts are revealed to be far different from the white Anglo-Saxon Christian buccaneers American school children are taught about...

The Sephardic Hebrew surname Haquines, from which comes Hawkins, which was a surname of men like Sir John Hawkins who lived in England in the days of the first American colonies, when they were being started, it comes from the Hebrew word **haqana**. This word is listed on page 1388 of Volume 2 of the *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow which shows this word means *a zealous priest*. And it uses a Feast--Priests, well the Priests, kept the Feast, that are in the Holy Scriptures like Eleazar and Phinehas in the books of the Torah and also the **Book of Judges** as examples of what this word means.

What all this information points out, the name Hawkins is actually a Hebrew name and those named Hawkins trace back to Sephardic Jews, who basically live the same way you do now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

At this time, I reestablish our Pastor, the Great Kohan Yisrayl Hawkins.

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins:

41 You may be seated again quickly. (Let's see. Let me see something right here.) If anyone gets that book, it's not on the market yet, but it should be soon, I would like to have a copy if you could let me know. It will be published in 2011 they claim by McFarland and the author is Elizabeth Caldwell.

42 Remember it means, this **Sephardic** means *zealous*, I mean *zealous priest*. That doesn't mean they're The House of **YAHWEH**. They're not. They will be here and be part of it one day soon because they are studying our stuff right now. They're studying it right now. Did you hear that? Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

43 Okay. Now, this, now what Yahshua's telling you here now is that in **Mattithyah 24**, He says you're gonna see these things, this thing that you're seeing must, **verse 14**, must have one to bear witness to take the Message of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and must be of the family. And that word **Hawkins** there shows that where the word **Hawkins** comes from is actually from the zealous Priests. If you remember, Yliyah said that he was a zealous Priest of **YAHWEH**, zealous for the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

44 Now, this is in the Last Days and it must go out to all nations, all nations. I was just handed the latest here. In phone calls alone, now this is cell phones that have come in, in just the last few weeks. This is 2,860,056 cell phone calls to The House of **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] This is coming from all nations. Our TV ads are 14 million already. The total, just to skip all of this and get you to the total. We're reaching in the nations now 27,146,298 people. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So that is fulfilling that Prophecy and this is something you can see and it's the only group, we're the only group on the face of the earth that's fulfilling this Prophecy in this generation, this last generation.

45 Well the last generation now, we see that this had to go out from the established House, from an established House. Turn over to **Micahyah**. That's found on page 705, **Micahyah**. Now, this is what takes the Message, remember, to all nations. So here now we have and we're doing it, reaching all nations. There for a while we couldn't get into two countries and we've gotten into those countries. We're in every one of them now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

46 So here in **Micahyah**, He says, **Micahyah 4:1**.

But in the Last Days... So here we see now this is the last generation it's speaking of again. **...it will come to pass that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** So here's the Prophecy saying it's going to be established in the chief of the nations. Of course, the chief of the nations, right now, didn't exist in the time that this Prophecy was written. This Prophecy was written in about 710 b.c.e., but it was prophesying of a chief nation or the chief of the nations, the chief of the nations.

47 Everyone admits now that the United States is the chief of the nations in this generation. It had to be in this generation the chief of the nations in this generation. And that's where The House of **YAHWEH** had to be established. Couldn't be established in Jerusalem. No, the time is coming when the Father won't be worshiped there. That's what the Savior said and you better believe it. He's not being worshiped there.

48 **...It will be raised above all congregations...** That's the Word of **YAHWEH**. You're going to be raised above all congregations of the earth. **...and all peoples will eventually flow to it...** Here's where our Work is paying off now to tie Yahshua to the four horns of the altar of prayer. They can't reach **YAHWEH** at this time. In fact, Yahshua Himself said, "I pray not for the world." I pray not for the world. Well, who's He praying for at this time and what prayers are getting through to **YAHWEH**? Certainly not the prayers of the nations, none of them.

49 If you read the history He set up of the pattern of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, it had to go through a High Priest. Well, I'm getting ahead of myself here. But notice, **...It will be raised above all congregations and all peoples will eventually flow to it...** Now, the ones that're going to flow to it are the two billion people who are left alive at the end of this nuclear war that **YAHWEH** says your sins are bringing, along with the sickness and confusion.

50 **Verse 2, And many nations will come, and say...** There'll be parts of nations here left over that will come and say. **...Come, and let us go up...** They're saying this now, by the way. There're a lot of people saying, "We need to get to The House of **YAHWEH**." The governments at this time are saying, "No, you can't have a visa. No, thank you. Go back home." Now, this is taking place in thousands and thousands of cases, brethren. People

wanting to get here to keep the Feast and can't. Some of them are making it! We have people here, we have people here as far away as from Africa this Feast! Australia! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

51 **Verse 2, And many nations will come, and say; Come and let us go up to the mountain; uplifting...** The promoted House. **...of YAHWEH, and to the House of the Father of Yaaqob; and He will teach us...** Now, notice the family, of the family Yaaqob. Remember, Yaaqob said, "Come, I'm going to show you what's going to take place in the last Days." He prophesied of The House of YAHWEH, tied to Yahshua in that chapter of **Genesis. Genesis!** As far back as **Genesis**. The House of Yaaqob, the family, so we've got to be from that family. We are from that family.

52 This book couldn't have come out at a better time, brethren. I knew that we were, I knew that we were of the family, all of us, years ago from the Scriptures. But now this book is coming out and has absolute proof that the world will finally believe. Mine was absolute proof but they don't believe the Scripture. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

53 **...and He will teach us of His Ways...** That means they're not being taught His Ways except right here in this established House of YAHWEH. You see that? You're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. **Luke 24:25**. And we, not only will we be taught, but notice, **...and we will walk in His Paths...** We're going to walk it. These nations, the nations will come and do this. **...Because the Laws will depart from Zion...** Yes, YAHWEH won't be worshiped there. They're going to have to come to His House. That's a fact. If you, whatever you are, if you believe the Scriptures, you will believe there is no Salvation outside The House of YAHWEH. None. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

How does He judge? First off, by confession, repentance, then taking your prayer to YAHWEH. Now, that's the pattern that was set and you do that through the Priests. Go to the Priests and He'll make atonement for you. But you can't go outside the Priests. Confess your sins. Sins that are not confessed to the Priests will not be forgiven.

54 **...and the Word of YAHWEH from Yerusalem...** That **Word** there actually means the 613 Laws. They keep the 613 Laws. They pray with uplifted hands.

55 **Verse 3, And He will judge between many people...** He's not doing it now. How does He judge? First off, by confession, repentance, then taking your prayer to YAHWEH. Now, that's the pattern that was set and you do that through the Priests. Go to the Priests and He'll make atonement for you. But you can't go outside the Priests. Confess your sins. Sins that are not confessed to the Priests will not be forgiven. Well, this is what it's speaking of.

56 And notice, **...and rebuke strong nations afar off...** So we're reaching those nations now with the Word of YAHWEH coming from The House of YAHWEH.

57 Now, let's turn over to **Zecharyah**. We were just in **Micahyah** here. Let's go over to **Zecharyah 5** and notice **verses 9-10**. Just those verses right now, **verses 9-10**. I've read you these before and it's all on record, but if we have time this afternoon, we will go through this chapter again just to rehearse it in your mind.

58 Here He says two women, in **verse 9**, He says, **Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two women...** They're called the same in **Revelation 12**. He sent a woman into the wilderness, but this was speaking of a family, a family from a family, of course, from that family. Well here they're called two women, but this is speaking of two Houses of YAHWEH that're going to be set up in the chief of the nations by two people, by two people and they're called Witnesses in **Revelation** but also here too.

59 **...The Last Two Eras of The House of YAHWEH, sent...** Sent. Get that word **sent** because Yahshua harped on this a lot, believing in the One Sent, so did YAHWEH. And He said, "Why didn't you do what I told you to do?" Well, he didn't believe the One Sent, that's why he didn't do it.

60 **...with Commandment...** He said they're sent with Commandment. **...The Spirit of YAHWEH came to overspread them; and they were covered with the covering of Saints. And they exalted, magnified, and extolled the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection sent...** There you see the word sent again. **...by YAHWEH's Laws, separating the way of the world from the Way of YAHWEH...** As I Yahchanan 3:10 says, I Yahchanan 3:10.

61 **Verse 10, Then I said to the Malak who was speaking with me: Where are they; The Two Witnesses, going with the Ephah?**

62 **Verse 11, And he said to me: To build The House of YAHWEH according to the Standard**

of Perfection sent by YAHWEH's Laws, in a Babylonish land which does not yet exist. And it will be established at that time; when The Two Witnesses are called out to their Work; as the Established Place; the Habitation of YAHWEH; The House of YAHWEH... Now, that's one Prophecy of building this House. Another one is they'll be taken, these Witnesses, taken from the ends of the earth.

63 The House of YAHWEH, The House of YAHWEH, The House of YAHWEH now must have a High Priest. It's got to be established. It's established with the High Priest or under the direction of the High Priest. Now, remember, also it's established in the Last Days, The House of YAHWEH; that is, the Prophesied place. It's Prophesied to teach the Laws as **Micahyah 4:1-3** says. Now, who is this Last Days' High Priest, the Last Days' High Priest?

64 Let's go over to the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. Remember we are established. **Hebrews**, the Book **Hebrews**. With the Last Days' House of YAHWEH, our foundation is both the Prophets and the Apostles with Yahshua being the Chief Cornerstone. If you get all of that in your mind here when you see these next few Scriptures. (We'll just cover this one and then we will shut down for dinner and then we'll come back on this other this afternoon because I want some time with you this afternoon if that's okay. Praise YAHWEH. [applause])

65 Now, in **Hebrews 1:1**, He said, YAHWEH, **Who at various times and in different ways spoke in times past to our fathers through the Prophets,**

66 **Verse 2, Has in these Last Days spoken to us through His Son, Whom He has appointed Heir of all things, for Whom He also made the world...** Now, this is the second time. Remember, I explained that the other day so go back and get it if you don't understand what He's speaking of here.

67 But **verse 3, Who, being the Reflection...** This is Yahshua. **...of the Perfection of YAHWEH, and the Representation of YAHWEH's Plan...** His Plan, His total Plan now to bring people back to Him and actually love Him when they see His Plan fulfilled. **...by upholding all things concerning that which was spoken...** or believing the One Sent and working with the One Sent. This is the Work of YAHWEH, Yahshua said. This is the Work of YAHWEH, **Yahchanan 6:29**, this is the Work of YAHWEH that you believe into the One Sent.

68 **...by YAHWEH through the Laws and the**

Prophets, when He had purged sins... That is, shed His blood now. Keep that in mind because **Genesis** prophesied this and said, in speaking of the Last Days' Witness, that his sins are going to be washed by that blood. That was a Prophecy in **Genesis** of the last, Chosen Branch. The Chosen Branch is one of the Two Witnesses, as we will see. **...when he had purged sins, sat down on the Right Hand of YAHWEH on High,**

69 **Verse 4, Becoming so much better than the Malakim...** Which means, first off, He wasn't a Malakim. He wasn't an angel, as they said. No, He's much better than the angels. To which of them did He say, "Sit at My Right Hand?" That's what **Psalms** said. "Sit at My Right Hand until I make your enemies Your footstool." Well, how's He making your enemies Your footstool? When we make the nations Yahshua's footstool, they will be worshipping at His Feet. That's His footstool, making the nations His footstool. That's what we're doing now. We're reaching the nations to make the nations the footstool of Yahshua. Got that? We're fastening the nations now to the horns of prayer that can actually reach YAHWEH. Got it? Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

70 **Verse 4, Becoming so much better than the Malakim, He has by inheritance obtained a more Excellent Name than they...** This inheritance, of course, is by the Laws, but it's the Law of the firstborn, yes, it's the firstborn, but the Firstborn born of YAHWEH into total Righteousness. (Let me see how far to go here. Just **verses 1-4**. That's it.)

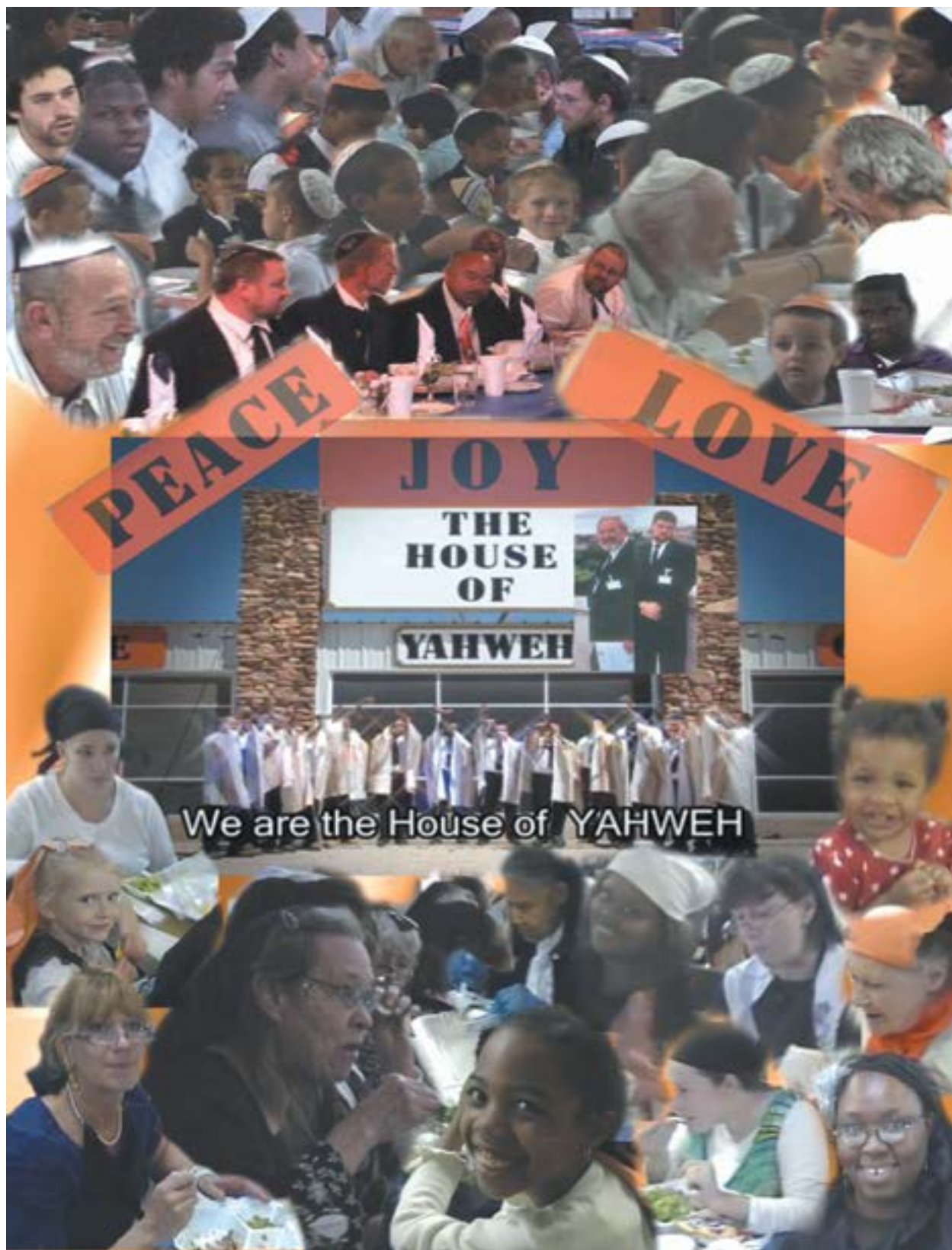
71 Now, keep this in mind. Keep this in mind. We'll take up later. Don't forget anything here that I've shown you about the bombs or anything. They're all part of this beautiful Prophecy that YAHWEH has put together for you, to actually make you love Him. This is going to make you love YAHWEH when you see these things fulfilled.

72 Now, we're going to ask everybody to lend a helping hand now to turn the tables, set them up like you did for Passover. Set them up like you did for Passover Seder night and then we will serve you. The Kohans and the Kohanahs are going to serve you your dinner. It's gonna be the best dinner you ever ate! Like Yahshua served the fish, we're serving the fish. Praise YAHWEH! [applause] I want to imitate Yahshua every way I can.

73 May YAHWEH bless you and we'll ask you all to get up and the speakers will guide you now from here on. Thank you. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Our Fish Meal





Last Day of Feast of Unleavened Bread 2011

Chapter Nineteen

Getting The Leavening Out #5— The “Taking Into The Holy Of Holies”. Teaching And Guiding What Will Be Left Of The Quartet After The Nuclear Wars Are Over Will Be The Finishing Job Of The House Of YAHWEH In The Last Days, With Yahshua Messiah Our High Priest Feast Of Unleavened Bread 04/25/11 pm

K. Michayl: Now at this time I'll turn the services over to our great and beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Hey, I'm glad you came back! I appreciate it! Come on! Come on now! Come on! Come on! [joyful applause and cheering] There you go! You may be seated. You're gonna be really glad you came back. This is really beautiful, really beautiful stuff. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We got fifty days until Pentecost and we're already cooking homemade pies, out of fresh peaches.

3 I want you to turn over to **Isayah 44**. Now, the Great Kahan David Yahodah brought out the information on the name **Hawkins**, showing it is of the seed of Abraham, that family that **YAHWEH** works with and that's what the Witnesses must be out of. He doesn't fool with anyone else. He just won't fool with you if you're not. And if you want Salvation and you're not of that family, you're gonna have to come to that family and be part of it. That's all there is to it.

4 Well here **Isayah 44**. I need you to go to **Isayah 44**. I want to read this and rehearse it right here. Pay attention to what it says, because it's talking about me and my brother. It's talking about Two Witnesses, Two Witnesses. They're brothers from the same womb. People have said and I don't know how many years I've heard people say they're the Witnesses. Well, they weren't brothers. That knocked that out. These brothers, they have to be from the same womb. So you know, that will narrow it down some for you, plus all the other stuff that I brought you this morning that it must be, or they're not the Witnesses. They had to fulfill all of these many Scriptures.

5 He says in **Isayah 43:28**, one of the Witnesses, of course, is assigned to death. **...will give Yaaqob [Jacob] to the curse...** That word **curse**, it means *the death* and that was Yaaqob. He was assigned to death and the other was assigned to reproaches, to suffer reproaches, but at the same time, reach



all nations. And that's what brought or that's how **YAHWEH** lifted us up to the nations to get the nations' attention right now. And even though they look on us with disgust and hatred, you know, they're going to remember very soon that everything we said was true and this is what's going to make the big difference.

6 Now, **Isayah 44:1. Yet now hear, O Yaaqob...** Speaking of the one who died, but before he died, of course, before he was even born. **...hear, O Yaaqob, My Servant...** Which means he was a Servant of **YAHWEH**. This is not speaking of the original father, Yaaqob, who called the people together and said, "I want to show you what you're going to be like in the Last Days." He died. Yahseph died and all of his brothers died. All that generation died. I read that to you yesterday.

7 **Verse 2, This is what YAHWEH says, Who made you and formed you from the womb...** One womb, one womb. And all the commentators say these are two brothers. This is what it means. **...Who will help you: Do not be afraid, Yaaqob My Servant and Yeshurun...** Yeshurun, He gives him another name here. This narrows it down some more. Did **YAHWEH** give you another name somewhere in the Holy Scriptures? **...whom I have appointed...** That word also means *chosen*. It actually means *chosen*. And remember the word because the word **chosen** is used several times with me in the Prophecies concerning the Last Witness who takes the Message to the whole world with, of course, the whole Body of The House of **YAHWEH**, all working together.

8 **Verse 3, For I will...** Now, this is the blessed part for you. This is really a blessed promise right here to everyone who becomes a part of this Work. Look at it. Read it. **For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground; I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed, and My Blessing upon your offspring....** That's you, brethren! That's you, sisters! Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 **Verse 4, They will spring up...** This means they will grow in Righteousness here. **...spring up...** If you study it, the Hebrew words mean they will grow in Righteousness to receive the promises of **YAHWEH**, to receive a job in His Kingdom. **...among the grass...** That is, people, the neighborhood, the environment. **...as willows by the water courses...** That is, going ahead, proceeding ahead, head and shoulders, as **YAHWEH** says, above the rest of the world.

10 **Verse 5, One will say; I belong to YAHWEH, and the same will call himself with the name of**

Yaaqob... This is under duress and I've explained this many times. He was about to get thrown off of the train because he had an initial name and finally he said, "Just call me Jacob." **...The other will subscribe with his hand... Doing it legally. ...and write; I belong to YAHWEH, and surname himself with the name of Yisrayl.**

11 **Verse 6, This is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, and Redeemer, YAHWEH, says: I am the first, and I am the last, and except for Me there is no source of power!...** You got to believe that. There is no source of power. He's the One Who governs all of it.

12 **Verse 7, And Who, as I, will foretell...** That is Prophecy. **...and set it in order for Me, since I appointed the ancient people?...** I appointed them, He appointed them. He appointed these ancient people and now He's fixing to send another one. You see that? **...And the things which are coming, and will come, let them... Yaaqob and Yisrayl. ...foretell them...** We did. We have. We're still doing it. I'm still doing it.

13 Look back up to **verse 9**, I mean yeah, **verse 5** and notice he says, "I belong to **YAHWEH** and surname himself with the name of Yisrayl." Now, these are two brothers to foretell the future now, in the Last Days. It's got to be in the last generation when the planes were invented, when the bombs were invented. All of that had to be done in this generation, in this time period, this last, last age. Must be in the last age, as **Mattithyah 24:33-34** said. Remember **verse 14** of that chapter said that he will take this Message to all nations.

14 Now, notice **Isayah chapter 45** and **verse 4** because **YAHWEH** gives us another clue here. He says, **Isayah 45:4. For Yaaqob My Servant's sake, and Yisrayl My Chosen...** He gives him the word **chosen** here now again and there're several more Scriptures that go with this right here in the Holy Scriptures that must be fulfilled. They must be fulfilled or you're not the Witnesses. **...and I call you by your name...** The commentators say, they make comments like, you know, "Surely this can't be so. Some mistakes are made here. It's got to be. Would **YAHWEH**..." This is what the pope said, I think. "Would **YAHWEH** actually call a man by his name or surname a man?" Yes, He will. That's what He says and He chooses who He wants to receive that name and who He calls His Witnesses.

15 **Verse 4, For Yaaqob My Servant's sake, and Yisrayl My Chosen; and I call you...** He says, **I call you by your name (Yaaqob); and I surname you (Yisrayl), though you did not recognize that it was Me...** No, I didn't, of course, at the time. I do now.

16 Now, this must be so. He must be chosen. He must be named by **YAHWEH**. Look at **Isayah 49** and He adds a little more to this in **chapter 49**, and He says from the bowels of my mother. **Isayah 49:1**. He said, **Listen, O isles; countries...** This is what I've got to tell and that's what I'm telling now that **YAHWEH** has appointed me to bring Salvation in these Last Days through The House of **YAHWEH**, under the direction of the High Priest, Yahshua, which that's got to be too.

17 **...Listen, you peoples, from afar!...** From the other nations. They couldn't do that in the days of Yahshua and the Apostles. You know, they didn't have means of reaching the other nations like we do. We got people sitting with televisions watching us, right now, in other nations. This is occurring throughout the world right now because of the increase of knowledge, the increase of knowledge, when **YAHWEH** said, "Close up the books Daniyl. I'm not gonna tell you anymore. Close up the books. It's going to be sealed until the time of The End, time of The End." Then knowledge will be increased where we can reach the nations. That was done for us. The world used the same increase in knowledge and built weapons of war.

18 **...YAHWEH has called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother...** We got some other Priests who're going to bring that out today. They got a movie made out of it. You'll enjoy this movie. **...from the bowels of my mother He has**

made mention... He made mention. So it was Him, Him Who brought this miracle about in the first place. The miracle where my brother, who was one year older than myself, his name was Vernon and daddy was bouncing him on his knee, I was told. My brother Jacob, when he heard I was going to change my name, he was living in Israel. He wrote me a letter and said, "Before you do that, you might consider the fact that your brother, who was only one-year-old named you." Meaning, he thought I should keep the name I had since it was brought to me through a miracle of a one-year-old brother who dad was bouncing on his knee and said, "What would you name your brother?" And out of his mouth came the words, "Buffalo Bill Hawkins." And everyone talked about that.

19 This had to be so for this Witness. **YAHWEH**, from the bowels of my mother, which was my brother, named me and it couldn't have been a mistake. They said it was loud and clear, everyone heard it. We didn't have televisions and radios under that wagon, nor did we have them a year or two later, several years, in fact later. That was in 1934. I think the first radio we got in the house was, I was probably six or seven years old. But things weren't the same then. People were driving back and forth in wagons and teams at that time. But that had to be true, right there. It had to be so for this man to be the Witness of **YAHWEH**.

20 Must be from the seed. He also must be



from the seed of Abraham, go back to **Isayah 41**, of Abraham My friend, **YAHWEH** says. He must be from the seed of Abraham My friend. The Great Kohan David Yahodah brought that out this morning from the Sephardic Jews, which is where the word **Hawkins** comes from meaning *zealous Priest* and goes back even to the days of Mosheh, who led the children of Abraham out of Egypt. Could it be any better than that? And the proof is just now coming out now, brethren. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

21 Okay. Here now in **Isayah 41**, the great part that I see about this whole thing is that everybody who wants to be a part of this Work repents and converts. You got a road into the heavenly places that you won't receive from any other religion on earth. The only thing you're gonna receive from them is the wages of sin.

22 Okay. Now in **Isayah 41:8**. **But you, Israyl, are My Servant, Yaaqob whom I have chosen--the seed of Abraham My friend.**

23 Verse 9, **You whom I have taken from the ends of the earth...** Well, here's another Prophecy now that had to be fulfilled. **...the ends of the earth...** I want to read you about the ends of the earth. These words, **"the end of the earth"**, it doesn't mean like a measuring tape where you have or start off with one inch and go to twenty-eight and that's the end. The ends of the earth meaning the last lands, the last ends to be settled. That, my friend, is Oklahoma.

24 Now, listen to the date and be sure and watch this movie this afternoon. This is great because they took you to the very sites where this takes place. Oklahoma Land Run. You can look this up for



yourself and get this date of 1889, 1889. That was forty-five years before I was born. The ends of the earth, brethren, they were still being settled, 1889. I was born in 1934. That's forty-five years before I was born and this was the nation now that was to become the chief of the nations. If it had not become the chief of the nations, this Prophecy wouldn't mean anything, but it did become the chief of the nations.

25 *Oklahoma Land Run (1889) was the first land run into the Unassigned Lands... Or ends of the earth. ...and included all or part of the 2005 modern day Canadian, Cleveland... That's the county I was born in, Cleveland County. ...Kingfisher, Logan, Oklahoma and Payne counties of the U.S. state of Oklahoma.*

26 *...The land run started at high noon on April 22, 1889, with an estimated 50,000 people lined up for their piece of the available 2 million acres. The Unassigned Lands were considered some of the best unoccupied public land in the United States.*

27 *...The Indian... Galileans. ...Appropriations Bill of 1889 was passed and signed into law with an amendment by Illinois Representative William McKinney Springer, that authorized President Benjamin Harrison to open the 2 million acres for settlement. Due to the Homestead Act of 1862 signed by President Lincoln.. President Abraham Lincoln. ...legal settlers could claim lots up to 160 acres in size.. Provided a settler lived on the land and improved it, the settler could then receive the title to the land.*



28 *...By the time of the Oklahoma Land Rush of 1893 America was in the grip of the worst economic depression it had ever experienced... Now, the first one was in 1889. The next one was in 1893 and in those two time periods, between those two time periods, America became a great depressed state. My father, who was living in Texas, because of this great depression that just 'happened' to take place, living in Texas, he lost all of his land because of the depression and because of drought shortly after that.*

29 Of course, the people started settling this land and it developed quickly once they started settling

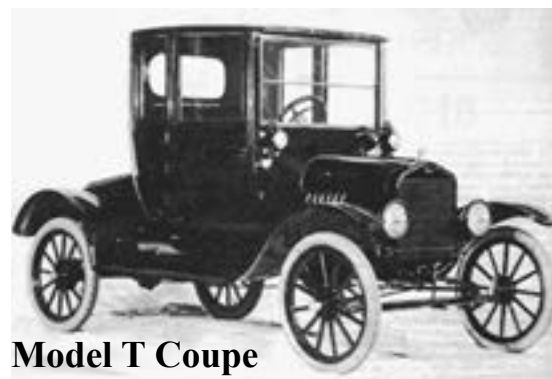
it. Oklahoma, I think, Oklahoma City was built in one day, I think. And Tulsa, Oklahoma, I think, and Guthrie, Oklahoma, they were all built in just about one day's time by these settlers who had that Oklahoma Land Run. Well, we had to have houses to live in and this land had to be built up and settled with houses. So **YAHWEH** allowed people on the land, built the houses and then He drove them out. And what followed that great depression was a very long drought that turned Oklahoma into a Dust Bowl, what is called the Dust Bowl.

30 Now, it's hard to imagine this because we tend to believe that all of this technology, you know, has been around forever. And it's hard for people to even get it in their minds that all of this was given because **YAHWEH** increased knowledge. He allowed knowledge to increase so He could prove--so He could prove number one, what we would do with the increased knowledge and number two what the world would do. He's proving this to heaven and to earth at this time.

31 The cars you're driving, you know, these great automobiles, I want to show you a picture of some of the first ones here. Here they are. Look at all the cars lined up on the freeways there. Now, that's what it is in just a few years. But the first cars, the first cars that were invented, the electric cars were invented first, long before; and a steam car was invented before the gasoline car. But the electric car was just like it is today. The people don't want it because it will only go a hundred miles before you'd have to recharge the batteries.

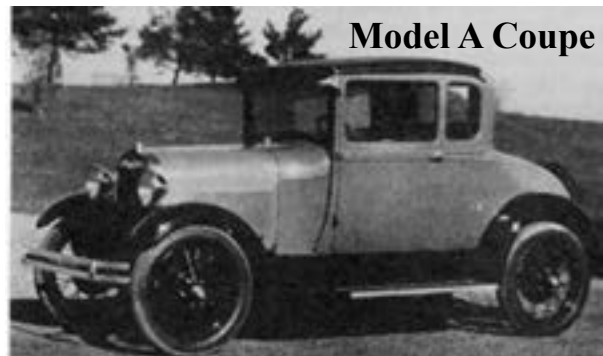
32 But, *The electric car. Thomas Davenport (1802-1851) of the United States built a working model of an electric-powered vehicle and started selling it in 1836...* That's just a few years before I was born. The gasoline-operated cars took over because they could go further and be gassed up quicker than the electric cars could.

33 Here's a great looking Ford Model T. [shows picture on monitor] That was in 1909, 1909. Subtract that from 1934 or 2011. You look out



Model T Coupe

here today and you see all these cars going, zipping back and forth because **YAHWEH** increased the knowledge. But that's a bunch of the old ones there that you can see that're just a few years old, in fact. Not all that old. [shows pictures on monitor] I've driven, I had a Model T. I had a Model A too, the one that came later.



Model A Coupe

34 But that's the end of the earth that **YAHWEH** took His Witnesses from, the ends of the earth. He called them. Look again to **Isayah 41**. Look at **verse 8, verse 9, You whom I have taken...** See, taken. **...from the ends of the earth...** Now, this Prophecy here was written in about 712 b.c.e. The earth still wasn't settled completely, but it was prophesied to be a land where the Two Witnesses would come from and that is from **Zecharyah**. (Kohan Gedalyah, would you bring your stuff up here now?)

35 It was prophesied, if you want to turn over to **Zecharyah** now, speaking of this same thing. And in **chapter 5** He shows that The House of **YAHWEH** would be built in a land, that's **Zecharyah 5:10-11**, in a land, a Babylonish land not yet established. **YAHWEH** said before this in **Isayah 41:9**, you, Yisrayl and Yaaqob, you whom I have taken from the ends of the earth and He did that from Oklahoma, the ends of the earth, the last lands history shows to be settled.

36 Now, my name, the reason I wanted to change my name was Buffalo Bill Hawkins seemed strange to me. I wanted to do the Work of **YAHWEH** and with that name, it just seemed strange. It didn't seem to fit the profession. I didn't know that I was being inspired to do so. I didn't know that **YAHWEH** had already named me.

37 You have heard of the hidden codes, the hidden bible codes, we have a man in the House who's been studying them for years. He started studying them when they first came out and I found out he was looking at them so I gave him some things to look at. At this time, I'd like you to all stand and I'd like to introduce to you the Great Kohan Gedalyah Hawkins. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

The Great Kohan Gedalyah

Praise **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. You can all be seated. First, I want to just center this up here if I may. [showing on monitor] Now, (how does that look on the screen outside, the big screen? Huh? Zoom in. Like this? How's that? Okay. Okay.)

Most of you know how the bible code works, I think, but it's taking the Scriptures that're mentioned in **Isayah** and all the other Scriptures. You see we have *The Book of YAHWEH* in the original language, in Hebrew, chapter by chapter, verse by verse and when we put certain things together, we could look for certain things to see if it's there and it just so works out that it's there. Works out, I say, right? Yeah, it's there.

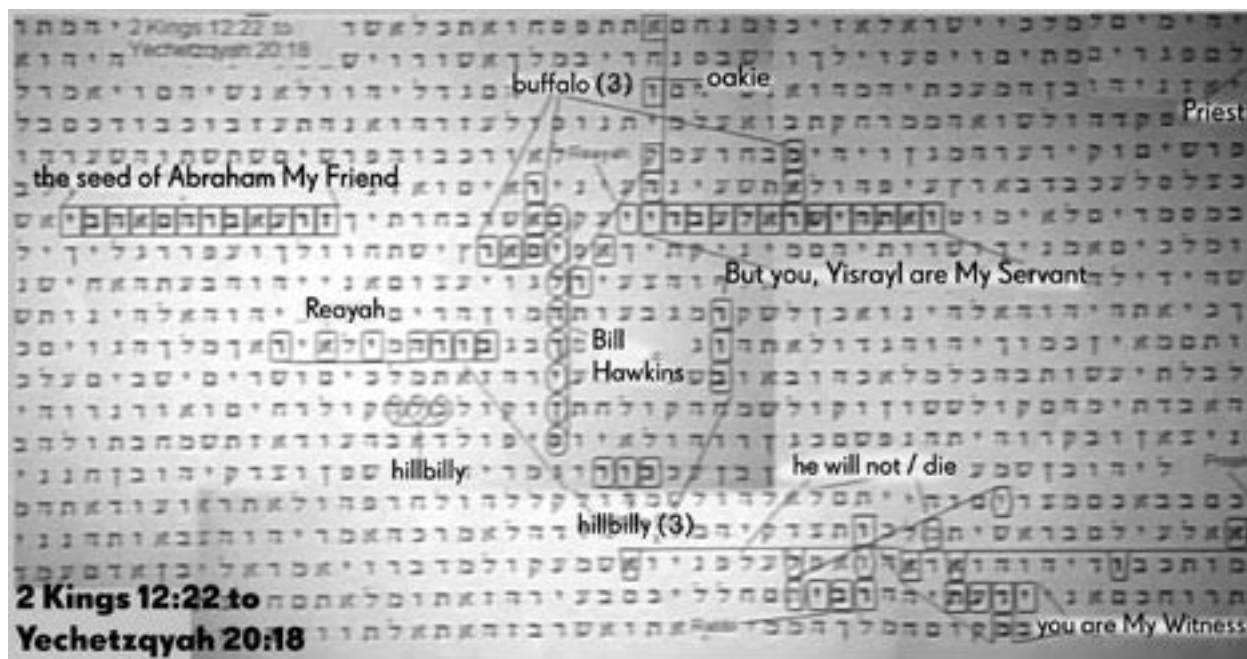
Anyway, this, I don't want to take too much time up here either. You're looking at **II Kings 12:22** through **Yechetzqyah 10:18**. This is what you're looking at here of the Scriptures, the Hebrew Scriptures, okay, that you read in your *Book of YAHWEH*. And I would that I had some more time to go through more things but we just have to do with this. Okay. You're looking at the Hebrew Scriptures and here you're looking at--(someone has a pen? I got one!) You see, you put this in the computer and you put in the expressions or the words you want and the computer goes through, it does a search and it does certain things and comes out with certain things and this is what you're seeing here.

In this matrix here, we call this a matrix, okay, here we have, well, let's take the main quote first which goes like this. See those letters there? That's Hebrew for **Bill Hawkins**. Okay? That's the main code. See I got Bill Hawkins written to the side here and that's the main code of this. Now, what we do is we have Bill Hawkins as the main code so we look around it and see what else is there that relates to Bill Hawkins.

And let's start over from the left here. (Can you still see that? Okay.) This expression here, it's in Hebrew. I don't speak Hebrew. Okay. You can see what that's saying. That's saying **the seed of Abraham my friend**. Okay. Now, this matrix has to do with Bill Hawkins, okay. And you see the expressions that're surrounding his name. Okay. First we have straight from the Hebrew text, **the seed of Abraham my friend**.

Now, let's move over to the total right here and there's another expression we have where it says, **but you Yisrayl are my servant**. If you had Hebrew text in your *Book of YAHWEH*, you could see this. All right. And coming from up here, going down, we have this letter, this letter and this letter, which says **Okie**. This is in the Hebrew text now, okay. It's there. It says **Okie, Okie**.

And what makes or what validates these things is that when we're looking for these expressions, see for instance, Okie, it had a space in between.



Okay? Had a space in between the letter for Okie. They all have to have equal distant letter sequence. One spacing couldn't be two, another one, another five. Okay. From the same word, it has to be the same exact spacing. So in this case we have **Okie**, which is three spaces. The other one's like this one, **Bill Hawkins**, that was one space. And over here we have **but you Yisrayl are my servant**, that's one space in between. If you had a Hebrew text, you could go and you could read this exactly the way it is. (Well it goes the other way.) Okay.

And we move down a little now, we have this expression three times, it's here, it's here and it's here and it says **hillbilly**. Do you know anybody who's a hillbilly? [laughing] All right. And there's another name here which appears twice but the name means, it's **reayah** in the Hebrew, **reayah**. This expression right here (you still can see my pen, yes?) and also it's over here, right here, right here. Okay. It's going on a slant. But that **reayah** means *to approve, to behold, to discern, to enjoy, have experience and joyfully. (Now, we did that, we did that. Okay.) And of course, also in the Hebrew it means bride, okay. The House of YAHWEH is the bride.*

Let's move over to the lower right here and I

don't need to spend too much time on this, but I'll show you some of the expressions that're here. Now this was a while back. I did this a few years ago when, probably more than a few years ago when there was a question whether Yisrayl will die, Yisrayl or Pastor. Will he die? And here we have a little expression here, it says, **he will not die**. Okay. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

And also down here it says, **You are My Witness**. It has the word for **prophet** and it has the word for **priest**. So here we have in the little portion of the Book of YAHWEH where all these things come together. Now, that is not, what do you call it, accident, okay. YAHWEH put it there, all this information. Okay. He put it there. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

So again, we have **Bill Hawkins**. We have **buffalo**. (Did we see buffalo? No, we didn't, did we?) **Buffalo** is in three places here. It is right here. It's right here and right here. It says **buffalo**. So we have **Buffalo Bill Hawkins**, the **Okie**, okay, **the seed of Abraham My friend** and **but you Yisrayl are My servant**. And all those are in this little space here in this matrix.

So I'd like to turn it back over now to Yisrayl, our beloved Pastor and Overseer.

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins

38 [applause] You may be seated. Now, if you will turn over to **Hebrews** with me, **Hebrews**. Now, we read, we started here with **chapter 1** today before I quit, **Hebrews**, showing the Savior here. He made it by keeping the Laws, being exactly like the Father. And in **verse 4**, He says, **Hebrew 1:4. Becoming so much better than the Malakim... Or the King James Version translates it angels. ...He has by inheritance obtained a more excellent Name than they.**

39 And then in **verse 8**, it says, **But to the Son He says: The Throne of Your Father is forever and ever; a Scepter of Righteousness...** This is a Scepter that's spoken of that was actually a Prophecy given by Yaaqob to his sons saying that "Here's what I'm going to show you for the Last Days," take place in the Last Days. And he showed them this Scepter and said, "The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah until the rightful owner comes," Who was, of course, Yahshua, the Rightful Owner. Every history will tell you that once the Savior came and died, then in 70 c.e. the temple was destroyed and Yahdah was no more. Couldn't find it ever again.

40 Of course, we know what occurred, but we're the only ones that know. The House of YAHWEH

are the only ones that know. But the Scepter was taken from them, that was the Laws, the Lawgiver. The Laws of YAHWEH, the ones who had to give the Laws of YAHWEH. They were appointed to give the Laws of YAHWEH by Mosheh, remember? And Yahshua said when the Laws are read, when the Laws of YAHWEH are read, then do what they tell you to do. Only when the Laws of YAHWEH are read.

41 **Verse 8, But to the Son He says: The Throne of Your Father is forever and ever; a Scepter of Righteousness is the Scepter of Your Kingdom.**

42 **Verse 9, You have loved Righteousness and hated iniquity; therefore YAHWEH Your Father has anointed You with the oil of gladness more than Your companions; fellow heirs.**

43 Now, if you look over to **Hebrews 6**, here is what He was appointed. He says, this is **Hebrews 6:2. Of the teaching of baptisms...** (Let's see. That's not it. What did I do here? I put down the wrong Scripture. Ah man. Let's see.)

44 **Hebrews 10:2. For then...** Well, He was talking about the sacrifices.

45 Let's get **verse 1, For the Laws, having a Shadow of the Righteous things to come, and not**

the very image of the things, can never with these same sacrifices, which they offer continually year by year, make those who come near perfect.

46 **Verse 2, For then, would they not have ceased to be offered?...** That was the Priesthood that was offering these. (I've got one Scripture, I've got to find it here. Let's see. Find me Melchizedek. That's what I'm hunting. Melchizedek. Let's see. What? This is it! Thank you!)

47 **Hebrews 6:20. Where the Forerunner has entered for us: Yahshua...** Talking about now Yahshua and get the Name Yahshua. Now, if you have the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*, or read our *Prophetic Word* where we brought this out, you know they took the Name Yahshua out. There's a person here from Canada today because, when I brought this out, they read The Prophetic Word. They were staunch Catholics at one time, the whole family was, they had a set of the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*. They went immediately and looked it up and they said, "Hey, this man is right." They said, "If they hadn't read my work first, it would have meant nothing to them but since they read the Work and they saw how the Name Yahshua was taken out and replaced with the word Jesus and Christ, then they knew because I'd explained how they were worshiping another God then.

48 **Verse 20, Where the Forerunner has entered for us: Yahshua...** Entered what? Well, this is the Holy of Holies. Now, this all has to do now with the four horns of the altar. ...**having become High Priest forever according to the order of Melchizedek.**

49 Now, **Hebrews 7:1. For this Melchizedek, king of Salem, Priest of YAHWEH Most High, met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings and blessed him,**

50 **Verse 2, And Abraham also gave him a tenth part of all. First, his name being translated means, King of Righteousness, and then also king of Salem, meaning, King of Peace...** So He's High Priest.

51 Look to **Hebrews 10** now. Appointed a Priest by **YAHWEH** after the order of Melchizedek. Now, here in **Hebrews 10**, notice **verse 16**. He says, He will be teaching the Laws, His job, the High Priest of our profession here is teaching the Laws. **This is the Covenant that I will renew with them after those days, says YAHWEH...** This is **YAHWEH** speaking. This is the Covenant I will renew with them through Yahshua the High Priest. ...**I will put My Laws into their hearts, and in their minds I will write them;**

52 Now, look on down to **verse 19, Therefore,**

brothers, having boldness to enter the Most Holy Place by the blood of Yahshua... Now, yes, He made it possible because that covers your sins. It blots them out if, **Acts 3:19**, you will repent, be converted, confess your sins, then it will wipe your sins out. And then you have permission then to get your prayers through the Priests and through the High Priest into the Holy of Holies. Now, we'll see this all in detail. It's all in the Laws and the Prophets. We'll see it in detail later, but that's what He is saying right here.

53 Notice, **verse 19, Therefore, brothers, having boldness to enter the Most Holy Place by the blood of Yahshua...** Yahshua.

54 **Verse 21** says, **And having a High Priest over The House of YAHWEH...** They changed that now to be a High Priest over the house of God and they changed it to Jesus Christ instead of Yahshua, but the word here is Yahshua. We have a High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. You got that? Everybody got that? Everybody read it! Okay. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 Now, go back to **Zecharyah 6**. Our High Priest sitting in heaven doesn't work by Himself. He's over The House of **YAHWEH**. The House of **YAHWEH** had to be established in the Last Days when the planes and the bombs and everything would be here, when knowledge would be increased. Right? All of these things had to be fulfilled.

56 Now, here is Yahshua, the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. What House of **YAHWEH**? There wasn't any until it was established. **YAHWEH** said somebody's gonna branch out and establish My House. Well, here is where He shows it in **Zecharyah 6**. Found on page 719. **Zecharyah 6**. Notice **verse 11**. This just blows people's minds when they read this, when they see how plain this is that **YAHWEH** has shown us in no uncertain terms where His Work is and there can be no other. He says that too. There can be no other. This is it. This is the way He'll get you into the Holy of Holies through His House only. No other way. You can't find it any other way. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 **Zecharyah 6:11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Yahshua...** Now, they put ...**son of Yahzadak...** If you look up the word, it means **YAHWEH Who made Righteousness and is Righteous**. That's in *Strong's Concordance*. Why did they put it Yahzadak? For deception, of course, so you would not find The House of **YAHWEH**.

58 Now, read it again. **Take the silver and gold and make crowns...** Crowns, two of them. ...**and set**

them upon the head of Yahshua, son of YAHWEH, the High Priest... Well, of course, we just read it in **Hebrews 10:21**, Yahshua the High Priest appointed Him over everything, Judge over everything, High Priest.

59 Now, look at the next verse, **verse 12, Speak to him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the Man Whose Name is the Branch!...** Look back over to **Zecharyah 4**. He shows you in **Zecharyah 4:2** the Lampstand, the Lampstand that sits in **Revelation 11:4** as involving the Two Witnesses, the Two Olive Trees and the Two Witnesses if you want to turn there quickly, if you don't remember. Everybody normally remembers **Revelation 11** about the Two Witnesses, where they go and blow smoke out of their mouth and burn up all their enemies and boy, they kill them just right and left.

60 Well, the two Lamps, the Golden Lampstand here, the Seven Lamp Lampstand and the seven pipes and then next, **verse 3. Revelation 11:4. These are, as it were, the two Olive Trees...** The two last Lamps of the Lampstand are the two Olive Trees, one on the west and one on the east as is described by Daniyl and other Prophets.

61 Look on down now to **Zecharyah 6:12**, where He calls them the Branches, the Branches. The one who's left alive is called the Chosen Branch to be left alive to do this special Work, as you see in **verse 10**, let's go back to **Zecharyah 4:9, The hands of Zerubbabel...** You know what the word Zerubbabel means? *One who opposes Babylon*. Do you know anyone who's opposing Babylon in these Last Days? Praise YAHWEH. [applause] That's what it means, Zerubbabel.

62 It's not talking about a dead man that lived before this. It's Zerubbabel, the hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of The House of YAHWEH. The man who's opposing Babylon has laid the foundation of The House of YAHWEH. He's talking about a Lampstand here and Two Witnesses, two Olive Trees that're shown in **Revelation 11** as being the Two Witnesses. And it's also shown here in these very same chapters as taking The House of YAHWEH and establishing it, **Zecharyah 5:10-11**, in the chief of the nations that is not even established as a land. It would be a Babylonish land not established until the ends of the earth came. And then, that's where He took His Two Witnesses from and that's where He established His House, after He made the United States the chief of the nations or allowed it to become so. All of these things have to do with the Work that we're doing here today.

63 Now, notice in **verse** (Let's see) **Zecharyah 4:9. The hands of the one who opposes Babylon have laid the foundation of this House; his hands will also finish it. And you will know that Father YAHWEH has sent me to you.**

64 **Verse 11, For who has despised the day of small things? They will rejoice, and will see the plummet in the hand of the one who opposes Babylon. And the complete knowledge and understanding of YAHWEH will go throughout the whole earth...** Remember, it will be preached to all nations.

65 **Verse 12, Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two olive branches which, through the two golden pipes, empty the golden oil through them?**

66 **Verse 13, He answered me, and said: Do you not know what these are? And I said: No my ruler.**

67 **Verse 14, Then he said; These are the two...** Not Zerubbabel. These are two. **These are the two Anointed Ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth.**

68 Look on down to **Zecharyah 5:5**. He says, **Then the Malak who was speaking with me came forward...** This is **Zecharyah 5:5. ...and said to me: Lift up your eyes now, and understand that which is sent...** Sent, sent, the One Sent. **...by Commandment.**

69 Then in **verse 6, And I asked: What is it? And he answered: This is the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection...** Where He says right over here, he's gonna take the Standard of Perfection to all nations, the Standard of Perfection. **...which is sent by YAHWEH's Laws. Then he added: This is Honor, Knowledge, and Understanding throughout the whole earth.**

70 (Let me see if I can find this. Hold your place right here and let me go back here to **Isayah** again because I didn't have that Scripture down. I think I can find it quickly. Here it is.) Now, notice the word here **understanding in Zecharyah 6:6. ...This is the Honor, Knowledge, and Understanding throughout the whole earth...** That would have been taken.

71 Now, look back to **Isayah 11**. Don't lose your place there. Turn over to **Isayah 11:1**. He said, **There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of...** The *King James Version* says *Jesse* and that's what you'll have to look up if you want to look this up in *Strong's Concordance. ...out of the stem of Jesse...* That was the foundation that he planted or the rootstock of his character, the rootstock, the seed, like the seed of Abraham.

72 *Jesse...* Or *Yeshayah. ...A son...* He was a

son or descendant. ...of Obed... If you remember that. ...the son of Boaz and Ruth... I've brought several sermons on Boaz and Ruth (Riyyah) and the bloodline of Yahshua. They were in Yahshua's bloodline. The son of Boaz and Riyyah, Obed was. Jesse was the son or descendant of Obed. ...the son of Boaz and Ruth. (Ruth 4:17-22; I Chronicles 2:12; Matthew 1:5-6; Luke 3:32... All those verses. ...He had eight sons... If you remember, **I Samuyl 17. ...the youngest of which was David...** King David. Got all that now? Okay. Now.

73 Isayah 11:1. There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yeshayah... Yeshayah, remember who Yeshayah is. He's in the bloodline of David. King David is in the bloodline of Yahshua. ...**a Rod out of the stem of... Jesse**, put *Jesse* if you want to. ...**and a Branch will grow out of his Roots...** Or that stock, that stock.

74 Now, hold your place there and look back here to **Zecharyah 5. Zecharyah 5:6. And I asked: What is it? And he answered: This is the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection, which is sent...** It's sent. ...**by YAHWEH's Laws. Then he added: This is Honor, Knowledge, and Understanding throughout the whole earth...** That's the job of the Two Witnesses in the Last Days.

75 Hold your place there and look back to **Isayah 11:2. The Spirit...** The Branch, the Spirit of this Branch, the Spirit of this Branch. The Branch will grow out of that root or out of that stock, the foundation of the Prophets and the Apostles, with Yahshua being the Chief Cornerstone, Yahshua, Who is now our High Priest. ...**The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon Him, the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding...** Hold your place there now. Hold your place and look to **Isayah 44.**

76 Isayah 44. These are the two brothers. Look at **verse 3, For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground; I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed...** Your seed. That is speaking of Yaaqob and Yisrayl. ...**and My Blessing upon your offspring...** That's what it's speaking of here. If you are a part of this group, this is what you can receive from **YAHWEH.**

77 Isayah 11 now, **verse 2** again. ...**The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon Him, the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding, the Spirit of counsel and might, the Spirit of Knowledge and of the Reverence of YAHWEH;**

78 Go back now to **Zecharyah** here. This is exactly the same thing that He's speaking of here about the Two Witnesses, the Two Witnesses, and, of course, the chosen Witness, to take the Message to all the world. That's what He's saying here is

going to the world. This is the Honor, Knowledge and Understanding throughout the whole earth.

79 Then if you go on down now to **verse 9**, He shows this same Standard of Perfection. **Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two women; The Last Two Eras of The House of YAHWEH...** The One Sent, *John* or **Yahchanan 6:29**, believe into the One Sent; Yahshua says that's the Work. ...**sent with Commandment. The Spirit of YAHWEH came to overspread them...** The Spirit, **YAHWEH's Spirit. ...came to overspread them...** As He said so in **Isayah. ...and they were covered with the covering of Saints. And they exalted, magnified, and extolled the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection sent by YAHWEH's Laws, separating the way of the world from the Way of YAHWEH...** That is exactly what we're doing throughout the world brethren at this time, you and I. We! We! We are doing this!

80 Now, if you look back to **Zecharyah 6** there again and you read this, you should understand exactly what's taking place. Yahshua is our High Priest. **Zecharyah 6:11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the Head of Yahshua, Son of YAHWEH, the High Priest...** High Priest? **Hebrews 10:21** says He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, teaching the Laws, putting them in the hearts and minds of the people.

81 He says, **verse 12, Speak to him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the man whose name...** Behold him. He's saying, **YAHWEH** is saying to Yahshua, "Here is Your Worker." Behold him. ...**Behold, the man whose name is the Branch! For He will branch out from his place, and He will build The House of YAHWEH!...** Do you know anyone who's building The House of **YAHWEH** today in the last age when the planes and the bombs are here? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You can see them, can't you? You can actually see this and that's what Yahshua said. This is something you can see.

82 Verse 13, Yes, He will build The House of YAHWEH. He will bear Glory, and will sit and rule on his Throne. He will be a Priest upon his Throne; and the Counsel of Peace will be between them both... Between Yahshua and between the Branch, between them both and they will take this Message to all the world. We're covering all the world at this time, all of it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

83 YAHWEH willing, it won't take too long before the wars start now and the people are certainly getting in contact with us by the millions. It'll be billions next but right now by the millions.

Millions of people are wanting, right now, to come here. Millions are wanting to move here. At least, I don't know about millions, but several are wanting to move here! So we're on the right track, brethren. Salvation is yours. A job forever in the Kingdom is yours if you will just be strong.

84 I'd like to encourage you to stay or come back, I think we're gonna have a break at this time. I'd like for you all to stand now. I'd like to

have prayer with you. And then I would like for everyone to come back at whatever time they're gonna show the show. (What time is that? It's five o'clock now. What time are we gonna show the film? Thirty minutes? Twenty-five minutes? Where'd they go? Oh! Here he is up here! Thirty minutes. Give you thirty minutes. Be back at twenty minutes until six.)

85 All of you lift your hands to **YAHWEH**.

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins prays:

86 Our Father in Heaven, Whose Name is **YAHWEH**, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, Your Last Days' Witness, prophesied by the Prophets of Old and working through Yahshua our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days, coming before You, Father, through Yahshua, our High Priest, along with your whole House of **YAHWEH**, Father, that you have called here to teach and train and try; try to see if they will keep Your Commandments or not.

87 We know, Father, that we're being tested. We know that we're near to Perfection. We can see this. We can see how everyone is striving. This has been the most peaceful Feast of all. I've never experienced a Feast with so much love and kindness and helpfulness going on in your House, everyone serving and wanting to serve and be a part of Your Work. This is a True Blessing to see, as Yahshua showed us in His Examples to us as when He took off His robe and put a towel around Himself and washed the feet of His Disciples.

88 We did that, too, in honor of our High Priest and we are glad, Father, to see the understanding there that He was pointing out to us that we must become Servants as You, Yourself are a Servant on Your Sabbath Day and made the Sabbath a Delight for all who came and are still making the Sabbath a Delight even at this time.

89 We know You're here and we feel the gladness. We can see the wonderful things that Your Laws have done, Father, with Your guidance and Your High Priest teaching and training and directing Your House and we need that direction and we ask for it, Father. We ask for it here. We ask for it when we leave the campgrounds. We ask for Your direction, Father, to keep us from making mistakes. Father, give it to us every minute of every day so we won't be making mistakes and causing trouble and causing hard feelings and hurt feelings. Help us to overcome everything that keeps us from being like You.



90 We bless You and praise You, Father, for this Great Feast and the joy we shared together, the great meals we shared together, the food, the blessings, the fellowship and friendliness, the blessing of friendliness. It is such a joy, Father, to see smiles and not hatred and not bitterness and envy and jealousy. We've seen none of it here at this Feast. We've seen joy and gladness only and service, service to one another and we praise You for that, Father. We know it's an eternal thing in your Kingdom. We look forward to being Servants of Yours forever. We look forward to serving the world, to serving the universe, the planets, the beings on those planets.

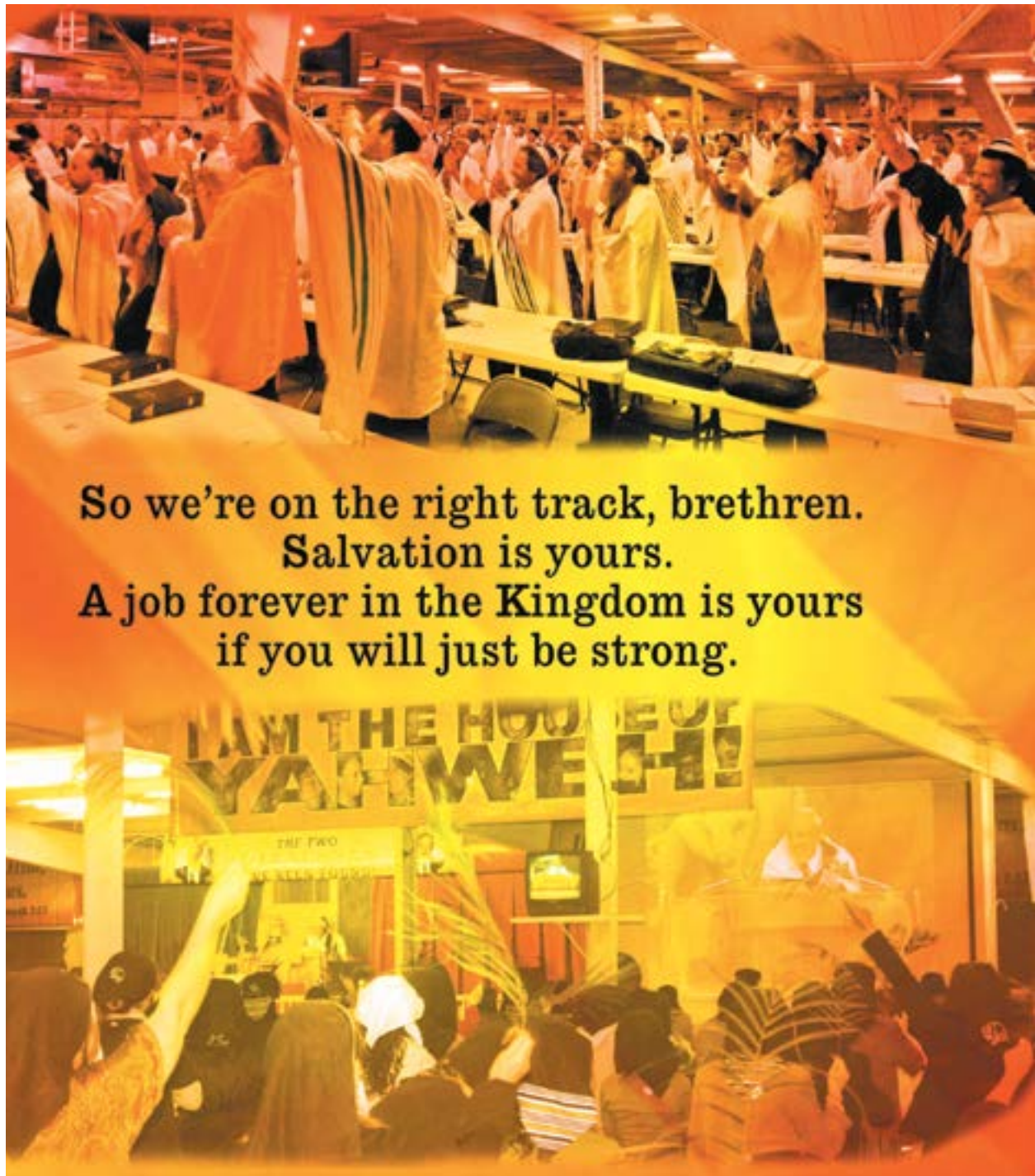
91 We look forward, Father, to taking the Authority from You, Father, to resurrect the dead and bring them back and show them this wonderful Plan that you have and how it came exactly according to Your Prophecies as You said it would. Every minute detail has taken place and we see this Father. We don't understand how You could do this! We admire You greatly. We see the Wisdom and Knowledge and Power that you have, Father, and Authority over everything You have created, even the microorganisms. We bless You for that, Father, and how you make it plain and clear to us. We don't ask for miracles, but we do

ask, Father, for Righteousness so we can be a part of Your Kingdom forever.

92 We praise You and thank You and I can tell You, Father, it's everyone's desire to be a part of Your Kingdom and Your Righteousness forever. We praise You. We thank You. We ask You, Father, to guide our people, those who have to go leave here and go back to other states, Father. Please protect

them and please get them ready to come here to Your Place of Protection and never have to leave again. We ask these things and give You thanks and praise always in our High Priest and King, Yahshua's Name, Hallelu**YAHWEH**.

93 At the count of three, Hallelu**YAHWEH**. One, two, three... HALLELU**YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



Chapter Twenty

The Prophecies For This Generation #3—The Importance Of Salt In Bringing Forth Righteousness: You are the salt of the earth; but if the salt loses its saltiness, how can it be made salty again? It is then no longer fit for anything, except to be cast out to be trodden under the feet of men— Mattithyah 5:13 05/07/11

K. Nathanyah: It's now my honor and privilege to present to you the Great and Awesome White Buffalo, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Oh, come on now! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] There we go! That's much better! That's much better! [laughing] It's hard, it's hard to rejoice sometimes when you're sick and hurting and... but you can do it! You may be seated. We're getting closer and closer to **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom and that's what cheers me. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 (Let me see where to start here.) We're doing our Work for sure. **YAHWEH** is blessing it, opening the doors. We're now up to 36 million, yeah, 36 million people now we've reached, yes, in all the nations. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now these are the ones who respond, of course.

3 We're living in a sick world. You don't know how I've pushed for us being able to live out of this world, to get this about; but if you've been watching

the news, I'd like to get to where we could live out of this world totally. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And **YAHWEH**, through Prophecy has promised that we will.

4 On the news this week, it was showing there're a lot of reasons why to buy organic food. The problem, what I fear is that they'll say it's organic and it's not organic and no one goes out to inspect the farms that bring it in or where they bring it from. First, organic food is great. It's the way **YAHWEH** made it. That's what organic means. But when it's not completely the way **YAHWEH** made it and the way He gave it to Adam and Eve, then it's not really organic. And I don't think we could have one hundred percent organic food right now. I know we can't. There's no way you can because the land is still filled with poisons that have been placed here for years.

5 We're studying constantly, of course, and



trying to find out what we can do, what has been done. We were told last week or week before last on land where we had apple trees and we're having trouble with them, they said, this one bit of information showed that if cotton, if some farmer had this land fifty years ago or whatever and raised cotton on it, he more than likely used something to raise that cotton with because once cotton is raised on land, you cannot raise apple trees successfully on the same land. So you can see from this what's going on. Now I believe I have that right. I think it's apple trees. That something just don't jive with the apple trees and they start dying and it appears to be blight and sometimes it is blight and you can stop that, but the other, they haven't found a way to stop it. And, of course, we're trying.

6 But we traced back as far as we could on the land and found, you know, that there's been no cotton grown in that area. It's not really cotton land. But you can take any kind of land and put commercial fertilizers with it and grow about anything. So there's no telling, not to say for sure that it wasn't. It had been raised just down the road from that too so we know that.

7 But anyway, it's better, they say it's, first off, it's better for the environment. They're talking about, when they say environment, what the Scripture calls the firmament. And, of course, the firmament is filled with healthy items that you can't do without. Apples wouldn't even grow without what **YAHWEH** put in the firmament to begin with because the leaves have to get this from the firmament itself. The leaves of the apple tree take it in. They take it down to the root and then process it with other things. That's what your tree does. And it's got to be a combination of the firmament and the soil together to produce a healthy apple for you to eat.

8 You can see the unhealthiness in the fruit, but it's still better than going to town and getting one that's covered with poisons. You can't see the poisons and you got a real pretty looking fruit or vegetable there that's filled with poisons. Plus it's already weakened and the weakness that we're seeing that I don't like, I would we could bring it to perfection, to where, you know, we could have fruit and vegetables for our people that're perfect. That's not exactly what we have come to at this time, but it's certainly better than it was years ago. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And it is food that you can successfully eat without your stomach sounding like it's a volcano going on inside of it after you eat.

9 But it says it's better for the environment. They know, the world knows that they've screwed

up the environment. *No pesticides...* It says. *...means healthier soil too...* They know that they've screwed up our soil. They know all this. *...and the water and wildlife...* So they're admitting that all of this is sickness. It's sickness and disease in our air that we breathe, in the things that the trees must take in, the grass must take in. Your vegetables have to take the same things in from the firmament that **YAHWEH** created and put in the firmament for you. He made that for man, if you remember in **Genesis**.

10 *...Organic farmers can earn a fairer price for organic produce compared to factory farming. Organic farming is good for the biodiversity... Of vegetables. ...Where factory farming has shrunked our choices in the supermarket to one or two types of any produce variety, organic farmers are resurrecting many of the heirloom vegetables...* They're seeing the mistakes that they have made so they're trying to correct it.

11 *...Finally, organic foods are healthier for you. The USDA's own tests show that most non-organic produce contain residual pesticides even after washing...* Now, this was on the news this week because it's now becoming alarming. You know, nothing is ever news until it becomes alarming to the people and then they start trying to correct what they've done. We won't correct the environment anyway soon so the best we can do is probably raised in our orchards right now and in our gardens here at The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

12 *97.3% of nectarines sampled were found to contain pesticides...* You can find the pesticides on nectarines, on celery, on pears, apples, cherries, strawberries, imported grapes, spinach, potatoes, bell peppers, red raspberries, all of these things and now and it's coming out on the news because of the fact that sickness and disease are increasing and they're connecting it with what we've done to the firmament and to the earth.

13 One of the tests here, it says, *What do you think is the most germ-filled place in your house?...* I guess most people would think the bathroom, but it's actually the kitchen. *...32 percent of all countertops, 45 percent of all sinks and 77 percent of all sponges...* Now, the problem is, this comes from the fruit and vegetables you're buying from the store. And of course, it gets on your countertops and builds up. It's hard to get this stuff off. And we think well, you know, we wipe it down quickly and go on and throw it on the table because we're in a hurry in this time period and we're rushing for time.

14 Now, all of these things are connected

together. We see right now, we see like in Syria, for instance, we saw this in the other nations that the Quartet is taking over. But Syria is saying that no, the people love the king here and they're saying that these people that are doing this, they're saying that the people hate the king and they're trying to do peaceful protests. The news media, they claim, is falsifying this situation, that this was organized by people outside of Syria but they have people working in Syria to bring about their wishes. And they're saying that they're armed men that are doing the killing here and the government of Syria is trying to fight them. Of course, the news media is saying these are innocent protestors who hate or who are being oppressed and they're trying to protest peacefully and the government is coming down on them and killing them.

15 So if you take the news media, say, and twist this around, like they did The House of **YAHWEH**, the propaganda against The House of **YAHWEH**, the news media can build the hatred now, in the other nations for or against a country. And Malachi Martin, in history, Malachi Martin brought it out better than anyone when he said that the Catholic church were experts, that is, the Vatican, they studied psychology so they were experts in the use of psychology and they used propaganda to come against their enemies to make the world hate their enemies and build up an army to fight what they call their enemy.

16 Well that's the way the crusades took place as I brought out years ago because they would say or they would make a statement in a city like, "We have this twelve-year-old girl missing. Now, she was last seen among this group of," what they call, "Jews and these Jews, there's been several people, several children missing and they were all seen the last time among this group of Jews." So they've planted it in their minds that this is something going on in this area among this group of Jews. "Now, the Jews make dog food and sell it." They don't say that they kill the children and put their bodies in dog food, but they say, "The Jews make dog food and sell it and this is the last place this child was seen, or these children were seen."

17 Well, before you know it, this was in ancient times, about a hundred years ago, from that to three hundred! But they would build up hatred. The people would get anything they could use as a weapon, like a hoe, a shovel, an ax, a pick, whatever, and they would organize and go down and wipe out those Jews, take their lands, all their possessions. And of course, what was found in those places was never brought out. It was hidden and they wouldn't

release anything to the public, didn't have to because they ran the government.

18 Well, this is the way, this tactic is still being used today, but it's being used to fulfill **Revelation 6, 7, and 8** as we'll get deeper into later. That's not my topic. I've got to build you up to this because it's all connected with salt, if you can imagine salt being connected! We're connected with salt. In fact, that's the thing that's going to tie or bind us together and bind us to the Savior and then bind the Quartet, that's the ending product that is actually shown in Scripture. That makes your jaw drop don't it! [laughing] But you'd be surprised, you're gonna be surprised, but you're gonna be pleasantly surprised.

19 But what is going on now is bringing about what was seen in **Genesis 4** where **YAHWEH** said this is continuous war. What you've chosen here is not going to solve your problem, but it's going to bring continual war. Well, right now, al-Qaeda is vowing revenge and of course, as the pope said, as Malachi Martin brought out in his interviews, he said that we regret the evil powers that are forming. Now, whether he meant the United States or what, nobody knows, he just said we regret to see these evil powers forming. And he said Mary is gonna make war with them and he named all of these nations or many of them that we see Mary making war with today and taking over, taking over their oil fields and their lands and all the commonwealth that's in them.

20 Salt. Now, I've brought out for years that salt and sugar are healthy for the body. Salt is a must. And of course, I want to show you a list of, well you probably can't read this but that's a list here to the left of the many beneficial things that's in real salt or Krystal salt as this one article is speaking of. Right now we have in the world every third person is diabetic--he's diabetic or she, every third person. We see the cardiovascular diseases increasing. We see, on the tables, we see what the health experts that study this are saying the poisons that are being put in salt to actually make it unhealthy instead of healthy. And as a result, we see the doctors saying, "Stay away from salt. Don't eat salt." And they're putting people on salt-free diets and better-than-salt, its claimed, "better-than-salt."

21 *When salt is not refined, it contains all of the essential minerals and nutrients...* All of those that you just saw there and I think that's all I'm gonna read in this article here today. I just want to set your mind to thinking about Krystal salt. That seems to be the one that is the healthiest today. If I can find

that last article now on the sugar diabetes. Sugar diabetes, they say, is a time bomb and one out of three people have it.

22 Now, here's another one that they came out with just recently. *The lack of salt is hazardous to your health... That's l-a-c-k. ...lack of salt is hazardous to your health. Low-salt diet leads to higher mortality. An examination of the largest U.S. federal database of nutrition and health (NHANES) published in the Journal of General Internal Medicine, found a higher rate of cardiac events and death with patients put on low-salt diets--a result perfectly consistent with the latest study...* Well, if you know anything about what the doctors are doing, any time you have heart disease or blood disease or something and go to the doctor, they put you on a low-salt diet or a no-salt diet.

23 *...Risk of diabetes. A 2010 a Harvard study linked low-salt diets to an increase in insulin resistance, the condition that is a precursor to type 2 Diabetes. Recent studies out of Australia show that individuals with type 1 or type 2 diabetes die in much greater numbers when placed on a salt restricted diet.*

24 *...Low birth rates, poor brain development...* Now, get that one. *...poor brain development. A 2007 study found that babies with low birth weight are also born with low sodium in their blood serum because their mothers were on low-salt intakes...* So the brain is damaged. Well, here's the baby now, got two strikes against him before they're ever born and a brain that can't think.

25 (There was one more thing. Maybe I'll find it here. No, going with this now.) It's all a combination, a combination of things. Now here you see the brain damaged. Now, these same people, with a damaged brain, they will not take instruction or counseling. They're their own counselors. And the studies are coming out, we've got gobs of them, much more than I'm going to bring today will be brought to you.

26 But it says, *Dr. Diamond found that the stopped anapestic beat causes...* He's talking about music. *...causes a "switching" of the brain...* Now, if you're listening to worldly music and this is what I've fought for years, trying to get it out of the House, get it out of our ears, get it where we can't hear it, where we won't be repeating it to ourselves and finish damaging the brain.

27 *...Dr. Diamond found that the stopped anapestic beat causes a "switching" of the brain. Dr. Diamond said that switching occurs when symmetry between both sides of the brain is destroyed...* Meaning certain music can actually

destroy both sides of the brain and switch it to where it doesn't work properly, music. He says, *"... 'Heavy metal' rock, that first gained acceptance in the late '70s... Called hard rock or heavy metal rock. ...that first gained acceptance in the late '70s produced a universally-weak response."*

28 The guy's name is Dr. David Hawkins. Now, get this next statement. *...A common experience observed in therapy groups and clinics is that drug users don't recover if they continue to listen to heavy metal rock music...* So you can see from this study right here that is being done, the combination of weaknesses. He accidentally happened on to this when he was doing other tests in clinics and he saw this and he said this was worth studying. You know, they could see the problems that it's causing.

29 Now, you put that with the depleted salt diet and I'm gonna save the rest of this for later, but you put this with the depleted salt diet which is able to damage the brain of a child before the child is born, and you see the combination of things that is taking place in the world that I want to pull you out of, that **YAHWEH** wants to pull you out of. That's the reason so much money is being put into, right now, reaching the world, because **YAHWEH** does show that we are going to bind to the altar of incense, that's the altar of prayer, with ourselves and Yahshua, two billion people to serve **YAHWEH**. Now, that's our job. That's our job. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 Now, I want to read you a very blessed article. *Why French Fries Are Such A Good Comfort Food...* There're a lot of studies now behind this right here and it's no joke. *...Ever wonder why French fries, potato chips and Cheetos are so appealing when you're feeling stressed?... A lot of people, they say, well they gain weight because they're stressed. Well, they gain weight when they're not stressed too, you know, when they're having a joyful time so it has nothing to do with weight gain, but it does have something to do with stress as this study shows.*

31 *...A new study suggests that elevated levels of salt in the body lower stress hormones and raise levels of oxytocin...* Now, get this. *...oxytocin, a hormone involved in love... In love.*

32 Now, if you'll turn over to **Mattithyah** right quick before I read any further here, **Mattithyah**. **YAHWEH** shows, **Mattithyah 24:12**. I want you to remember the word **iniquity**. There's a difference in iniquity and sin. Yes, iniquity causes sin because it does away with the Laws. It says, "Well, it won't hurt me." You know, "It won't happen to me." To those who have the Laws, the Savior covered this and says, "if you lose your saltiness..." Now,

of course, you've got to put a bunch of Scriptures together to get this and you've got to understand this in order to understand binding Yahshua to the four horns of the altar. And you should be praising **YAHWEH** for the thousands and thousands of hours that've been put into the studies to make sure you have this information. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

33 You would never get it. You would never get it on your own. It's too complicated to put together, and you've got, as I said before, you got to get the whole bible in your brain at once in order to put it together. I've also said I would, I said this years ago at the Press Room that I would I could unscrew the tops of your heads and pour this information in, but you can't do that. You've got to get it one step at a time, here a little and there a little and finally it starts sinking in.

34 But this, *...oxytocin, a hormone involved in love...* And it's involved in true love, not just lust, although it has its part to play there too with arousal and stuff like this. But it's actually involved in all of these things.

35 But we see here in **Mattithyah 24:12**, He said, **And because iniquity...** Iniquity, which yes, is breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws, but iniquity is actually doing away with the Laws or pushing the Laws aside while you go ahead and participate a little bit, you know, just a little bit. And of course, this little bit does something to your brain, like certain music destroys certain cells in your brain, like overdrinking destroys certain cells in your brain, like drugs destroy certain cells in the brain. And then if you continue the music, then you can't overcome this other. So it's a necessary thing to not listen to that kind of music.

36 Well, the Laws here, He's talking about the Laws being pushed aside. **...because iniquity will abound...** That is, the doing away with the Laws abounds. Before the sixties, I can remember before the sixties because I was born in 1934 and I remember how strict women were in the town of Purcell and Lexington. I remember how strict the men were in watching over the women, protecting them and guiding the children. You know, you didn't dare sass mother. You had dad to deal with if you sassed mother and it was a beautiful thing that, you know, a protection and guidance and work.

37 I was telling a group last night that I remember when mother was teaching quilting in her house and it's a hard process but everybody made their own quilts at that time. So mother had a quilting class in her house. And I think that might have been where teaching was drilled into my mind because

she taught all the time. But she would get behind in her home chores. You know, she didn't like it when the people didn't go away on time and, of course, when they didn't go away, she couldn't take care of dad like she wanted to in her heart and she was late in doing her chores to take care of dad and the rest of the family. So she would try to get them out of there at a certain time.

38 At that time, we had wind-up clocks and if you forget to wind a wind-up clock, it stops. And at five o'clock, the clock is saying two-thirty, so you can see what a pickle that mother was in and she found out and you could hear her scream if you were out at the barn! [laughing] But then she would rush. But dad then, would come in and of course he'd come in from the field and he had to take care of the cows and then he would bring the milk and cream to the house and we had a hand crank separator that we separated the milk from the cream and the cream we sold. That's what we got our money from to buy groceries and then the milk was used for chicken feed and other things.

39 But dad would come in--he'd come in, get the milk buckets, go to the barn and then he knew what was going on. He knew something wasn't right because he didn't smell the food cooking, of course. So he would go milk as quickly as he could, get back and have the boys and the girls helping and then he would go help mother. And then he would always rush, rushing us to help do certain things for mother so we could all sit down at the supper table and eat.

40 Well, that's the way it was in my time period and, of course, mother taught women only. She would never teach a man anything. I remember that people would come to the house begging for food and she would talk to them through the door, but she would never open the door. And then she'd tell them, "You go sit at a certain place," and she could see them through the window, and she would fix food for them, set it outside the door and then she would send a child out to holler at the person and tell them to come get the food while it was sitting on the porch. And of course, you had to guard it because the dogs would get it if you didn't! [laughing]

41 But that's the way she handled herself among men and women. She had women that she taught constantly in cooking and sewing. But the quilt-making was what normally they would get carried away with, with a little bit of gossip here and there and you know how fast time flies when you do that. Right? Yeah! [laughing] Okay.

42 Well, back to this now, at this time period,

adultery, fornication, bestiality, sodomy were unheard of. It just was hated in that, at least, in that area. And when an improper woman came to Purcell, the women would take her aside and they would talk to her and politely tell her, you know, that she wasn't welcome in this town and if she didn't leave, then she would be carried out, if it got to that, because they were very insistent.

43 Well, that doesn't take place anymore. The whores are on television and they're teaching our children day after day and we invite them in our homes. I remember too the preachers when television came out in the forties, yes, there were no television sets at that time, but they came out in that time period. I was born in 1934 so I was only six-years-old when this started taking place and then late forties then, they were pretty well covering all the homes in the country. But the preachers were deathly against these television sets and telling the people, you're inviting Satan into your living room. I remember those words.

44 Now, the way the beastly system works is, and this is the way the Roman empire was built so strong because they took to the people what was acceptable. Now, it still works the same because if you notice in the speeches of the pope, he made the statement something like pedophilia was not really that unacceptable anymore. Well, he drew a lot of criticism because there're still a lot of Righteous people, who want to be Righteous people, out there, who are listening to us right now. They're worshipping secretly, but they know that what we're saying is true. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

45 And these same people now, these same people, they're saying, "No, just because it's acceptable to the majority doesn't make it acceptable in morality." So they're saying, "We don't want it in our families. We don't want it in our lives. We don't want it taught in our schools." Well, of course, they're teaching sodomy in the schools now. I suppose all of them, I suppose all of them have, but they even have sodomites coming to certain schools in the first northern states where the Catholics pretty much prevail, catholicism, popery as some of the commentaries call it.

46 But the people back then hated it too. But this, as I said, was the way the Roman empire got such a tremendous boost. Everyone wanted to be a part of the Roman empire and they wanted to be a roman citizen. And they had ways you could be a roman citizen, but you had to be a member, of course, of their religious group. But their religious group was so widespread, it was whatever was acceptable.

47 If this religion, where they took over a town or a colony, had a God that they worshiped, fine and dandy, you know, we don't care. But when the Apostle got there, he said, this Diana that you're worshipping here, this is the Queen of Heaven that Yeremyah and Yechetzqyah condemned. And he said, this is not Salvation. This is only going to bring you death. Well, it brought death to Shaul because the majority of the people came against him due to inside coaxing if you remember. They had people set up already who would go when somebody preached against the normal things that were acceptable. And they were trying to get sodomy accepted then and it got a great start throughout the whole world. They were trying to destroy the Sabbath Day at that time, which they did. They changed it. And of course, getting the Names taken totally out of the Holy Scriptures.

48 Well, due to the efforts of this Last Days' Work here and the Work that **YAHWEH** is inspiring, He is bringing back the Name now, bringing back the Laws to the hearing of the people that almost disappeared in the sixties. And this is what this is speaking of here because it's speaking of this generation and saying iniquity is going to increase. Well, keep this in mind now with the salt project here.

49 **Mattithyah 24:12. And because iniquity...** That is, the pushing aside of the Laws, doing away with them. **...will abound, the love of the many will grow cold...** You got that?

50 Now, listen to the rest of this article. *...Elevated levels of salt in the body lower stress hormones and raise levels of oxytocin, a hormone involved in love and other social connections... Love and other social connections. ...The research, which was conducted in rats, was published in the Journal of Neuroscience. It found that rats' response to a stressful situation... Such as, ...being tied down-depended on how much salt they had in their bodies...* As to how they responded to this stressful situation.

51 I think, brethren, I would be dead ten years ago or twenty years ago trying to bring forth in the wilderness this Righteousness of **YAHWEH** if I had not been brought up on a salt diet, a heavy salt diet. And we preserved our food with salt many times. I told you about breaking pieces of the salt block off that the cows had licked on and I licked on the same salt when I was a child because I had this craving for salt. Now, here I find out, and the science does too, science saying that depending on the amount of salt you take depends on how much stress your body can take.

52 ...*When restrained... Tied. ...when restrained, rats with high salt levels showed less activity to their brain's stress systems compared with rats with normal salt levels. Having high salt levels is technically called hypernatremia...* Remember that word because you're probably gonna start seeing it quite a bit since we're mentioning it on this show. ...*hypernatremia... the word suggests high levels of Na, the chemical abbreviation for the element sodium, which is an important part of salt, and rats in this state also recovered faster from being stressed...* Now, here we got the recovery system. Remember, the recovery from drugs, you can't do it if you listen to worldly music. It keeps you from recovering from drugs. Now, the same thing is done with salt. So you combine these two things, music and a low-salt diet and you got a brain-damaging situation here that the body can't deal with. It can't overcome. Cut yourselves off of the music but don't cut yourselves off of the salt! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 Now, ...*Moreover, hypernatremic rats had elevated levels of oxytocin, a compound known as the "love hormone" for its role in helping to create social bonds...* Did you get that, social bonds? This is what I saw in my mother in quilt-making when I

was a child. I saw it in my dad too when he worked with other men. They would all come together to help dad in the field. Dad would take his family and go to other fields to help other men. There was a bond in that country, in that territory right there where I was raised among the farmers. You don't see it now. You see bigger tractors. You don't see people bonding together anymore. Everyone is separate, has his own entertainment system in his own room and nobody better go near it. They break in and steal them. This is the bond they have.

54 ...*Moreover, hypernatremic rats had elevated levels of oxytocin, a compound known as the "love hormone" for its role in helping to create social bonds between friends, lovers or parents and children...* Is it beginning to dawn on you why Satan hates salt so much? ...*Oxytocin is crucial to the processes that allow love and social contact to reduce stress. Not surprisingly, rats with lots of oxytocin showed less anxiety in social interactions...*

55 I want you to turn over, this will start the study, turn over to **Leviticus 2**. We think of salt as just a seasoning but it's much more than that. Actually without it, I don't think you can make contact with **YAHWEH**. We'll all be taught by **YAHWEH** and we'll all be able one day to go



behind that curtain, but the curtain is still closed. And of course, Yahshua is the Only One. He's the High Priest and the Only One Who can get there. And unless we're in contact with Him, as the information on salt shows in the Holy Scriptures, we cut Him off, we've cut off our contact with salt and we lose it. We lose it period. And many have because now they're rejecting Yahshua. We're not rejecting Yahshua because He's our Passover Lamb and we refuse to replace Him. I'll continue that, by myself, lonely, or with all of you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

56 Now in **Leviticus 2:13** He says here, **Every offering of your grain offerings you shall season with salt; you shall not allow...** Now, it doesn't give all this information that I just gave you here, right? But it tells you, this is the Law telling you what to do. When you make an offering, whether you eat it yourself or whether portions of it went to the Priest or so forth, you ate the salt because it was seasoned with salt.

57 **...you shall not allow the salt of the Covenant of YAHWEH...** Did you get this? This is the salt of the Covenant with **YAHWEH**, salt of the Covenant. Now, when you get this, when you put this together, this covenant relies on this product right here we're talking about, the Covenant with **YAHWEH**. That Covenant with **YAHWEH**, if you remember, what did He say to Abraham? From your seed, from your seed will come forth the blessing to everyone. That blessing, of course, that he's speaking of was Yahshua, Who He guarded.

58 And they used salt in all their sacrificing and in their foods and so forth. But did all the rest of them do this? No, no, they cast it aside. They ruined it. They polluted the sacrifices, if you remember. You know how they polluted them? Probably not! [laughing] But one thing about it was they stopped using salt in their sacrifices. But not only that, they started picking sick and deformed animals, with spots and blemishes and so forth and they would offer them to **YAHWEH** and then they would eat the best themselves without salt because their doctors was telling them, "Hey, this disease is gonna kill you. You're gonna have to stop using salt." Remember, "She'd suffered many things from many physicians."

59 Well salt now, notice carefully what this is saying here. **Every offering of your grain offerings you shall season with salt; you shall not allow the salt of the Covenant of YAHWEH to be lacking from your grain offering. With all your offerings...** With all your offerings. **...you shall offer salt.**

60 Look at **verse 16**, He says, **Then the Priest**

shall burn the memorial portion... Memorial. Remember we celebrate Yahshua's Memorial. We also celebrate **YAHWEH's** Memorial. We celebrate a Memorial to a woman who anointed Yahshua and speak of her once a year.

61 **Verse 16, Then the Priest shall burn the memorial portion: a handful of the crushed grain, its oil, with all the frankincense, as an offering made by fire to YAHWEH...** We're trying to find a source for frankincense that we can buy in abundance where we can start using it in the kitchen in abundance.

62 Now, a lot should be understood concerning animal sacrifices. I almost hate to get into it because there's so much of it and then I feel like if I leave something out then I'll give the enemy the chance to get their feet in again. But animal sacrificing had to be done according to **YAHWEH's** Laws and when you start putting this together, you got another really, really big one on your hands to teach. And I told you this subject that I'm on now about binding Yahshua to the altar and the Quartet to the altar, it's the hardest subject that I've ever taught because you've got to know all these things. But it's concerning the animal sacrificing that he is talking about right here, or the grain sacrificing, which is the food that you're eating day after day. Well, of course, it's not being done right, but we're doing our best with what **YAHWEH** has provided right now. And soon, **YAHWEH** willing, we're working on it. We're certainly working on it.

63 But the salt is what I want you to consider right now, the salt itself and notice here in **Numbers**. But remember what you just read right there and go over to **Numbers 18**. People who rise up against **YAHWEH's** House, they don't know, they just don't know the information they're passing up and turning against that they can only get from **YAHWEH**. But they won't get it any place else except through His House. And of course, that's the way it's always been. They had to go to His House and if they didn't go to His House, they cut themselves off from **YAHWEH**.

64 Here in **Numbers 18:19** and notice, it's a must, a must. **Numbers 18:19. Whatever is set aside from the Holy offerings the children of Israyl present to YAHWEH, I give to you and your sons and daughters...** Well, you go back over here and find out that's Aaron, of course, if you don't know who it's talking about there. **...I give to you and your sons...** Aaron and his sons. **...and daughters as your regular share by an Ordinance forever...** Notice, an Ordinance forever. Forever? This is the same thing you see in other sacrifices if you'll just wake up now

to what I'm hinting at here to you. I don't want to get back into this again, but at the same time, there're Ordinances. This is an Ordinance forever. And it's as important an Ordinance, a forever Ordinance as any other Ordinance you could possibly come up with.

65 And that's the reason **YAHWEH** says He didn't lay it on us at this time. But believe me, in the Kingdom, Yechetzqyah shows that certain people, and we'll have two billion people to start with who will perform these Laws, one hundred percent accurately and will bring this health back to the earth, to the people, to the animals, to the firmament and the waters and so forth as **YAHWEH** says. He says we're actually going to restore the earth. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 And notice, **...It is a Covenant of salt forever...** Well, what would be a Covenant of salt now? You can't know it without Yahshua because He's the Only One Who explains it. And I know minds are a blank at it right now and the only place you can get the information is **YAHWEH's** House. You want to go down the street and try to get it at the nut patch? No, no, they missed the mark a long time ago and they've cut themselves off and once you cut yourself off from the saltiness, that's what Yahshua said, then you're fit for nothing but burning. And unless you humble yourselves and repent, humble yourselves like a little child and start over and repent, you'll never get it and you'll die in your sins and then you'll be woken up for sentencing to shame and contempt. There'll be weeping and gnashing of teeth in that day. Where there could be joy right now, you won't see it then. That's the problem that you're facing if you're one of the ones that's lost the saltiness and you don't even know what it means.

67 **...It is a Covenant of salt forever in front of YAHWEH, with you and your descendants with you...** And remember it's forever. Get that forever.

68 Now, look back at **verse 16** of this same chapter. **Numbers 18:16. When those devoted things...** so we have devoted things here. Now, what on earth could that be and how could you bring that about? It's a forever Ordinance too. These devoted things are forever Ordinances that we're going to be doing. I'm going to be teaching them in the Kingdom and you are too. You're going to know these things. You're going to know these things and be teaching these things because they're going to be taught throughout the earth but also throughout the universe and this will restore health to the minds. It will stop worldly music, yes. It'll increase the salt diet tremendously.

69 **...your firstborn son who opens the womb or**

the firstborn of your unclean animals, are one moon of age, you must redeem them at the redemption price set at five shekels... And we give you that there. It changes daily now. **..about 2 ounces, of silver, according to the sanctuary shekel, which weighs twenty gerahs...**

70 Look at **verse 17, But you must...** Notice here's another **must** now. **...you must not redeem the firstborn of an ox, a sheep, or a goat...** Do you see them bringing them to the House? Do you know everyone that doesn't do this in the world is sinning? They're taking things that don't belong to them. That Law still stands. It's an Ordinance forever, forever. And you're a thief if you don't do it. This is something that can be done right now.

71 **...they are Holy...** Notice. **...they are Holy. Sprinkle their blood on the altar and burn their fat as an aroma made by fire to YAHWEH as a pleasing aroma.**

72 Look back at **verse 13, All the first ripe fruit in their land, which they bring to YAHWEH, shall be yours. Everyone in your household who is ceremonially clean...** Well, you can take that **ceremonially** out. You're either clean or unclean. Don't spiritualize it. I think we added that so we could spiritualize it, you know, and go ahead and break it in our mind. Yes, there're a lot of things, brethren, that we can't perform right now, but we're going to very soon.

73 **...who is clean may eat it...** Everyone who is clean may eat it. Well, that means there're some that won't be able to eat that, but will eat other things.

74 Look back to **verse 8, Then YAHWEH said to Aaron: I, Myself, have put you in charge of the offerings presented to Me...** Oh, we see that somebody has to be sent to do this, right. You see that? You can't do it on your own. Is this sinking in? [laughing] **YAHWEH said to Aaron: I, Myself, have put you in charge of the offerings presented to Me; terumah. All the Holy offerings the children of Israyl give to Me, I give to you and to your sons...** Who are they today? Who are the sons of Aaron and when will they be called in to do this Work? It's all answered for us in the Scriptures. **...as your portion and regular share...** Or eternal, eternal share.

75 Now, **Yechetzqyah, Yechetzqyah**, if you wanted to, (Well, we don't have, yeah maybe we do, this one more Scripture.) **Yechetzqyah**, if you want to turn over there, do it whether you want to or not, I want you to read it! [laughing] **Yechetzqyah 43.** Yechetzqyah was shown the temple and altar, what it's going to be very soon. You know, when this time comes, we'll think how shortly it came

upon us and how much smarter we are then or will be then than we are now. How suddenly, we got all this understanding.

76 The House of **YAHWEH** is growing so rapidly, so much knowledge coming from **YAHWEH** now that when a person leaves for just a few months, you know, they come back and they're amazed. And they say, "What in the world is going on?" Well, they missed the teaching. And of course, when you miss the teaching then you miss out on the growth that comes with these teachings. And if you go to sleep in Services, you do the same thing.

77 But Yechetzqyah was shown the temple and an altar and only, only some of the Ordinances here it's speaking of, but all of them are going to be concerning this temple, but only a few of the Ordinances are shown here concerning sacrifices. But notice in **Yechetzqyah 43:24**. Now, this is the future, remember, this is future and going to be done very soon in the very shortcoming future.

78 **Yechetzqyah 43:24. And you must offer them before YAHWEH, and the Priests...** The Priests, yes, the Priests must do this. **...must sprinkle salt on them...** The Priests must sprinkle the salt on them. Did you see that? This future time that He's speaking of here, when we take on things like Korah did, remember Korah, you know, we can also lose our lives.

79 This *Book of YAHWEH* is for your protection. It's for the whole universe. It's protection of the whole universe and this is what's going to guide the

universe. Every government in the universe is going to be doing this one day and this right here. For before food is ever eaten, it's going to be prepared in a certain manner and it's going to be very healthy, extremely healthy because the electrical contacts that we should be getting from eating these things that we're now lacking in our foods are going to be there in abundance. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

80 But notice, **...the Priests must sprinkle salt on them, and they will offer them up as a burnt offering to YAHWEH.**

81 In verse 25, **Every day for seven days you will prepare a goat for a sin offering; then they will prepare a young bull...** You don't get how they did this, how they did the preparation here, but you can go back to **Leviticus** and get it now, get the details on it, if you can understand **Leviticus**. In order to understand **Leviticus**, you've got to understand the Plan that **YAHWEH** has in bringing perfection, which He's going to bring to the world and to the universe. That's His total Plan and we're the finishing part of that Plan. We're going to do it. We're going to be the ones who bind Yahshua to the altar of incense of prayer and the Quartet along with Him, two billion people, and actually present them to **YAHWEH** behind the curtains, in the Holy of Holies. That's our job. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

82 Notice now. **...then they will prepare a young bull from the herd and a ram from the flock for a burnt offering; each without blemish...** Now, you've



got to have one without blemish before you can offer one without blemish and today there is no bull on earth without blemish, no goat, no sheep, no nothing. We have the healthiest in the world and every time we look into their eyes we see blemishes, still blemishes. You can't get rid of the blemishes at this time. Why? Because as they admit, it's in the earth, it's in the air, it's in the firmament, in the water they drink. It's everywhere, the sickness and disease. If you got a peach tree, examine the peaches very carefully. Examine them and you will see blemishes in those peaches. Right now it's impossible to get them out totally, to totally just get all of them out.

83 We're in **verse 25**, without blemish. (Let me see where I want to go here.) **Verse 26, Seven days they will make atonement...** Notice. **...for the altar...** So this means you've got to have an altar. You see that? And it's going to be. We're going to have that altar and it's gonna be built by the specifications because there're specifications for this altar.

84 In every little nook and cranny, I told somebody this the other day, all of this has to be done when you're making the Lampstand. No, it's not made like the one that was in the temple. We can't do it at this time. But everything that's on that Lampstand has a meaning and the Hebrew words will surprise you if you just want to spend that time studying on it. You don't need to, but you can. What you need to do is get you the *Books of Yisrayl* and study them to where you know them really, really well, where you can teach them because those books are what you're going to be teaching in the Kingdom very soon, brethren. So you couldn't, you couldn't spend your time better than right there.

85 Now in **verse 26, Seven days they will make atonement and purify it; and they will also consecrate themselves...** The altar's got to be consecrated. It's got to be purified. They, themselves, have to be purified before they can do any of these things.

86 Now, here you're driving up and down the road and you see a farmer rather, a goat in a farmer's yard and you stop and buy that goat and go butcher it for Yahshua? You got to be crazy, crazy as a nut, a nut machine! [laughing] Dumb as a skunk! You don't even know the first thing about this.

87 **Yechetzqyah 43.** Look at **verse 18** again, **verse 18. Yechetzqyah 43:18. And He said to me: Son of man, this is what Father YAHWEH says: These are the Ordinances of the altar at the time it is prepared, in order to offer burnt offerings**

upon it and to sprinkle blood upon it.... That's the Ordinance for it.

88 (Let's see. We're in **verse 18**.) Let's read on. **Verse 19, On the first day you must give a young bull...** You must. You must give a young bull. No getting out of it. That has to be. **...from the herd for a sin offering to the Priests, the Levites who are of the seed of Zadok...** Notice, they're specified. Not just any Levite, but those are from Zadok. And they will be here, yes, they will. There're probably some of them here already and don't even know it. **...who come near to minister to Me, says Father YAHWEH.**

89 **Verse 20, And you will take its blood, and put it on the four horns of the altar, and on the four corners of the upper base, and on the border around it; in this way you will cleanse the altar and make atonement for it...** See how specific He was in where to put the blood here in order to make that atonement?

90 **Verse 21, And you must also take the bull for the sin offering, and they will burn it in the appointed place of the House...** That's The House of **YAHWEH. ...outside the Holy area.**

91 **Verse 22, And on the second day you must offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and they will cleanse the altar, just as they cleansed it with the bull.**

92 **Verse 23, When you have finished purifying it, you must offer a young bull from the herd without blemish, and a ram from the flock without blemish....** Now all of that was given to Yechetzqyah to show to us what is coming. This is all Prophecy, but it's what **YAHWEH** expects and that's what He's going to bring about. And this is just a small portion of it.

93 Now, back to salt. We're out of time and I'm gonna cover this salt thoroughly this time. I'm not gonna leave it to question anymore because it's too important.

94 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I hope you'll keep on the salt. I hope you won't let the doctors scare you off. There's so much proof coming out now that we're right. It just amazes me how much **YAHWEH** is actually opening the minds of science and showing them that what His House is saying is Absolute Truth! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And this is--this will--this is going to get better and we're seeing many articles. I could bring you many articles right now that we don't have time to cover, but we, probably we will in the coming days.

95 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty-One

The Prophecies For This Generation #4— The Religions Of The World Today Are Deifying Dead Men 05/14/11

K. Mattithyah A.: Brethren, I pray that we all will take hold of the teachings and this offer that Yisrayl Hawkins has made us in these Last Days so we can be with him forever. And if you would all please stand, I do have the awesome opportunity to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Real big now, come on! [laughing, joyful praise and cheering] Praise **YAHWEH**! You just got **YAHWEH**'s attention. You may be seated. Whether you know it or not, you need **YAHWEH** desperately and the closer The End gets, the more we're gonna be hated, the more we're going to reveal His Truth, which will bring the hatred, of course. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 In the presence of our enemies today, **YAHWEH** has set us a wonderful table. This smoked red deer, there's a lot more to this than that. The word smoked, you know, it makes me think of the fish that we had Passover and people bragging on it. They're still dreaming about it they said today. But they say this is the best. It's the best meat on the face of the earth, they say. Now you can't get any, if they got some in heaven that's better... Someone said, "Where's the scraps from the fish?" We didn't have any scraps left over. "Yahshua took up the scraps, His Disciples did." I said, I can't help it if our cooks are better than His! [laughing] You know, they ate every bit of that! Every piece of it! All in the presence of our enemies. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 (Let's see.) The heart disease, you know, I told you last week that one in every three persons

is a diabetic now. One in every three people is a diabetic. Now, they're saying this week one in every four is bipolar. This is coming down to what we have said now for several years that everyone on the face of the earth has a disease and, of course, it's caused from sin. And the world is really, really sick, brethren. You can't imagine how sick.

4 The article that I wanted was on bedbugs and they said that the bedbugs, they tested some bedbugs this week and they all had MRSA, that's the drug-resistant deadly disease. Now, of course, they're getting this from man but they're passing it from people to people. And the ways that they're saying to prevent this is or one of the ways is stay out of motels or apartment houses where other people have stayed. We told you that before they did.

5 Also, if buying used clothing, I don't think anyone would do that here in The House of **YAHWEH**, but I certainly hope not. But also, they said if you buy clothing at all, when you buy clothing, you need to be able to unload it at home into your washing machine. Now, I've told you this too and we told you this years ago, this stuff is terribly unclean. The Scriptures, that's where we get it and what we're getting from the Scriptures, what **YAHWEH** has shown us as part of this Last



Days' Message of the Two Witnesses. **YAHWEH** has shown this and shows that He knows all of this that's taking place and He warned us in advance and, of course, He trained us for the purpose of showing this to the world. And also at the same time, bringing forth the Message of Peace, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. He has made that possible also in these Last Days.

6 Now, guess what else the *Journal of American Medical Association* study reported? *Heart disease deaths four times higher with low salt intake...* What did the Scriptures say and our young Priest was hammering on it this morning?

7 You know, I remember having a dispute with Yaaqob, my brother, about salt. And let's see, *Prevention Magazine* was coming out against salt and Rodell, I think is his name, he was coming out against salt and my brother was saying we needed to cut down on salt. And he said, he quoted one of the statements that, you know, we could buy great fruit and, you know, healthy fruit and then kill it with salt. And I said I don't believe that's true. I wouldn't believe that because of what the Scripture says about salt that salt is healthy. And I don't know what basis he would have in saying something like that.

8 But now this was, like I was eighteen years old at the time. It's been years and years ago since this took place. Maybe a little older than that, maybe I was in the twenties. But it's been many years ago that I remember that but I was standing up, standing strong at that time on **YAHWEH's** Word and I've never, never been disappointed in standing strong on His Word. I've been disappointed in going the other way several times.

9 But it's, *...four times higher with low salt intake...* Heart disease deaths, the deaths from heart disease are four times higher with low salt intake, the *Journal of American Medical Association*. You need to or you can get that and read it if you want to. The date? 05/10, 05/10 it came out.

10 In **II Thessalonians** we see that this sin, it's taken over. It's called a **man of sin** here in **II Thessalonians** and we see, you know, He says that in this time period now. Now think of what He tells you is going to take place, He says there's going to be a falling away first. He's talking about the coming of the Savior and He said it won't be until there's a falling away so we know there's a falling away that takes place.

11 Now, there's another meaning to this that the lexicons show us. There're actually two meanings. The last being a falling away in the Last Days when this is revealed. The first meaning was, and

I'll read you this in a little while, that they, from their teachings they ruin the teachings of the Holy Scriptures to where they're meaningless to Salvation. They won't bring you Salvation. So this, of course, has gone on and Daniyl predicted it, if you remember, that he would fight against the Saints, that is this man of sin or system. It's a system of sin, that started with Nimrod, as **YAHWEH** shows, from the twelve tribes that He brought out of Egypt as **Genesis 49** shows. And then the system of higher learning, the schools of higher learning brought forth this system of moneymaking, but trying to make people or deceiving people into thinking that they would have Salvation along with this deterioration or falling away from the Truth, the Plan of Salvation. But **YAHWEH** has a Plan and He tells us in advance what would take place, what will take place.

12 They're saying there would be a falling away in this time period from the Truth as this man of sin is being revealed. That's part of the meaning of those words. But he's speaking, of course, of the Prophecies and the Prophecies that I have brought you show this very thing. Yahshua showed that there would be a falling away, you know, three out of four will fall away. They're called. They're brought here and then three out of four fall away after the tests start coming, after Satan lays a stumbling block in front of them. And it seems like she just knows, somehow or another, she knows what she can lay in front of them to cause them to leave.

13 But as Yahshua Himself said, there's a motive for it, an ulterior motive for the falling away and, of course, the grass looks greener over yonder as the old saying goes. And actually, it's more contaminated over yonder too right now! [laughing] And you can get your sickness and death. The only, only sure way I know of Eternal Life is in the One Sent, the Work Prophesied. That's the only place **YAHWEH** shows that He will give it and He says over and over, "I'm not gonna have anything to do with any other work." It's just not there. "If it's not in My Plan, not in the Prophecies, then I won't have anything to do with it."

14 But you think of this right here, if you start, it's talking about the coming of the Savior which we're looking for closely now because everything is coming together. Everything's coming together to build the temple too and that was one of the things that we preached on for years that that temple is going to be rebuilt as it's shown right here in this chapter. And I've brought this many times. I brought it in *The Mark of the Beast*, pointing this

out that the temple was going to be built and, of course, the pope would actually take that over. Well now I've shown you how all the artifacts were in Rome. They got them waiting there. Now, don't the two of those things go hand in hand, that the pope would take his seat there now. If the temple stood today and he brought back the artifacts, would he not go in to make sure that they were all taken care of properly. You see how it's all coming together?

15 Yedidiyah, Kohan Yedidiyah, the Great Kohan Yedidiyah, Praise **YAHWEH** [applause], he brought out that Jordan owned this old city and the temple mount. Well, that's a fact. They own it. They have somewhat say on everything that goes on there and are kind of guiding the situation. Well, it just so occurred that the King of Jordan has been keeping up with The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He's written us some, a few times now and he's now talking about the temple. Why on earth would he be talking about the temple at a time like this? But he says he's studied our model of the temple and it's the best, he said, the very best. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And he says he's studied all of them that've been put out and this one is the very best.

16 Now, that's about as far as he's gone at this time, of course, but I'm telling you what the Scripture says and what we're looking forward to seeing; and I'm telling you some things, I've told you before about salt. Now, they're saying the same thing that I said, what, thirty years ago here or forty here in Abilene? I've defended it here. I've defended it practically all of my life, in early days. And I would take my tobacco sack full of salt, that's all I had to carry it in at the time, and I would go to the garden. I would pull up onions out of the ground, peel them off, sprinkle them with salt and eat them, radishes, green beans, English peas, whatever was growing in the garden. Go to the field of corn, pull back the shuck on it and eat it raw with salt, very tasty food. I ate a lot of raw food at that time.

17 But I sprinkled everything with salt, not knowing that **YAHWEH** had commanded me to, but yet I was being led to do so. And now we find out, science finds out that unless you have salt in your body, you don't have the love that **YAHWEH** wants you to have and you don't have peace. And if you don't have this, you don't have the stress relief that you need for my job because it is stressful! [laughing]

18 It's hard when you see somebody pulling away from **YAHWEH** and you know that you're going to see them thrown into the lake of fire where there's

weeping and gnashing of teeth and this trial goes on for quite some time and you know that there's nothing you can do to help them at that time and it seems like nothing you can do to help now. But you see this, and **YAHWEH** says, "Yes, Yisrayl. There's going to be a falling away in this time period." As well as the three out of the four, as well as a great falling away that took place, that I showed you in history; the history of the Holy Scriptures that took place and exactly how it took place, how they turned from **YAHWEH**.

19 But he's also revealing the man of sin which means a Prophecy is going to be revealed to the world and facts along with this Prophecy of who it is and what system it was that brought this down. That's what we're doing at this time and those who are up on it know that this is the twelve tribes that are bringing this forth. The twelve tribes, they're the only family that **YAHWEH** dealt with, that He has dealt with. We are all part of that twelve tribes, every one of you here is a part of that twelve tribes. If you weren't, you wouldn't be here. But you can also fall away if you're not careful and you let a root of bitterness spring up within you where this starts and then it leads to other things.

20 But it's speaking of a Prophecy and, of course, a Great Work that is going to take place here. If you think about a person, speaking of two people, and He's saying, "You're going to take this to all nations," and then it includes the people in **Revelation 11**. It shows the Two Witnesses are going to take this Message. And then it shows they'll know the true Message. How on earth could I tell you that salt was healthy by the Holy Scriptures and now science is proving that fact to us? Now, have you ever noticed that once we bring these things out, **YAHWEH** then starts bringing it out in the world from the scientists? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 There's another marvelous fact that you're gonna hear here very soon, maybe next week, as early as next week, I hope, that you're just gonna marvel. You're going to. You're going to wonder how in the world did that man ever know that? If you got a brain at all, you're going to be admiring the fact that **YAHWEH** has put this for our knowledge, for us to tell before anyone else knew about it. Don't miss next week. Don't miss any Sabbath. You break the Sabbath if you miss it and it's possible for you to be here.

22 But then that Scripture, you know, **Revelation** is so screwed up and **YAHWEH** tells us that it would be. **YAHWEH** shows us in **Yeremyah**, but even in spite of all that, He says, "You're going

to carry this Truth and it's gonna be perfected and brought forth to all nations and that's exactly what's coming forth at this time. And we didn't get it from science. We got it just strictly from His Holy Scriptures here. But **Revelation 11** was only a part of it, of course. I know you're remembering **Isayah 44** and **Isayah 43**, which give the names of them and show they're brothers and then say let them, let them foretell this. Well, let them! [laughing]

23 Now, here're two goof pings out here, **YAHWEH**'s saying, two hillbillies, Oklahoma hillbillies of whom He's saying, "Let them foretell them." And the only thing they know, the only thing they've learned throughout their lives is the Holy Scriptures. And He's saying, "Let them tell them," which means they're in the Scriptures right there. You get that? It's not in the school books because these two men were brought up in the ends of the earth where everybody was blown away from there with dust storms and **YAHWEH** is saying their names will be this. These are their names. Now you can't possibly mistake that. And then He says one is going to change his name, even gives you the name and then gives you the meaning of it as the Great Kohan Yahodah brought out. How'd you think he got that? From the Holy Scriptures themselves, it tells you this, Buffalo Bill Hawkins, and its meaning.

24 So there's no way you could mistake it. There're not two people on the face of the earth, one with J.G. and another brother Buffalo Bill.

[laughing] That became an insult to me. I said, you know, it don't even go with my job that **YAHWEH** has given me so I've got to change it. Lo and behold, it was predicted that I would before I ever did, before I ever thought about it, it was predicted. Now, this is our Maker, our Creator, Who has brought you here to train for a job, the greatest job that could ever be offered to anyone, man or Malakim, but it's only offered to us. And the Authority that we receive in this time period that is only offered to us has never been offered to any other group before. We are going to have a number one position in The House of **YAHWEH** forever, brethren, you and I. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 It's that great pearl, you know, that Yahshua talked about, that you were willing to give up anything to get your hands on it. Well that's it. We've got it here. We've got Prophecies, Prophecies galore and this is the proof. This is the proof above all the Gods and the God worshipers. The fact that **YAHWEH** Alone can predict in advance what is going to take place and you're seeing it now every day. The things that we brought out from The House of **YAHWEH**, no one else knew on the face of the earth. No one else could figure these Prophecies out. They have struggled on them for years, the commentators say, and nothing ever made sense. But now they're opened up to your ears only. It's so amazing.

26 And He says none of the wicked will



understand and lo and behold, none of the wicked do. At this time, they don't. But He also shows that about two billion are going to. We can see from the millions now that we're reaching, somewhere around five million a week that we're reaching now, new ones, that's five million new ones a week. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That this is an enormous number that is now contacting the House and, of course, it's like the Samaritan work that Yahshua started with the Samaritan woman and He goes to her and says "I'm the One. I'm the Bread Who came down from heaven." And He told her a few things that she was already looking for, already looking for.

27 There's a person here, a woman that I met during the Feast, had an appointment with her, whose husband, before he died, now here are just some of the things that clue you in that **YAHWEH** is working. He's got a Work that He does when He calls out people. But she's an elderly woman who has struggled to get here from a long distance and now she's in the commercials. But her husband told her before he died, he said, "You know the Two Witnesses are going to be brothers." Now, that's an understanding that most don't have. I would say if you were a betting person, the odds of finding a person that would know that little bit about the Two Witnesses, the odds would be extreme. But this person knew that they would be brothers.

28 We've had people who have seen visions of The House of **YAHWEH**, inside The House of **YAHWEH**. In fact, they described that stage to me before they came here, in a dream. Described the stage, the old stage in this Sanctuary. And described it, this was a woman also that described it to her husband, before they ever came to a Feast. And when they came here, they knew that this was the right place before she had told it to him! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

29 So, like Yahshua, when He put this in the mind of this Samaritan woman, she started spreading this throughout, well that's what's taking place now with these contacts with the House. And the King of Jordan, there's no telling how many things **YAHWEH** brought about and how many people **YAHWEH** brought about to whisper in his ear certain things to where he would do and be prepared to do something that was prophesied thousands of years ago. These are miracles that we can't prove are miracles. I don't want to prove that it's a miracle. I want you to be able to prove and see the proof in your mind and in your heart that somebody besides mankind had to do this. Mankind can't do these things. They don't have that power.

30 Well, here is where **YAHWEH** stands out above the Gods. The Gods don't even attempt to. In fact, they avoid Prophecy. They, at the best, they can do magical tricks, trickery, as this chapter also calls it and calls deception. Like the woman that prayed to John Paul II after he was dead and she was healed of Parkinson's Disease and then the doctors found out later she was lying, that she still had Parkinson's Disease. Well, now they got to find another miracle because they're fixing to deify this man and they're going to do it. Why would they want to do that? So you can contact the dead on behalf of the living.

31 Now, this is a big deception that is going on with this man of sin, this system of sin. Because they're saying to you, "Go ahead and sin. You have an immortal soul. You're going to live forever." Yechetzqyah says, "You're lying. You're a bunch of lying people like dogs that return to their own vomit. You won't live forever. Every soul that sins, it will die." And they say, "Well that's just the first death." Well, there's another verse, you better start hunting it now, because there's another one that shows the second death. And that's what it said. This is the second death--you'll be resurrected, as Yahshua said, but some to shame and contempt. This is when you will have the weeping and gnashing of teeth because you didn't latch onto these things as they were proven to you. And of course, you fell away.

32 But in order to reveal this man of sin and know who's going to reveal it then here's the Prophecies that must take place in **Revelation 11, Isaiah 44, Isaiah 2**. These two people had to establish The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days, which showed that The House of **YAHWEH** wasn't established. If they had to establish, think about what a miracle that is, if you want to call it a miracle. He knew that there wouldn't be a House of **YAHWEH**. "I will remain in The House of **YAHWEH** forever," the famous **Psalms 23**, and yet there's no House of **YAHWEH**. But there's a Prophecy that said, "I will establish My House in the last generation." How can you deny that? "And I'll have two people from the ends of the earth," Oklahoma is the ends of the earth, Oklahoma.

33 That part by the way, that part of the ends of the earth reached up to Canada, included parts of Canada. Did you know that? There's a great Prophecy about this. Also included Texas, did you know that? Well, it's there in Prophecy. You got to be familiar. You got to know about these Prophecies and you don't learn them in four hours study!

34 The Prophecy of **Isayah 2** and **Micahyah**

4, and then a Prophecy that says where it will be established, in the ends of the earth, but in a land that's not yet established. A Babylonish land, which meant there had to be Babylonish people there at the time. For it to be a Babylonish land, there had to be the Babylonish people. But the land wouldn't be established. Think about a miracle. How could you possibly deny such a miracle as that? And there it is. And from the ends of the earth, "I will bring two men who've been trained by a woman," and shows you that woman and actually how **YAHWEH** protected that woman to sit there every night. She used to say, "Come on now, let's get around the table here so we can read the Scriptures." This was an every night thing.

35 Every night bits and pieces of this were going into our minds, but only two out of the family, only two out of this whole family. And it's such a coincidence, I know, but their names happened to be Buffalo Bill Hawkins was one and the other one was J.G. that **YAHWEH** said would change his name or just call himself by the name of Yaaqob. And this was all done thousands of years ago in the days of Isayah the Prophet.

36 Now, you think a man could do this? No way! And when people want to call themselves the Witnesses, they don't know what they're up against when they come against **YAHWEH** like this. It just can't occur. There is no mistaking where His Work is. Now, to refuse that Work, you know, you can certainly do that. And I hate it, but **YAHWEH** shows that there'd be a falling away at this time, in this generation. Three out of four, maybe, maybe even a bigger one, as this Prophecy here might indicate.

37 And then, of course, the Prophecy of Yahshua. You'd have to know about that because Yahshua is a big part of this Work. In fact, He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** and this first Prophecy of that and the Scepter of Righteousness that He would bring forth the Righteousness He would bring forth through His donkeys' colts in these Last Days to all the world, started in **Genesis**. That's when a man stood there saying, "I'll show you what **YAHWEH** has showed me is going to take place with you boys here in the Last Days." Now, He had already prophesied, "You're going to be a multitude of nations." That came to pass, a multitude of nations.

38 Well, now they're finding what they call Jewish blood, Jewish blood in every nation. They're so surprised. Now, this hasn't been going on for a long time. You know, the DNA studies have just started not too many years ago. In fact, when I

heard about it first, I said, "I've got to learn about this because I see this in the Holy Scriptures so I've got to learn about it." And that was when I was still living, before it was taken away from me, at the homestead. Still living at that homestead when I made the long study in DNA because I wanted to make sure that I understood it. (You remember that? Praise **YAHWEH**.) We have people with us that put together *The Prophetic Word* at that time and they knew what was going on in my house at that time.

39 Well, this had to be learned and it had to be taught and it takes years to do so. It takes years to prepare persons. Well, that's what **Revelation** says. "I'll prepare this woman for a time of training, educating, preparation." That's what the word means. That's in **Revelation 12**. Now, we have that on disk already. We will have it in *The Book of Yisrayl* soon, but you can get those sermons. [Sermons dated 10/01/99, 10/02/99, 10/23/99, 11/20/99, 12/04/99, 12/25/99] I'm not gonna go back and bring it again. But it's all there. Years ago, that was brought here in this Sanctuary. I remember certain things that took place when I brought it and certain people fell away. They got angry and fell away because I brought that sermon.

40 You remember, Yahshua said He brought Truth at times and He said that certain people no longer walked with Him after that. Well, we have seen that take place here in The House of **YAHWEH**, that very thing because we brought forth certain Truths. It seems to me like the people who come regularly and they're looking forward to being taught by **YAHWEH** each week, they're the ones who're grounded. They get themselves grounded in the Truth. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

41 But when you miss out, when you miss a Sabbath, you don't grow. But you go back a step or two, probably a couple of steps. And the next Sabbath may pick you up a step, but if you miss the next one, you fall back some more. This is the reason they call it, what's the word the Prophets used... (what?) Backsliding, yes! Well, that's what that word means when you miss a Sabbath of education at **YAHWEH**'s House, because that's where **YAHWEH** teaches you. And He tells you, "Go to the Priests and then study." You'd have to study with them as Mosheh, Mosheh did, remember, at the burning bush, the one that never goes out, the Lamp that never goes out. And when you miss these, then, of course, you lose out and you step backwards a few steps in your spiritual growth.

42 Well, the history, learning the history, it would probably take years. To be a decent teacher, I would

say, of the history of the twelve tribes, it would take at least twenty-five years education into that. Because it takes more to be a history teacher of the twelve tribes, it would take five times what it would take you to be a doctor, a doctor of medicine, and I think they take what? About eight years? It would take more than that. But twenty-five years, at least, before I would consider a person educated enough in the Holy Scriptures to teach the history of the twelve tribes.

43 There're so many things that you've got to learn and then put it all together and, of course, it's got to be together in your mind before you can put it together because no book does this for you. You can have bible helps, dictionaries, which will show you names and words and the meanings of them; and you can have commentaries and lexicons that get a little bit deeper into these words and show you some history, some history, but no book on earth that I know of, no person on earth except the ones you see here, can take these bits and pieces and put them together; put the puzzle together, the Plan of **YAHWEH** together and actually teach it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

44 So you can see that **YAHWEH** has put a great deal of work behind this and made preparations--because He's the One Who guided it. So He guided certain people before I was born that brought about certain events that brought certain people to the ends of the earth to begin with. He brought all of that to take place and He had just the right books in an old country schoolhouse to start my education in the world. He saw to it that there was nothing there to spoil what He had already placed in my mind to begin with.

45 And I remember, and I told my brother Yaaqob this. I remembered these days in my house and he said, "You couldn't possibly remember that." He said, "I don't think you were more than two years old at that time." And I told him certain events that took place and he remembered the same thing and he said, "I don't see how this is possible." But I can remember being taught by mother and dad, but mostly mother. Mother would always call us together and start the teaching process and I remember the lamplights. And I remember one night a lamp globe getting broken out by one of the boys acting stupid, of course. [laughing] That's what stupidity gets you!

46 Well, we didn't have quite enough light because without a globe, you know, you didn't have the right amount of light to read by, but we didn't stop. We kept reading. And I remembered that incident and I remember the glass shattering and

mother said, "Leave it alone until the study is over." And that's the only time that ever took place, that I can remember, and Jacob, he finally remembered this event taking place. And he said, "You weren't, couldn't have been more than two or three years old at that time." But I remember that and mother insisting that, "Just sit down, behave yourself until this study is over, then we'll get the glass up." So you can see the importance of that study.

47 Now, today, what do we do? What do we do today with our children? Do you know anyone that's being trained outside of The House of **YAHWEH** with anything besides a damnable television set? I don't. You know, they slop this in front of them to get them out of their hair as they speak and the children are lacking, you know. They're not getting the training they need.

48 It should be as **Deuteronomy 6:7** tells you. Train them. Bring up that child, diligently teaching those things. And this should be coming from the mother who's raising the child until the child is turned over to the Priests, who on a regular basis keep putting it into that child's mind. Now, this is what we're told in Scripture to do and I'm the only one on the face of the earth who's telling anybody to do this at this time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

49 But I had to be trained in order to do this job and bring it forth. Now, if you're lacking, it's not because I didn't teach you to do this because I've been teaching it for years. Someone said we're not teaching the Laws as much as we used to. I said, not so! *The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* is the Laws and it teaches you how to deal with the Laws on a personal basis, person-to-person, day after day after day. That's what it teaches you. And if you follow that Character Education the way it's taught when you're dealing with your problems, with your people to people, you will develop or can develop in yourself that perfect relationship.

50 Now, if that person over there doesn't want that perfect relationship, that's up to them and they can refuse it and go stubbornly to somebody else that will fight with them. Which there're plenty out there in the world that will fight. But they're being taught. The Laws are being taught and how to use those Laws in your life, called Statutes, they're being taught. It's called also *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. That's what they're called, the Statutes of **YAHWEH** and the Judgments of **YAHWEH**. It's also called Judgments. That is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

51 (Let me see if I can find it here) In the Work on

this chapter in **Thessalonians**, worldly scholars have been struggling after it, in **Thessalonians**, **...except there comes the falling away first...** Now, this is the writing on the wording here and what it actually means. *We have the original word, apostasia...* And they give it. *...in our word and it means apostasy and by this term, we understand a dereliction of the essential principles of religious truth...* That is, falling away from the principles, which is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, falling away from this.

52 Well, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, although it's named in the Holy Scriptures it's not per se lined out. And when you say, "Teach them diligently now," they had it then to teach diligently. And a king could get this, a copy of it and was supposed to get this, the Laws, Statutes and Judgments of **YAHWEH**. And they could get this, but, of course, their minds got more to business and politics than they did to learning or teaching the Laws.

53 When they rose up against Samuyl in **I Samuyl 8**, in **verses 1-9**, now two things I want you to remember there. One thing, these people, **YAHWEH** said had always been this way. They were here, yes, in bodily form but they never did convert. They never repent, never converted and this has been going on since the days of Egypt, He says. They were here with you and they took political leadership among the tribes. They were known as elders, which meant they were leaders in the tribes, the twelve tribes, but they never repented of their sins and never were converted.

54 I know you have seen that in these Last Days, this very thing. People brought here, they'd come here because their wife says, "Come on, I'm going to the Feast. You go with me or stay home, whatever," or vice versa. But they're here in bodily form. But they don't grow with the House so Yahshua said in giving His parable; He said they take no root. They don't take a root into the House. Well, you take the root by learning the ways and put into practice in your own life.

55 But the word **apostasy** here means, *...dereliction of the essential principles of religious truth...* The falling away from those, which is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. But it also means *abandoning...* Abandoning The House of **YAHWEH** itself or such turning the Truth of **YAHWEH** into *...a corruption of its doctrines as renders the whole system completely inefficient to salvation...* Well, of course, that's what we see in the Catholic church today. We see everything that's contrary to what **YAHWEH** brought out in His

Laws, Statutes and Judgments. They don't even pretend to keep the Laws or teach the Laws today and their system does not produce Salvation, it produces wars, fighting, hatred and death.

56 *...“But what this apostasy means is a question which has not yet, and perhaps never will be answered to a general satisfaction...* Meaning, we don't understand what this Prophecy is. Of course, this particular book was written back in the 1800s and they didn't understand then. But if you remember, Daniyl said close the books. It won't be understood until the Last Days and that's when **YAHWEH** opens someone's mind to let it be understood in the last generation.

57 Now, the man of sin, that man of sin. *The same as the Hebrew expresses by beliyaal, the perverse, obstinate, and iniquitous...* That means *characterized in iniquity*, by the way. *...the father of iniquity...* Which started with Nimrod, the Nimrod system. *...but that these titles are given to Adam after his fall...* Now this title, of course, belongs to Satan but it's also given to those who become Satan's children, as Yahshua said, "You are being guided by your teacher and what that teacher teaches you to do, that's what you're going to do." Now, you won't get it from The House of **YAHWEH**. You won't get it from Abel, but you'll get it from the bits and pieces that come in, that you allow into your mind.

58 *... but that these titles are given to Adam after his fall. The son of perdition. The son of destruction. The same epithet is given to Judas Iscariot (John 17:12)...* Let's turn there and read that because I think there's something else but I can't remember what it was.

59 **Yahchanan 17:12. While I was with them...** This is Yahshua praying for His twelve Disciples. **...in the world, I kept them in Your Name...** That is, in the Authority of **YAHWEH**. **...Those whom You gave Me, I have kept; and none of them are lost, except the son of perdition...** This is one that was a Disciple, see, but fell. He fell away and then his name was changed to son of perdition or son of Satan. **...so that the Scripture might be fulfilled...** Son of that teaching, the son of that teaching.

60 Well, back to the schools of higher learning but I don't have time to go in and show you what I'm talking about there at this time. Don't lose your place there. I'm going back to it. *John, Yahchanan 17.*

61 *...the son of perdition and the man of sin or as some excellent MSS and versions say, the lawless man...* The lawless man. *...also is meant in this...* They're quoting the Hebrew word that

is actually translated here in **Thessalonians** now. They're quoting the Hebrew word. Well, you know, they try to get you to believe that it was written in Greek or Aramaic, but it was actually written in Hebrew; and the worldly scholars know this. They know that it was written in Hebrew. But they say, the lawless man. ...*as you see in verse 8...* Let's go back to **II Thessalonians 2:8**. *And then that lawless one...* And that's how we translated it. ...*lawless one will be revealed...* Will be revealed.

62 Well, if you remember now **Isayah 44** speaking of the two brothers called Witnesses. He said, "Let them foretell this." Let them, which meant He was going to prepare them for that great mission that would be called The House of **YAHWEH**, the great mission that would bring billions of people, the last two billion people known as the Quartet.

63 Now, if you'll go back up to, no, wait a minute. Let's keep going. ...*It is also remarkable that the wicked...* They call them Jews. ...*are styled by Isaiah...* I'm always intrigued when they quote something from Isayah because Isayah almost totally is about, let's turn over to **Isayah 1**, it's almost totally about the Two Witnesses and the Work of Yahshua in these Last Days. Of course, the others are more so too than you would ever imagine, the other Prophets, but Isayah, the total Book is about this and the Babylonish system that we would be fighting in this time period in bringing this Message to the world.

64 The Message going to the world doesn't depend on how many people we got, you know. **YAHWEH** won't stop this Work. He won't allow it to be stopped so the man that withholds his tithes from this Work is just cutting his throat to spite his belly, but it won't stop the Work.

65 There was a schoolteacher, two schoolteachers, in fact, that came here when we were still at the Press Room. And they wanted to bring a stinking doctrine in that would have stunk worse than a skunk in The House of **YAHWEH** and they said, they let it be known that I wouldn't kick them out because they paid too much tithes. Well, I've never kicked anybody out of The House of **YAHWEH**, but I do insist on, you know, the total Truth being taught in The House of **YAHWEH** and the counselors do that. The counselors, the Priests, I'm talking about the Kohans and the Kohanahs and they insist on it and they must insist on it.

66 But they said I wouldn't kick them out. Well I thought, you know, I don't even pay attention to tithing unless someone starts to fall away and then I check and I'm surprised they never did pay any tithes. They'd been stealing from the House all this

time that they'd been sitting here in bodily form. And I'm thinking all these elders that fell away, they probably never did tithe to the House, never did tithe to the Work in Samuyl's day. And they came to Samuyl and said, "We want this king like all other nations. We want to be just like the other nations," which that's what they did.

67 But he says here, ...*It is also remarkable that the wicked Jews are styled...* With this same word and he gives **Isayah 1:4**, where it says, **Ah, sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity...** And there's your word right there, the father of iniquity. ...**a seed of evildoers...** Like Jesus Christ, you know, Jesus Christ. The Gods that the world, the Christian world follows now, they don't even know where those names came from. It didn't come from the Holy Scripture. But in order to be a leader in this time period in The House of **YAHWEH**, the person teaching would have to know that and know that you would not be praying in the name of Jesus Christ, which was born in Rome. Both Gods were born in Rome, that is, it was put together, the two of them put together as one God in Rome. They were actually born in Egypt, but the Gods that were put together by Constantine, their names were done in Rome before the *King James Version* came out. And that's the reason I think that all of this was done so it would be put in the *King James Version* as another deception. And, of course, that had to be taught. You know how few people would know that today?

68 But anyway, here we have the sinful nation now back here that **YAHWEH** says, "You're the only ones, the only family that I'm dealing with and I will have no other Work except that that I prophesied of. It won't be of Me. It won't have Salvation for you. It won't save anyone." That's what it means, **Amosyah 3:7**. "I will have nothing to do with it," He said.

69 And then He's talking about this sinful nation, **Isayah 1:1**, Judah and Jerusalem and they're called here the son of Satan, the sons of Satan. Well, Yahshua showed that too. Then the Apostle Shaul, writing the **Book of Romans**, said don't you know that you belong to whom you obey, whether sin which leads to death, plus the second death, or obedience.

70 Obedience? Obedience! That's the word that people hate. Obedience to the Priests, go to the Priests, seek first the Kingdom, seek the place where I chose to establish My Name, there go and be obedient and that's the way to Salvation. Any other way is not Salvation. That's simple, isn't it? Go to the place. Be obedient. That's all you have to

do and you'll receive Salvation! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 **Isayah 1:4. Ah, sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers...** Now, this is going back now to **Genesis 49**. Remember the seed. **...a seed of evildoers; children who are corrupters! They have forsaken YAHWEH...** Remember Samuyl, what He said to Samuyl. **...they have provoked the Holy One of Israyl to anger...** This is written wrong. **...they have gone away backward...** Stepping backwards, you see? Taking one step backwards, one forward and two steps backwards.

72 *...children of perdition...* It says is what this word means. *...persons who destroy themselves and destroy others...* Well, that's what we see going on in the world today.

73 The article, this just came out 05/13/11. It says, *War for American hearts and minds rages over Islam. Terror threat or peaceful religion? Both sides fight it out on small battlefields. Though the 9/11 attacks by Islamic extremists are almost ten years past and al-Qaeda boss Osama bin Laden is dead, the American debate over Islam is still raging as evidenced by numerous conflicts over public events around the country.*

74 *...The battles-a kind of holy war for American hearts and minds- feature a changing cast of players, but they typically array some of the dozens of groups dedicated to exposing the threat of radical Islam in the U.S. against dozens of others established to protect the rights of Muslim Americans and defend their religion as peaceful...* This was dying down and then, of course, it was almost like a playwright, like the death of Osama bin Laden and certain things are coming out about it like he was killed six years before this and it was proven by some doctors that he was killed six years before this. So the one, the thing, the set up that took place here a few days ago was not Osama bin Laden but somebody else whom they put in, in order to stir this problem back up again, which this is what it's producing. It's producing retaliation or at least that's what they say it's producing.

75 Now we don't know whether the retaliators are paid to do what they're doing or whether it's true. We don't even know whether or not who it is that's putting on the show or who's backing it, who's paying for it to be done. But we see it starting to build. So we do know that Satan is behind this.

76 And if you remember **Isayah 14** showing that she is actually the one that makes the earth to tremble and almost destroys it. But there's a Scripture there that says she won't let the oppressed go free. Which means she's keeping, as Yahshua said, keeping these people under her thumb to where

she can use them to make them do what she wants them to do; as Yahshua said she is your teacher and whatever she tells you to do, that is what you're going to do. Showing that she has control of the minds of those who serve her. And the only way you can break that control is repent of sin, which breaks you lose from Satan, but you've got to repent of sin and then start working towards conversion. So then you will be claimed by **YAHWEH** Himself once you start working towards conversion, the first step being keeping the Sabbath at His House. And then you will be classified as belonging to **YAHWEH**, part of His House.

77 This is what distinguishes them, as **I Yahchanan 3:10**, I believe it is. This is what 'manifests' as the *King James Version* says the People of **YAHWEH** from the people of Satan is to start practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

78 Okay. This, *...Charles Kurzman, a professor of sociology at the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill, says the clashes over Islam point to two powerful prevailing currents. "One trend is heightened alarm and suspicion...* Did you get that? One of the trends here is heightened alarm and suspicion. *...on the part of people concerned about domestic security"*... I don't hear anybody saying they're concerned about domestic security except the news media and I do talk to people! In fact, I talk to them quite a bit. They call me all the time and not once has anyone ever called me and said, "Yisrayl, I am so concerned about this domestic security." You know, "I'm just afraid. I can't go to sleep of a night." No, it's never occurred! Do you know anyone that's concerned about domestic security? If I were living in a houseful of Muslims, I would not be concerned about domestic security. Maybe some uncleanness, but not domestic security!

79 So something has got to be taking place here like took place in Egypt to get the man out of office, the king out of office so the country could be taken over. Now, in Libya and where is it, Syria? Different places throughout the world. It was tried in a couple of other places like China but it failed.

80 But the trend, one of the trends is to heighten this alarm and suspicion against Muslims. Like saying, "Well, you know my daughter went missing..." or "This twelve-year-old girl went missing. She was last seen here by this group of Jews. Now, I hear tell that several young people have disappeared here and they never found a trace of them. These people make dog food." See, that's supposed to put the thought in your mind. Well, it's an old, old trick of Satan that the Catholic church has used and Malachi Martin, now, brought this out. And they said now, Malachi Martin said

that the Catholic church uses the news media to heighten suspicion or whatever else they want to accomplish.

81 Well, right now, they're wanting to make war against all Holiness. **II Thessalonians** here shows this man of sin or the children, the children who are of the twelve tribes now that the Apostle Shaul is speaking of here in **II Thessalonians** but they're the ones that have turned against **YAHWEH** and have turned to sin.

82 He says, ...*"The other trend is increased assertiveness and political activism on the part of Muslim Americans"*... Well, the article is quite lengthy, but the whole thing teaches about this same thing and this is what we see here.

83 And this person now, ...*who opposeth and exalteth--he stands against and exalts himself above all...* Everything that is Holy and any authority. Now, if you keep this in mind right here because they're trying right now to make Pope John Paul II what they call a saint. Now, what this means is, I'll show you this in history next week when I cover more of this; but what this means is they're going to make this man a Lord or God. Remember where the Lord came from, the dead rabbis. Well now, the supreme Lords now, they became Gods. Now, the deception is that they joined a group of Gods, it is supposed, Heavenly Gods who were the sons of **YAHWEH** who turned against **YAHWEH** and, of course, that's what Yahshua showed that they were following. It's called a troop. In Prophecy, it's called a troop in **Genesis** and you find it under the name Gad.

84 And **YAHWEH** says in that same Prophecy now, and remember this because this is where we tie Yahshua to this group and the horns of the incense altar in this time period. He was already sacrificed on the altar of sacrifice and then in this state then is where Gad prevails at last. He will be loser at first, but he will win out at last. That is, He will, in this last time period, there will be a group of that seed come forth to Salvation in the Quartet. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

85 The pope, the Catholic church or the system will stand against every form of Holiness which that is what he's doing. They're coming against circumcision now, trying to get laws passed against it. One state, I was reading about this morning has passed a law now that there's no such thing as illegal arrest. Police can come into their homes without a warrant, make illegal arrests. You still have the right to defend yourself in court. What a laugh! They will still not let the oppressed go free or their prisoners go free.

86 ...*Everything relative to [Yahweh's] worship...*

They're attacking everything relative to **YAHWEH**'s worship. ...*himself being the source...* Himself, that is, they're making the pope the source of authority. ...*whence must originate all the doctrines of religion, and all its rites and ceremonies; so that sitting in the temple...* Of **YAHWEH**. ...*having the highest place and authority, he acts as [Yahweh], taking upon himself [Yahweh]'s titles, and attributes, arrogating to himself the authority that belongs to the Most High...* Well, that's what this **verse 4, II Thessalonians 2:4** shows right there and this is what is taking place.

87 We see every form of Holiness being fought against. It started, if you remember with the wearing of veils. And then in Canada, I told you about the Canadian hot links that my mother would--that was one of the few things that mother would allow, prepared foods being brought into the house because it was put out by people who were "kosher", supposed to be kosher and it was supposed to be a kosher food. And then a law being passed, recently now, not too many years ago to where they had to add, the government added this law to where they had to put so much pork in everything, in every meat that they produced. It had to have so much pork in it. So that, of course, was when we stopped buying the hot links from Canada, the kosher hot links from Canada.

88 I praise **YAHWEH** that He gave them back to me here on our own grounds! If you haven't eaten that, I tell you, you won't want to quit eating it! You'll be like I was when I bought the five pounds and I was coming back and I could eat like a horse at that time. I was skin and bone, but I could eat a gallon of food anytime! [laughing] But also, I'm told we have the sandwich bologna out now that is also outstanding. The smaller franks for the older people who can't eat too much now anymore. We got it all, blessings right here in front of our enemies, brethren.



89 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Two

The Prophecies For This Generation #5—The Gathering Together Of Yahshua Messiah Is Already In Motion At This Time

05/21/11

Excerpts from Video played before sermon

Jewish Voice Program: “DNA & Jews”

HOST: Well if you’ve ever wondered if you might have Jewish blood in your background, now a breakthrough in DNA testing can help you find out for sure. For DNA researcher Donald Yates, digging around his family tree, led him back to Europe and an era where Scotland was actually Jewish. Here’s his fascinating interview.

HOST: Talk about some of the breakthroughs. What is DNA testing? What are some of the recent breakthroughs?

DR. YATES (DNA Consultants): Well DNA testing for your personal information as a consumer or a hobby, began--was an off growth of the human genome project. That was the most ambitious scientific undertaking in America since the Manhattan Project.

HOST: Tell me, how does the DNA test work?

DR. YATES: It works with a swab, with something like a Q-tip. You rub it inside your mouth, inside of your cheek for thirty seconds. You collect cheek cells that way. You put it back in the envelope, send it back to our lab and we run the appropriate test. There are different tests.

HOST: And how is a person able to find out if they have Jewish blood?

DR. YATES: Well they get a report at the end of the process and we have data on many Jewish populations, Sephardic Jews from Israel, Spanish Jews, Hungarian Ashkenazi Jews, but beyond that, there’s a step that we take with some newly discovered markers, and this is very exciting--

HOST: This is where autosome-- comes in, right?

DR. YATES: Yes. Autosome, the exciting thing about it is that male or female can take it. So a male or a female can take it and it tests all of your ancestry, all of your line, at any degree of Jewish ancestry, it’s going to give you a match to a Jewish population in the world.

HOST: So people that are watching, that want to find out if they have Jewish genealogy can find out. Is it 100 percent accurate?

DR. YATES: It’s completely reliable and it’s uncanny. If you have one of our Ashkenazi Jewish markers, there are three of them, and the panel that can be added to the test, called the Eighteen Marker Ethnic Panel, if you have one of those markers, you have Jewish ancestry. It’s that simple. If you have a Native American marker, you have Native American ancestry to some degree. It does not tell you how much but it can be a very small or hidden amount.

HOST: So if people watching who want to find out definitively if they have Jewish blood, they can do it now.

DR. YATES: Absolutely. It’s very exciting. And people generally find out that they’re more mixed than they thought they might have been and there’s at least one surprise.

HOST: Donald, that’s fantastic Thank you. *When Scotland was Jewish*, Donald Yates.

Lost Civilization

DR. YATES (DNA Consultants): Haplogroup X is really a fascinating story... Scientists didn’t want to believe it but they found a new haplogroup in addition to A, B, C, D among the Indians, of the Great Lakes in particular, and that was haplogroup



X. And so immediately the scientists set about trying to find haplogroup X in Mongolia and Siberia because of course all American Indians, all upstanding American Indians came across the Bering land bridge chasing woolly mammoths, right? So they weren't able to find haplogroup X in Siberia. As it turns out--and finally last year, the mystery of haplogroup X was revealed in a very important study by a team under Dr. Schulweis and he determined without any doubt that the origin of haplogroup X was the hills of Galilee. It was that clear. That's where. Because where you have the greatest concentration and the greatest diversity, you have--that's the origin.

ROD MELDRUM, (DNA Author and Meta-

Researcher): There's no controversy among DNA experts about the Middle Eastern origin of haplogroup X, the only question really is when did it arrive in the Americas?... But what most people don't realize is that among these same experts in these same journals, there is controversy about the dating... The controversy is between those who assume a theory that man branched from chimps 5 to 6 million years ago versus those who are using newer, actual findings from DNA pedigree studies. The theoretical dating gives much longer time frames. But the actual data shows a twenty-fold reduction and would place the Middle East out migration of haplogroup X 2,000 years ago plus or minus.

K. Malakyah: I'd like to introduce to you, the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on now! [joyful cheering and applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! That's better! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 In case you missed that, we told them first! That was beautiful information and a lot of articles or a lot of companies now like the one that the Great Kohan just showed you have started doing research on what we've told them to look for so they're coming up with the truth now, as was brought to them by **YAHWEH**'s House, of course.

3 This article, I want to read you just some headlines here of a few articles to show you some things. If you remember last week we started talking about making a saint out of the last dead pope and, of course, you can deceive a lot of people this way and deception's gone out from this group--these four powers that **YAHWEH** showed would come forth and bring profaneness to all the earth. The earth would be defiled, the seas, the fish, everything.

4 I told you that probably everyone in the world now has a sickness, a deformity in his body caused from STDs in one way or the other. Here's an article that says: '*Herpes' kills millions of fish...* Now, this has got them worried because in their breeding ponds, this herpes is spreading. They're having to do away with the breeding ponds, some of them, because they're killing off all their fish. Herpes, you know, is a manmade disease caused by uncontrolled lust.

5 I read to you last week that, I believe it's one out of every three persons is a diabetic. One out of every four, they said, is bipolar. This comes from the mental health statistics now, World of Psychology. And it says, *...we have nearly 1 in 3 Americans who are suffering from a mental disorder in any*

given year, or over 75 million people... 75 million. It says, ...Well it's 2010... and we have more up-to-date Census data. Also according to the more recent NCS-R data, it's not really 1 in 4 Americans who could be diagnosed with a mental disorder in any given year, it's 1 in 3!... One out of three people could be diagnosed, maybe even put in the insane asylum, you know. They could if they wanted to, you know, if they wanted to get you out of the way, like they did another guy this week that's displeasing to the pope.

6 I'm sure you saw this on the news. I don't want to mention it. I don't want to elaborate on it but I know that they put the man away because he wasn't doing what they wanted him to do. They were expecting him to receive a higher office this year where he could be stronger against the system. If you're not of The House of **YAHWEH**, you don't have **YAHWEH**'s Protection and anything could take place that would cause you to die or be put in prison forever or whatever.

7 This one, if you remember, I believe it was back in the time when we were still holding services at the Press Room and I told every one not to be eating the franks here but there was a Canadian made hot link that mother used to allow us to eat. That was one of the very few bought foods that she would, but it was a Canadian hot link. It was made from kosher beef and as far, as kosher as they knew how to kosher it anyway.

8 And we suspected it was okay, so I announced that it was okay to eat. And shortly after this, now everyone started eating this, and shortly after, they passed a law in Canada, the company told us, because we found out they had pork in them. The first labels we bought did not, the second ones did. So we called the company and they said they'd

passed a law in Canada that they had to use so much pork in any product, even all-beef products.

9 Well, of course, the pigs, if you saw the news this week, and remember they're attacking every form of Holiness. Well they've now passed a law that they cannot sue pig farmers or these large corporations that raise pigs--they can only be sued one time and that's it. They got immunity after that. So whatever they do, you know, it goes to the market. They're protecting Satan and her scheme is what is taking place here but they're attacking all forms of Holiness.

10 Well, here we have *Pigs susceptible to deadly Ebola strain...* And it says Canada now. *...Canadian researchers have shown that an Ebola virus species...* Which there're many different species of Ebola, but this is the Ebola virus, one species. *...that can kill humans can also infect pigs and spread among them raising the specter of Ebola virus as a potential foodborne pathogen.*

11 *...The researchers infected two groups of pigs with a high dose of the Zaire Ebola virus...* And they transmitted the viruses to other pigs that were previously unexposed, proving that it will pass from person to person. They also took the pigs out of the pen, after they'd been there for a while, took the pigs out of the pen now and put in new pigs later, sometime later, and they came down with it. So this proves that the earth is also defiled in this manner. So...

12 *...All the inoculated pigs became ill with a fever within 4 days, had labored breathing...the virus reproduced abundantly, mainly in the pigs' respiratory tract, causing severe lung disease as shown on necropsy.*

13 *...The pigs shed the virus from their oral and nasal mucosa for up to 14 days after infection, and in the transmission experiment, all the pigs placed with the inoculated pigs became infected...* Well, of course, they're afraid now that they might be able to pass this on to humans too.

14 *'Pig Staph' in a Daycare Worker...* Pig staph coming from the pigs and they have proven this. But they say now that they don't have any idea how it may have gotten there. The woman that had it, the people that had it did not work with animals. They didn't raise pigs. They didn't work with animals in any way, slaughterhouses or anything. But they can't figure out what else this person was doing. Eating, eating pork everyday, but they can't find out! [laughing] The only other solution and they just can't put their finger on it at this time.

15 I want to show you what kind of shape the world is getting in. This is the reason I bring you this. Pigs, if you don't know it by now, **Leviticus 11** shows you that they are unclean to human beings. If you turn over to **Isayah 65** and you look at this

Scripture, you will see that the one they're wanting to deify, they're wanting to make him an idol of worship, a God of worship, the dead pope; well, of course, they all stand behind the pork and the pushing of pork and even worse things than that. But your Scripture shows here they come from this nation of Israyl, the priests.

16 Well, may as well go back to **verse 1. Isayah 65:1. I am sought by those who did not ask for Me; I am found by those who did not seek Me. I said: Here I am, here I am, to a nation...** A nation, of course, this is the nation Israyl as **Yeremyah 23:14-15** shows that He deals with, also **Amosyah ...a nation that was not called with My Name.**

17 **Verse 2, I have spread out My Hands all the day to a rebellious people, who walk in a way which is not right, after their own thoughts; devices;**

18 **Verse 3, A people who act defiantly against Me continually to My Face; who sacrifice in gardens, and burn incense on altars of brick;**

19 **Verse 4, Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** That's Halloween and, of course, that's where they want to put his name, among the so-called dead saints of worship. **...who eat swine's flesh...** Which is strictly against **YAHWEH's** Laws. **...and the broth of abominable things; unclean foods, is in their vessels.**

20 And then if you go on over to **Isayah 66:17. They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens, following after the priest...** After the priests who brought this. These are the priests, called "priests" at that time, called "Pharisees" in the days of Yahshua and called "Catholics" today, sitting on the seven hills of Rome. **...in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh, that which is offered to Gods...** Their own dead rabbis, those deified, plus those who fell away from **YAHWEH** and followed Satan. These are the Gods that they worship. **...(elohim) and the rodent-will be consumed together: says YAHWEH...** Consumed. Well, that's what we were talking about last week in **Thessalonians** that we'll get right back to here.

21 But world deaths now, *The Cause of all Sickness and disease. Health Secrets.* It says, *World yearly status: World deaths from Cancer: 6 to 8 million people per year...* Now, you got one in three with diabetes, you got one in four bipolar, 6-8 million people per year with cancer and it says in this article, and I'll have it for you next week, but it says in this article, *...See causes: STDs and Bad food: Pork...* So they are catching on now.

22 The next one here says: *World deaths from Heart/Cardiovascular Disease: 6 to 7 million people per year. See cause: STDs and Bad food: pork...* Again. Pretty neat, huh? [laughing, Praise

YAHWEH, applause] It's beautiful! It's beautiful that we told them first in this generation.

23 *The flesh of tens of millions of pigs that have died of diseases and then been processed into ham and sausages flows into the market in China every year...* This is *Global Times*. *Diseased pork entering supply chain*.

24 Now, on the other hand, I told you, I told you that coffee was healthy for you. The coffee bean, if you wanted to trace it back, you'd find out that it is mentioned several times. But here now, and I stand up for it, along with salt and sugar because these things are named in the Holy Scriptures and I know they're healthy unless someone puts a poison in it to kill you.

25 But here's the headline. *One to six cups of coffee a day can slash prostate cancer risks...* Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] *A 20 year study of almost 50,000 men found those who drank at least six cups a day were 20 percent less likely to get prostate cancer than those who never touched the stuff...* Anyway! [laughing]

26 Now, on the news, this week, more will be brought to you before the Feast, but we saw President Barack Obama and Israeli Prime Minister Netanyahu and the King of Jordan Abdullah II. All of these players here are mentioned in Scripture. What you see on the news is not what's taking place but I want everyone to be alert because some great things are going to come here in the next few months on these meetings so get everything you can. If you see something, don't assume that I saw it. Get it and report it to me.

27 But that's all I'm gonna say on it right now because of the fact that it's still in process and I don't want to give any secrets away for Satan to cause us trouble like she's trying to do with the broadcasting the 'end of the world' today. I don't know if you saw that, but it was on national television, spread worldwide. They said I predicted the end of the world. They lied. I didn't predict the end of the world. I said the world is not going to end. But they can't see, they can't see day from darkness so, you know, they got that wrong too. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 They put our picture back in the paper again. I don't know if they ever took it out or not, but it's posted again where they arrested me for bringing forth these things and the only group on earth that is not racist, that's one of the reasons that they arrested me. **YAHWEH** set me free and, of course, the Work goes on. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And that, of course, was a test for you.

29 But, *The State Department...* Now here is part of Barack Obama's speech and I know he probably doesn't know it but unless he's read The House of **YAHWEH** literature, he wouldn't know that what

he's doing here is fulfilling Prophecy. But, *The State Department...* Here's part of his speech. ...*The State Department is a fitting venue to mark a new chapter in American diplomacy. For six months, we have witnessed an extraordinary change take place in the Middle East and North Africa.*

30 ...*Square by square, town by town, country by country, the people have risen up to demand their basic human rights...* They did that in Israel, too, so some things are disguised there to kind of quiet it down, but this is what's taking place. ...*country by country, the people have risen up to demand their basic human rights.*

31 ...*Two leaders have stepped aside. More may follow. And though these countries may be a great distance from our shores, we know that our own future is bound to this region...* Bound? You remember the Scripture says the same thing. It's bound in the great River Euphrates and I brought that out and what it means? Yes, it's bound. The way they're going, this is their choice, **YAHWEH** says. They chose their own way. Well, of course, they're bound. ...*to this region by the forces of economics...* That's from the schools of higher learning. ...*security...* They base their security on being able to prosper, everyone prosper. ...*history and faith.*

32 Now, **Revelation 6**. Obama says, for the last six months we've noticed this extraordinary change taking place. Taking peace from the earth, the Scripture calls it and speaking of the Quartet in the first four verses of **Revelation 6**. Well, the whole thing, and the wars it brings and the divided time that we're in. All of this is shown here in this chapter and **Revelation 7**.

33 But in **Revelation 6:4**, He says, **And there went out another horse that was red; and power was granted to him who sat upon it to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another; and there was given to him a great sword...** That is, a great war machine which we have now. The drones that are capable of flying overhead, can't be detected, was given to them and, of course, they're using them in this. This was also prophesied. But you get this in your mind and watch for what takes place next, coming out of these so-called peace talks.

34 *Washington. At the White House on Tuesday, U.S. President Barack Obama and Jordan's King Abdullah discussed the popular uprising in the Middle East and efforts to move Israeli-Palestinian peace efforts forward...* Now, remember your Scriptures there in **Revelation 6:1-4** and all of these things are to follow along with the nuclear war down here at the last.

35 On **YAHWEH**'s table, **YAHWEH**'s Work that goes along with this that we started last week

here, we have added almost another 5 million. It was 37,962,988 last week. It's now 42,330,329. So that's almost 5 million in one week new ones, new ones. So, our job is proceeding.

36 Now, last week, now, don't forget these things that are going on in the world because it's very important here that we keep up with this and know that **YAHWEH**'s bringing forth His Plan, too, at this same time. If you'll go back over to **II Thessalonians** now because this is where we stopped last week.

37 **II Thessalonians 2:1**. Now, if you look at that verse closely, **verse 1**, you see that, **Now we plead with you, brothers, concerning the coming of our King, Yahshua Messiah...** Well, His Work, of course, depends on our Work. That's part of the Prophecy because we're tied together with Him. But that's the Prophecy. The Great Work that proceeded this Coming--you have to remember **YAHWEH**'s Plan, of course, His 6,000 year Plan. The Work that proceeds Yahshua's coming here that's done by The House of **YAHWEH**. If you notice, **...and our gathering...** This gathering to do a Work or gathering a people to do a Work. It started with, **YAHWEH** said, the Two Witnesses. He would give Power to His Two Witnesses to gather a certain people to be a part of His Work and, of course, an eternal position in His House. You got that?

38 Now, His Work, the gathering people here, and that's what He's speaking of. The coming, the coming of the Savior, but the gathering of a people here to do a Work, to gather a people together to do a Work. Gather them together with Yahshua or as the Prophecy in **Genesis 49** said, tying the donkeys' colts to the donkey and Yahshua, the King, the One Who receives the Righteous Scepter. Well, if you put that together with this then, you know these people have to be taught Righteousness in order to be tied with Yahshua because He's separate from sinners now, **YAHWEH** says, totally separate from sinners. He'll never mix with sinners again. He's separate from sinners. So to gather a people to be bound to Yahshua, they've got to be taught Righteousness. You go to **Acts**, it includes several Scriptures here. But notice everything it says here.

39 Before The End now, The End, and it's not the end of the world. The world will never end. It's going to go through some major changes, but it's not going to end. But it's speaking of the Prophecies of teaching those people and getting ready for them. If you think about **Revelation 11** and **Isayah 44** and **Isayah 2** and **Micahyah 4**, **Zecharyah 4** and **5** and **Genesis 49**, these're just a few now of the Scriptures, a very few of the Scriptures that actually apply to this **II Thessalonians 2:1**. All of that is enclosed and you couldn't understand any of this right here in **verse 1**; you couldn't understand what he's talking

about if you didn't know these Prophecies that go with it. That's the reason **YAHWEH** said our Foundation is the Prophets and the Apostles with Yahshua being the One holding it up or guiding it, keeping it together.

40 The history of this Work, of course, it started with the Plan of **YAHWEH** to stop sin, stop destruction; the same destruction that He shows us in **Genesis 1** where the earth became without form and empty. Now all of this had to be learned from the Scriptures and, of course, had to be taught. How would I have possibly known what was just shown you today and know it from the Scriptures and these people are saying there was never any need to trace it back where it actually went and this study was started years and years ago, then it was dropped because the American Indians didn't fit any category. They said they came from Pluto or Jupiter or some place like that! [laughing]

41 And then in 2010, something occurred that triggered them to open this up again and start it again, start the same study and this time they discovered no, they didn't come here 40,000 years ago, they came here 2,000 years ago and who would have ever thought they'd come from the hills of Galilee! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, no one would have thought it except the people in The House of **YAHWEH**. They thought it and, of course, that's what they taught.

42 And the guy that's saying the end of the world today, you know, he doesn't have any inkling at all what the end of the ages actually means. And no one does on earth today except The House of **YAHWEH** because it's hidden. It's shut up. It's hidden until the two--I looked and saw two others, who could answer questions and it showed they can answer questions. And then another one says let them tell them that. Let them tell them. Well that's what we're doing. Yes, salt is healthy and they're now finding that out. Coffee's healthy! They're finding that out. STDs are terribly unhealthy and now they're finding that out and pork too!

43 One would need to be in such a mindset in order to bring this forth, in order to oppose this whole system because that's what **YAHWEH** showed. And it takes some grit, it takes, you know, you've got to know, and this is what I told my family before. I said, before we cast lots, I said--because we were trying to convert churches. We were teaching churches at that time. And they were wanting, or rather the thought was brought up to get out of the churches, get out of the Christian system. And I said, we can cast lots, which we were asked to do by my brother, cast lots to see what **YAHWEH** said. And I said, now you know that if He says we've got to get out, that's what we've got to do. You can't go back on what

YAHWEH shows. It's like a vow, you know. If you cast lots and He says this, if you don't take it, you're sunk and don't expect Him to ever say something to you again or believe you in any way. He says if you break the vow, that's it. There's no forgiveness, not in this world or the world to come. So you've got to keep your vows. You've got to keep your vows to **YAHWEH**.

44 So I said if we cast lots and **YAHWEH** says, "Get out of this," we've got to do it. We have no choice. But I said, keep this in mind too; whoever brings forth this Work is going to suffer. They and their families and the people they're bringing forth, they're going to suffer greatly. Because first off, **YAHWEH** is going to try them, test them to see what they're made out of, see what they can stand up to. But He's got a tremendous Work here ahead of us that He says is going to suffer persecution so we're going to suffer greatly.

45 Well everyone in my family said, at that time, "Oh, let's do it. We can do it." They're not here with me anymore so they didn't have the roots as Yahshua said. Now, Yahshua told you this that somebody, whoever this is, they've got to have this mindset to oppose and then stand up to whatever comes his way and be determined to do it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 If you go back over now to **Zecharyah**, go back to **Zecharyah** because we're speaking of a gathering of a people here. Get this in your mind; we're speaking of a gathering of a people to do a Work here. And **YAHWEH** says these two are going to do it. If you look at **Zecharyah 4** and notice **verse 6**. **Zecharyah 4:6**. Now, we know what this word **Zerubbabel** means, and you can look it up in any concordance, anything, it means *one who opposes Babylon*.

47 Now, in **verse 6**, He says, this is **Zecharyah 4:6**. **So he answered, and spoke to me, saying: This is the Word of YAHWEH to...** The one who opposes Babylon. **...Not by might, nor by power, but by My Spirit...** Well, **My Spirit** He's speaking of here, of course, is **Yahchanan 6:63** which says-I want to turn over there and read it to you, or you can. **Yahchanan 6:63**. You can't make up your own mind as to what these things mean. It's here a little and there a little. **YAHWEH** does not allow private interpretations. You've got to get it from the Scriptures or you don't get it, but once you get it, you need to believe it. But **by My Spirit** this is going to come, this teaching, this gathering to Yahshua is going to come.

48 **Yahchanan 6:63**. It says, **It is the Spirit that gives Life; the flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak to you...** Notice. **...The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit, and they are Life Everlasting...** Spirit and Life.

49 Well, if you go back here now to **Zecharyah 4:6**, He says, **...Not by might, nor by power... Zecharyah 4:6. ...but by My Laws...** That I give you. So the man has to be educated in the Laws, really educated because from day one in the spreading of **YAHWEH's** Word, which started with the newsletter, not only did I suffer persecution, but at many times ridicule. I was told by some I was insane. [laughing] By others, I've been spit upon, lied to and I counted it all a blessing in the Service of **YAHWEH**.

50 Go to **verse 9** now of this same chapter. But remember back up here at the start, He's talking about the Lampstand and Two Witnesses and he's saying, "Who are these?" And then He shows you here one of them is going to oppose Babylon but with My Laws. He's going to accomplish this, bringing forth **YAHWEH's** Laws, we will accomplish this thing. That's the Love of **YAHWEH** we're bringing forth.

51 And now **verse 9**, **The hands of...** The one who opposes Babylon. **...have laid the foundation of this House; his hands will also finish it...** [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...And you will know that Father YAHWEH has sent me to you...** Once it's finished.

52 Now, if you latch onto the wonderful things that **YAHWEH** shows you and the Prophecies that've been fulfilled already and you truly believe, don't be a fool but truly believe all that the Prophets have spoken, as Yahshua did, that will bind you, as Yahshua said. That will bind you to Yahshua and the Work. This is the Work that you believe into the One Sent. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And the One Sent is going to know the Laws and teach them. That's what He's showing here to you. Who is this? He opposes Babylon with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. It couldn't be much plainer, brethren. He opposes Babylon with the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

53 **Verse 10**, **For who has despised the day of small things? They will rejoice, and will see the plummet in the hand of...** The one who opposes Babylon. **...And the complete Knowledge and Understanding of YAHWEH...** The complete Knowledge and Understanding of **YAHWEH** did you read that? Did y'all read that? You got your *Book of YAHWEH* there? Look down at your *Book of YAHWEH* and read that. **Zecharyah 4:10**.

54 The one who opposes Babylon, speaking now, look back up to **verse 2**. It's speaking of the Two Witnesses, the Lampstand mentioned in **Revelation 11**. Remember **Revelation 11**. These are the two last Lamps of the Seven Lamp Lampstand, the two Olive Trees. He's tying it together here to show you the Work of gathering the people for Yahshua's use, the Savior's use, in this time period, in the House that you're sitting in. This is

the opportunity you have now. Will you throw that away with your stupidity? Is stupidity and acting stupid better than accepting this and having a place in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom?

55 But notice, he will have that Knowledge, complete, this one who opposes Babylon. **...And the complete Knowledge and Understanding of YAHWEH...** He will have. And will take it **...throughout the whole earth...** Yes, take it throughout the whole earth. We're reaching the whole earth right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're fulfilling this Prophecy right here, complete Knowledge and Understanding going out to the whole earth.

56 Then look at **verse 11, Then I answered, and said to him...** Still speaking of the two Olive Trees that're mentioned in **verses 2-3**. The two Lamps of the Seven Lamp Lampstand and the two Olive Trees that **Revelation 11** tells you, these are the two Olive Trees and two Lamps. These are My Two Witnesses and this is it. And now in **verse 11**, He's still speaking, after **YAHWEH** says He's gonna take this to the whole earth, complete Knowledge and Understanding of **YAHWEH**. These're His Laws and His Prophecies, His Statues and His Judgments to the whole earth, which we're doing.

57 And then he said, **Zecharyah 4:11, Then I answered, and said to him: What are these two Olive Trees...** He still wasn't getting the picture in other words. **...upon the right side of the Lampstand, and upon the left side of it?**

58 **Verse 12, Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches which, through the two golden pipes, empty the Golden Oil through them?**

59 **Verse 13, He answered me, and said: Do you not know what these are?... Do you not still not understand what I'm saying to you? Look at what I'm saying to you! These are two people who're going to take YAHWEH's complete Knowledge and Understanding, opposing Babylon, they'll take this to all the earth. ...And I said: No my ruler... No, I don't understand.**

60 **Verse 14, Then he said; These are the two Anointed Ones...** These are the Witnesses. These are the two Olive Trees, the Branches. They are the ones who oppose Babylon and they suffer persecution for doing so, but they take it to all the earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...the Two Anointed Ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth.**

61 (Now, let me see where we go back to.) Back to **II Thessalonians** now with that in mind. **II Thessalonians 2**. Now, you should understand here what He's talking about better, the gathering.

62 **II Thessalonians 2:1**. This is page 931.

Now we plead with you, brothers, concerning the coming of our King, Yahshua Messiah, and our gathering together to Him... Now, this, it conjures up in your mind, well here He comes on a white horse and He's riding down to the earth or maybe He's coming on a cloud and we're gonna see Him coming on a cloud. No, we're bringing Him right now, brethren. We're bringing Him with the words we speak and the words that we take forth to all the earth. The words that we're taking forth, science is proving what we say, backing us up in what we say now. The knowledge is coming to them and they're broadcasting this.

63 And I didn't read you this a while ago. There's one of these articles, (let me find it here quickly) I want to show you this. I want you to read it. This is, *Diseases and Health Secrets...* He's telling you, *For ideas on how to teach your children moral values, please see Peaceful Solution Character Education Program...* This is a very thick article just showing diseases and where they come from. That's what this article is about. We're making waves! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, **YAHWEH** is!

64 This coming of Yahshua, this coming of Yahshua involves the Two Witnesses. It involves a Great Work for these Last Days that's gonna convert about two billion people and it's going to involve the protection of **YAHWEH** to where, you know, you're gonna be able to see it. I've asked for no miracles to be shown because I want every one of us here in this House of **YAHWEH** to receive the greatest, the greatest wages, if you want to call it that, of all. And the only way you can do it is believe without seeing. But these things are going to be obvious to you as we point them out but I hope you believe it before you see it and not after you see it.

65 But the gathering this gathering, this coming of Yahshua is not just a trip from heaven to earth. It's a preparation, a fulfilling of **YAHWEH's** Plan where Yahshua is coming to the earth right now. He's coming. His speech, His inspiration and so forth are coming to you right now, but it involves here a gathering of people to do a Work, gathered together to Yahshua. It's not speaking of Him coming upon the top of a cloud and us being lifted up and sitting on the cloud. That's what's in everybody's mind right now or the rapture as these people think is going to take place at six p.m. this evening.

66 Well, the gathering and that gathering, it's a gathering for training. So **YAHWEH** said that in the Last Days I will establish My House. It's a gathering for training. Let's go back now to **Deuteronomy 12**. And **YAHWEH** said by the

Apostles, that is they quoted a Prophecy that said **YAHWEH** will send someone, be the One Sent, and him you will believe. Now, of course, that word alone should tell you why I want you to believe without seeing. I want you to believe it because Yahshua said those are the ones who're going to receive this great reward. They're the ones who're going to be first and you're the only ones now that have that opportunity. You have a great opportunity of achieving this reward by setting your mind ahead of time. And if you would just get it in your mind, brethren, nobody can foretell the future. No person can foretell the future. The Prophecies are absolute proof this is coming from a Higher Power. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

67 The Higher Power is claimed in this same Book, in this same Book to be the Inspiration of these Prophets. There's no way that these men could have written these Scriptures in the manner they wrote them and each one add to this to where at the end you have a complete understanding of what was taught over here in **Genesis**. Tie your donkeys to the Vine and the donkeys' colt to the Chosen Branch. The Vine is Yahshua, the Man Who is Heir to the Scepter of Righteousness. Well, what would that mean? They can't even understand the first part. These are the Last Days. This is going to take place in the Last Days. You're going to understand it before I get through with **Thessalonians** if you'll listen to what I'm pointing out to you.

68 But here in **Deuteronomy 12**, now, here starts the gathering concerning Yahshua's coming in these Last Days by Two Witnesses who oppose Babylon and take **YAHWEH's** complete understanding and He says seek that habitation in **verse 5**.

69 **Deuteronomy 12:5. But you are to seek the habitation of your Father; The House of YAHWEH--the place which YAHWEH your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His Name--and there you must go...** Establish. That word **establish**, when I saw it, my brother, you know, he didn't establish the one in Odessa. I'm the one who established it in Abilene, here in Texas, and my brother came here and helped me do so. He helped me dedicate the Work here. All of that was done and planned ahead of time by **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** Himself is the One Who inspired it and brought it to pass through Yahshua Who is High Priest in guiding this Work here.

70 Now, the gathering, if you see, place of training there. In **Acts 3:19**, turn there and read it. Don't miss this part here. **Acts 3:19**. And if you go up to **verse 13**, He is showing what Amosyah showed that "You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Yahshua was dealing with them here. We're still dealing with these four horns,

these four horns of the altar that bring forth death or represent the deaths done by these four powers that we're facing today, the Quartet. The Quartet is the last part of it. No, and they don't know what it is they're going to bring. They know that they're hoping to bring peace. They're in hopes to bring peace and they're desperate to bring peace because they got death machines stacked up that could overkill, much overkill is possible right now of the whole earth. And the earth is going to suffer greatly. It's going to sway like a hut and reel to and fro. Yes, all of these things.

71 But here now in **Acts**, he's talking about them denying the Savior. They denied the Savior. They didn't accept Him. They had to. They had to butcher the Lamb. That was our Lamb Who they sacrificed for us, Yahshua Messiah.

72 **Acts 3:15. And killed the Prince of Life, Whom YAHWEH raised from the dead. Of this we are witnesses.**

73 On down, well let's read **verse 16** too. **And His Name, through the Faith in His Name, has made this man strong, whom you see and know. Yes, the Faith which is through Him has given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.**

74 **Verse 17, And now, brothers, I know that you did this through ignorance, as did also your rulers...** Notice, you and your rulers now. They were all in agreement on that.

75 **Verse 18, But those things...** Remember this, keep this in mind too. Jerusalem, Jerusalem was faithful to the temple and its teachings. But now you had the people in Galilee who sat there quietly doing the Work of **YAHWEH**, raising the ones, the Prince of Peace, bringing forth the Prince of Peace through teachings before He was ever born. And then Yahchanan, who was the forerunner for Him, who suffered death showing the danger that Yahshua faced and knew He was facing it.

76 And of course, when Yahchanan came to the rulers and said, "It's not right what you're doing here. You're sitting as king and you're breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws. So they cut off his head. They put him in prison. Yahshua went back to Galilee then to continue His Work. When He heard that Yahchanan was in prison, He went back to continue His Work there until the time that He knew He had to go and die at the hands of them and their rulers here. This was all in their minds and they were bound to do this thing. Well this, this too had to be part of this Plan for the Last Days' Work because we had to have our sins paid for so we could repent as we see here.

77 Look at **verse 18, But those things which YAHWEH foretold by the mouth of all the**

Prophets, that Messiah must suffer, He has fulfilled this... He knew He was going to and He was willing to face the music.

78 He says, **verse 19, Repent therefore...** Well, we had to have that price paid for us too. **Repent therefore, and be converted...** That's part of this learning process of gathering us, gathering this House to Yahshua is repentance and conversion from sins, from your sins. **...that your sins may be blotted out...** If they're not blotted out you won't be standing by Yahshua and woe to him who turns back to sin, back to his own vomit as a dog or wallowing in the mire.

79 **Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out; that times of refreshing may come from the Presence of YAHWEH...** Now, that's speaking again now of **II Thessalonians**, what we see in **II Thessalonians**, coming from **YAHWEH**. It's coming right now from **YAHWEH** through Yahshua our High Priest to His House, gathering together. In your mind, your heart, you're being gathered. We're not sending you a bus ticket to go to Yahshua! We're gathering you in your minds and your hearts to Yahshua at this time.

80 **Verse 20, And that He may send Yahshua, the Messiah Who was preached to you,**

81 **Verse 21, Whom the heaven must retain until the time of the restoration of all things, about which YAHWEH spoke by the mouths of His Holy Prophets since the world began.**

82 **Verse 22, For Mosheh truly said...** Speaking of this gathering now and repentance and teaching. **For Mosheh truly said to the fathers: YAHWEH your Father will raise up for you a Prophet like me, from your brothers. Him you will hear in all things, whatever He says to you.**

83 **Verse 23, And it will be that everyone who will not hear...** That's hear with the intentions of obedience is what that word, rather, the Hebrew word means. **...everyone who will not hear that Prophet will be utterly destroyed from among the people...** Remember Yahshua said **YAHWEH** can destroy both the body and the soul so don't let these liars teach you or make you believe that your soul's gonna go on living after your body dies. Believe **YAHWEH** Who can destroy both soul and future life in hell fire. Yes, they can be burned.

84 **Verse 24, Yes, and all the Prophets, from Samuyl to those who followed after, as many as have spoken, have foretold the same things about these days.**

85 **Verse 25, You are the children of the prophets, and of the Covenant which YAHWEH made with our fathers, saying to Abraham: And in your Seed all the families of the earth will be blessed...** In your seed. That's where the blessing

is coming from. And now they've traced it back to the hills of Galilee. That's how they got here to America.

86 **Verse 26, To you first, YAHWEH having raised up His Son Yahshua, sent Him to bless you, in turning every one of you away from his iniquities...** That's the blessing that's coming in these Last Days from Yahshua Himself, turning you from your iniquities.

87 Remember what we saw now in **Deuteronomy 12:5**, a place of training, a place of training, the gathering of the people, gathering of the people. Look back to **Amosyah** with that in your mind. **Amosyah 3.** Remember **Acts 3** now, that you might be converted. We're gathering together a people to Yahshua for this job. And the way to get it is to repent, convert and believe all that the Prophets have spoken. And the one who was sent. The Witnesses had to know these things. They had to be trained in them or they couldn't bring them forth to you. They'd be like the people today who think they're going to be raptured up into the clouds. Okay. I'm not making fun of the man. I think probably one day the man will even be converted when his mind is open.

88 But **Amosyah 3** now and notice **verse 1. Hear this word which YAHWEH has spoken against you, O children of Israyl...** Children of Israyl.

89 Look at **verse 13, Hear this, and testify against the house of Yaaqob...** The house of Yaaqob. Now, if you notice what He's talking about here, He's talking directly to the children of Israyl, the same as **Genesis 49** and the same as He shows in **Amosyah**. (Let's see.)

90 **Verse 2, You only have I known of all the families of the earth...** Well in **verse 1**, He says, **...O children of Israyl...** And then in **verse 13, ...house of Yaaqob...** That's in, you know, **Genesis 49**, speaking of the house of Yaaqob and what's going to befall these twelve tribes in the Last Day, in the Last Day. **...house of Yaaqob, says Father YAHWEH, the Mighty One.**

91 Now, hold your place there because we'll come back to it, but go over to **Genesis 49. Genesis 49.** Notice **verse 1.** Hold your place in **Amosyah. Genesis 49:1.** Remember Amosyah said hear this and testify against the house of Yaaqob. That was **Amosyah 3:13.**

92 Look at **Genesis 49:1. Then Yaaqob called for his sons, and said; Gather together, so I may tell you what will befall you in the Last Days...** Now, Amosyah's Prophecy is to them, showing, first off, you know, they're still active, this house of Yaaqob. And He's saying here for these Last Days, testify here to them. **Amosyah 3:13.** Hear this and testify against the house of Yaaqob. Remember, "Let them

foretell them,” the Two Witnesses? Let them tell them. That’s part of their job to tell them.

93 Now look at **Amos 3:14**. **That in the day I visit; punish...** That word **punish**, it’s not punish-He’s allowing. This is a time period that brings to pass the end of an age that is brought on by this house of Yaaqob and their rebellion; remember, all of Israyl except for the Galileans whom they rejected.

94 Solomon gave a certain king Galilee. He refused it in the days of Solomon. So Solomon himself then went in and did some developing himself. But this shows you, this just shows you how they were rejected. They would not join their schools of higher learning. They kept with studying the Scriptures and bringing forth the Holy People to fit into a Kingdom that we are the remnant of. We’re the last ones in this. That’s the reason that this knowledge is all coming out and not only to us but the whole world at this time. We’re the ones who’re taking it to the world, of course.

95 Now, notice **verse 14**, **That in the day I visit the transgressions of Israyl upon him...** That is, remember, He’s holding it back in **Revelation 7**, holding it back right now. But He’s going to allow this to come forth very shortly now, going to allow it to come forth. Remember in **Revelation 6** it’s given to them to take peace from the earth. It’s also given to them in **Revelation 19** to bring the greatest wars ever, the greatest nuclear wars and the greatest earthquakes and so forth and they still won’t repent. They still won’t repent, **YAHWEH** says, until four-fifths of the earth’s population is gone.

96 Well now this in **Amos 3** is the Prophecy of this time period. And He says in **verse 14**, **That in the day I visit the transgressions of Israyl...** That is, I will let them come to pass of the house of Yaaqob, **Genesis 49**. **...upon him...** He’s gonna let it fall upon him, let this take place what has been, what his actions have been leading him up to all this time. **...I will also visit; destroy...** That word **destroy** shouldn’t be there. **...visit the altars of Beth-El...** Of the Gods, which is represented by the four horns. You get that? You see the horns there? **...the altars of Beth-El; the horns of the altar will be cut off...** This is where it stops.

97 Now, if you remember here, I will have no other work, **verse 7**, most assuredly, I will not have another work other than what is prophesied. And notice in **verse 9**, **Publish...** Publish this, well this means not only are we taking it vocally to all the world, but we’re publishing it as well. Right now, we’re publishing it to all the world. It’s not dependant on a magazine, although the magazine, this magazine *The Prophetic Word* is going out to

all the world. It’s going by Internet to all the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

98 So plans had to be made to increase Knowledge in this time period. Lo and behold, there’s another Prophecy. To increase Knowledge in this time period in order for this small group, who has despised the little things? Well, these little things, **YAHWEH** always said and He showed you this to begin with, “I don’t need this crowd,” He said. “Take these away and give me everybody who laps water like a dog,” which were very few. [laughing] So He showed, He doesn’t need many. He’s wanting quality people who will believe and trust in Him forever. That’s what He wants. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

99 So in the day I’m going to turn this loose and these four horns, we’ll get into it very shortly now. The powers of death, the powers of death, are what they represent; the horns of the sacrificial offerings, the altar of sacrifices, the altar of sacrifices, which also represented Yahshua Who was the Supreme Sacrifice, of course. But they’re going to be cut off, the powers that brought them about, all the killing of all the animals that represented sin and death and hatred and disease, that bring all the diseases here that we’re seeing today that science is just now, after all this time, because we told them what to look for, now they’re seeing that STDs, yes, can cause cancer, heart disease. Every known disease on the face of the earth, your uncontrolled, illegal lust causes.

100 Well, at this time, the horns are going to be destroyed. Now, the horns of incense is a different thing. The powers of incense that is brought forth with the Works of **YAHWEH** also by the Spirit of **YAHWEH** as **Yahchanan 6:63** says, those that represent the prayers, they’ll be there forever because **YAHWEH** is going to answer those prayers from those powers that bring them forth, which is His Priesthood that He has set up under Mosheh.

101 (I know I’ve gone over time here, but I had to cover that part.) Remember where we are now in **Amos 3:14** and we’ll take up there. The next time I speak, we’ll take up in that position. Now, remember to watch. Things are going to start developing pretty rapidly now in the world so if you see something take place, don’t assume that I know about it. Make sure that I do. Give the office a call. I probably can’t get your call, but if you’ll give the office a call and tell them, we’ll get somebody to get us a copy of everything that takes place concerning the Middle East. It’s gonna start moving really, really fast now.

102 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I’ll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



The Prophetic Word 05/2011 Issue

The Earth Is Defiled In This Generation

Long before, and without the use of the microscope, the Inspired Prophets in Galilee knew about the tiny worm called trichinae that lives in swine. Without microscopes, the Prophets knew that swine (pork) has those parasites, and that when pork is eaten the parasites would invade the human body, causing sickness and disease.

The Prophets were inspired to write that in this generation the people would become so defiled by parasites that they would actually defile the whole earth—animals, birds, fish, plants, air, water and soil.

Think of that. Through the use of physical instruments, science is only now able to learn just a wee bit of what the Prophets wrote about

4,000 years ago. But science will never be able to foretell events because they have rejected the Only Being Who is capable of giving this Wisdom.

The results of rejecting this Wisdom are shown by the Prophets. The warning has also been rejected, and as a result, we have a world of confusion from one end of the earth to the other. We see hatred for each other among the nations' leaders, showing this confusion.

All of these things are part of the Warning Message of the Kingdom of Heaven that is prophesied to be foretold by two brothers, called Yahweh's Two Witnesses. This same Message was prophesied by the Prophets and written in your bible, but have never been understood before this generation.

The 05/2011 issue of *The Prophetic Word* is still available online at yahweh.com or yisraylhawkins.com and by request by writing, emailing or calling The House of Yahweh.

Chapter Twenty-Three

The Prophecies For This Generation

#6—The Tree Of Life And The Tree Of Righteousness And Evil

Feast of Pentecost

06/08/11

K. Shaul: It's now my honor to present to you the only man promised by YAHWEH to pour out YAHWEH's Spirit Holy upon us, the Seventh Malak, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 Shalom! Praise YAHWEH! Man! This is overwhelming! [joyful praise and cheering to YAHWEH] Beautiful! You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 You know, I really didn't expect this many on Pentecost. This kind of overwhelms me that we have such a full House today! Praise YAHWEH! [applause] A one day Feast and it's really, really beautiful! Remember to rejoice! Don't talk about anything that will bring you sadness or sorrow. Talk about YAHWEH and what He intends to do to stop sadness and sorrow. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

3 The tables are beautiful up here. I don't know if you got the opportunity to see them or if our cameraman put a camera on it for you. It's really beautiful and we got a beautiful meal planned to go on it. The men raised these from our very own pasture that YAHWEH has given us. Our dinner was raised on our pasture. Now, what you're having

today is African antelope, the largest in the world. Imagine African antelope now. We sent to Kenya for some chips to cook them on and we got some from Yemen also but it had so much lead in it we couldn't use it. They said just from touching it, your hair would stand on end already and they assured us it's not nuclear though, not nuclear. [laughing] I'm joking now! That's an Okie joke. What's bad about an Okie, you have to tell them you're joking, you know! [laughing]

4 But this is no joke. It's an African antelope. I was told the other day that one of our men, who deals with taxidermists, he said this hunter had brought his prize in for repairs and he had it all repaired and came back to pick it up and he was bragging how great it looked and he turned around and saw one of our African antelopes and his mouth dropped and he said, "I've never seen anything so beautiful in my life." Well, these're the jobs they're doing on these animals. They've got YAHWEH's blessings on them.



5 Now, you're used to sardines in the little flat can, I know. And when I was eating some kipper snacks one evening I noticed that they didn't taste quite right and I found this article the other day that says that they're substituting other fish, such as shark and jack fish. Yellow tailed Jack, he's clean, but it's a substitute for something else, I don't remember what. But I've got some kipper snack in storage and now I don't know what to do with it! I don't think I want to eat it. Maybe we can use it for some dog food or something.

6 I'll be glad when all of you can just move here and we can all work together. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We got a job for everyone. I know the unemployment is great in a lot of places out there, but it's certainly not here! We're begging for help! We could use, right now, we're going to scrounge, to try to scrounge to get some teachers out to different countries and the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. I see the Catholic church is endorsing that now. He's saying that education is the only thing that's going to bring peace and safety. We've got to have education in morals, he said. Get behind me a little more pope and we'll change this country to bring some health back into it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 The New World Order, now, we're seeing it pressed for and being spoken about more. It's not

actually a New World Order. It's very old. Started back with the higher schools of learning called Nimrod that was fathered by Cush. And of course, they've changed it because it didn't work so they changed it again--dozens of times, added thousands of laws and it's still not working. But this time they think they're going to bring it about and they're gonna make everyone in the world accept it and then they look to have a true, lasting peace. The Scripture shows something different. And today I want you to understand. I want everybody to really understand this so be ready to take notes and read these Scriptures also at the same time.

8 What we see now is a strong push that was prophesied about for these Last Days, which I do intend to bring that. The Two Witnesses are very much involved, not as judges. We don't, we don't judge them. We just bring the Scriptures, the Prophecies to show what this is going to amount to, what it's gonna bring about in the world. As our job also shows, we're out to expose sin and that's the reason we're hated, of course, as the Savior was hated for doing the same thing. In **Yahchanan 15:18** through about **23**, He shows the hatred for **YAHWEH**. He shows the hatred for Himself there and then He told His Twelve Disciples, "You're going to be hated."

9 In Yahshua's day, if you could imagine



Galilee. Galilee was looked down on because they would not yield to the schools of higher learning. And of course, the ones that were running Israyl, the twelve tribes, who were actually governing Israyl, they had pushed out to all nations at that time and had a big headquarters in Rome and an army. They had an outstanding army that was second to none that they had built themselves, trained, and, of course, if you were a Pharisee, you were also a Roman citizen.

10 That's how the Apostle Shaul was or rather that's why he was a Roman citizen, because he was a Pharisee. And you've got to understand that Shaul was first taught in these schools of higher learning. He was taught the traditions, traditions that bring forth money. The Prophets condemned these traditions like Christmas in **Yeremyah 10:1-10**; and Easter was condemned as early as Samuyl in **I Samuyl 7**. It was still going on though in **Yeremyah 44**, worshiping the queen of heaven and the hot cross buns. And then Halloween, the worship of the dead. **Isayah 65-66** shows your priests there and, of course, the Savior said your fathers killed the Prophets and you build their tombs and worship the dead.

11 That is still going on today in Rome. Where they moved--the great Roman army, when they destroyed the temple, they moved all the artifacts to Rome and there's where Constantine then set forth the new God that was not actually born in Rome; he was born much earlier than that and worshiped long before that. His worship was discovered in **Yeremyah 10**. But he was actually born in Egypt and, of course, died there too and then they deified him and made him a God.

12 But the two names that Constantine chose, the religion that he chose and, of course, the names that were picked for the one God were two Gods put together. That name was Jesus Christ. That's in the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church* and they admit that they took the Savior's Name out and **YAHWEH's** Name out and replaced them with those names.

13 Well, the Two Witnesses now have got to bring all this Truth forward because the Perfection, the Standard of Perfection that **YAHWEH** sent to begin with, it held onto that Standard of Perfection, but the other religion--let's turn over there to **Genesis** and we will look at those things. Let's go to **Deuteronomy** first. But the Two Witnesses have to straighten this, all of this out, and bring the Standard of Perfection of **YAHWEH**. Otherwise, I would say nothing about the Quartet at all. I

would just let them do their thing. And I wouldn't oppose Babylon, I would just bring forth the Laws of **YAHWEH**. But you can't do that because Babylon, this same Babylon that is running the world today also was put in the Garden of Eden, as it's called, a tree of Righteousness and evil. And if you partake of that tree, you're partaking of what the Gods are made of.

14 In **Deuteronomy 30**, we see here that **YAHWEH** says in verse 15, **See, I have set before you this day Life by Righteousness... Life by Righteousness. ...and death by destruction.**

15 If you go over to **Genesis 2**, He set this in front of Adam and Eve, by the Priest Abel. **Genesis 2:9**. (I do believe. Yes.) Remember, He set this before you. Righteousness, Life by Righteousness. Well, here in **Genesis 2:9**, **And out of the ground YAHWEH made every tree grow that is pleasant to the sight, and desirable for food...** Then He says, **...The Tree of Life...** Also, the Tree of Life. That's what we see in **Deuteronomy 30:15** there. I should have held my place there to where you could look back and forth.

16 But **Deuteronomy 30:15**. **See, I have set before you this day Life by Righteousness...** Well, you see this here, **Genesis 2:9**. I've set before you here. This is Adam and Eve, of course, and **YAHWEH** first being a blessing to His People sets this before them, the Tree of Life, Tree of Life.

17 And then, **Genesis 2:9. ...was in the midst of the garden, and the tree...** Notice, He sets also, **...the tree of the knowledge of Righteousness and evil...** Righteousness and evil. We see in **Genesis 1:14**, if you look back there, **Genesis 1:14**, we see the Feast of **YAHWEH** here. This is part of that Tree of Life, the Tree of Righteousness. And this is what the world is trying to keep you from doing today, from keeping, from preserving.

18 But notice **Genesis 1:14**. **And YAHWEH said...** This is **Genesis 1:14**. **And YAHWEH said: Let there be lights in the expanse of the sky to separate the day from the night, and let them serve as signs to mark the Feasts...** The Feasts, if you notice over there in the reference, *Traditionally translated seasons in the King James Version...* But *Strong's Concordance* will tell you these are or this word here means *the Feasts of YAHWEH. ...for days and years.*

19 So here He gives these. This is **Deuteronomy** now, **Deuteronomy 30:19**. **See, I have set before you this day Life by Righteousness...** And then **Genesis 2:9**, the Tree, notice, the Tree of Life, Tree of Life and then the tree of Righteousness and evil. So the

Tree of Righteousness is part of keeping the Feasts. This is our Righteousness, of course, if we will do these things, as we see in another place.

20 But remember what you just saw here in these three verses, **Genesis 1:14**, **Genesis 2:9** and then in **Deuteronomy 30:15**. And go to **Mattithyah 7** now and you'll see what the Savior points out to you here.

21 People are so perplexed when they come to the House or when they hear us on television or wherever. They stand in shock. They can't get their jaw back to get their mouth shut for quite a while after they hear this and then they see it in their own Scriptures! [laughing] And so they're in shock that the world is actually the tree of Righteousness and evil, which they're bringing forth in abundance and, of course, they are trying or they're striving to bring peace through this, what they're calling the New World Order.

22 If they knew their Scriptures, they'd know it's not new but something very old. Democracy is very old. This is what, if you'd just think about it, this is what Satan showed to Adam and Eve, do what is desirable. Do what's desirable but forget about the education in morals. Well, now they're seeing they made a great mistake because the diseases are taking over and we've got them in everything now, the animals and the air we breath and the water we drink. We've got the bodies of people getting to where they can't reproduce.

23 I think it was last week we saw an article where the horses had come down with a herpes virus of some kind and it's rather shocking because they say this virus now, it gets in the brain and it starts the blood vessels to swelling and then it does the same thing throughout the nervous system and then the horse starts getting weak in its back legs and stumbling and falling. And it's like you're describing a mad cow, the mad cow disease.

24 Well, now they have it in the horses and the horse shows that they had planned for this summer were running up in the millions of dollars. That's just the gifts, the prizes, you know, the prizes that you could win if you had the top horses. If your horse was chosen to win, as a winner, you could collect up to fifty million dollars and now they shut it down. And they said, "No," you know, "We have purebred horses here and we can't afford to lose one of them." Well, the last I'd heard, they'd lost eighteen so they're getting pretty frantic. And they wouldn't let the people ride their horses or bring their horses to the show so they gave them stick horses to ride to try to keep the show going and

make at least a little money out of it. You know, they couldn't turn down all of it.

25 But this is how desperate they're getting in this way of Nimrod. And of course, the choosing what is desirable at the time, without thought of consequences as to what this thing is going to bring on them. Well, now we know what it's going to bring. **YAHWEH** has proven that pretty thoroughly, don't you think?

26 Now, the next thing, the next thing we're going to see, it looks like very, very quickly now, is the great famine that it's speaking of. Yahshua spoke of this in **Mattithyah 24** and He named famines there and then He says in **verses 21-22**, He says, it is going to be the worst ever, the worst ever. So you can see the floods. Floods don't bring food, you know. You can't grow food in a flood, neither can you grow it in a drought. And we were told by some of the people that we deal with in Oklahoma that the only hay that is being grown now is by irrigation because this drought has so stricken Oklahoma, till it's like it was when I was a child. It's becoming a dust bowl again. So maybe that's for a reason. I'm sure it is.

27 But the thing about it, **YAHWEH**'s not causing this. Mankind is causing this. And right now, the firmament, what we call or what **YAHWEH** calls the firmament, mankind calls it the atmosphere and a few other things, but the body of protection that we have between us and the sun that reaches up so high and then after that, you have to wear some kind of artificial life to get higher than that. But when you're here on earth, you have that protection. That firmament, of course, it governs the rainfall. And yes, these are microorganisms that **YAHWEH** put in the firmament and we're killing them out. So they're incapable now of doing their job because we're destroying them. The earth mourns and fades away as **Isayah 24** says. Well, the more we destroy this firmament, the more we will see this famine brought on, the famine, the great famines that Yahshua spoke of.

28 **YAHWEH** prepared His House for this. He prepared His House to teach. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] He prepared His House to teach. Now, He didn't prepare the wickedness, the reward of the wicked, that we will see later in Scripture. The reward of the wicked is that they cut themselves off from the Knowledge of **YAHWEH** and they accepted the lust which seems pleasurable in their sight. And this is all they have. Well, what are you lusting after now, you know?

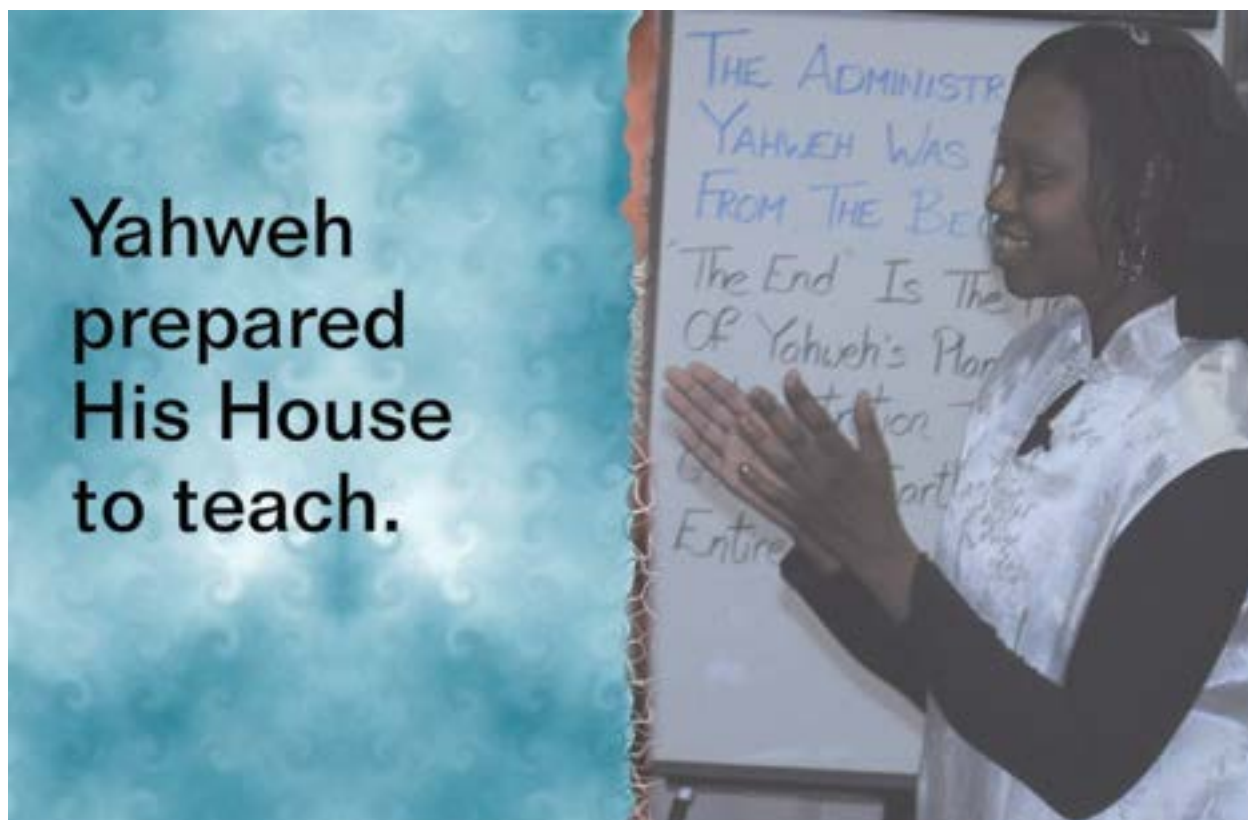
29 I remember when I was riding horseback and we were bragging how fast our horses were and “I can outrun you,” you know, and “my horse can outrun your horse.” Later on, we had a hundred horses under the hood of a car and we were bragging on the cars, how fast they were and “mine can outrun yours.” “Well, let’s have a race from here to here and put some money up.” Well that seems to be the desirable way. It’s a fun thing.

30 The sexual, uncontrolled sexual lust came right along with this time period of knowledge increasing where the horses were put under the hood of a tractor or a car. That’s a bit of knowledge that was saved until a certain time period, but **YAHWEH** gave them the knowledge. He opened it up to where they could get the knowledge and understanding. So they take it and misuse it. That’s what they have. Well, this is the reward of the wicked that you’re seeing. But this reward of the wicked is also bringing the world down and the world is mourning and fading away because we have chosen this way of life that you see in the world today because they have cut **YAHWEH** off from themselves. Because the knowledge that He offers, which is really the most joyous thing and the everlasting thing, that’s the Life that He offers, True Life, True Everlasting Life of Peace and abundant

living; that’s what He offers but when you cut yourself off from that, then your animals start dying. You start killing the atmosphere. You start poisoning your water supplies.

31 When they were showing the lakes on the news yesterday, they were showing how low they were and most of their gripe was, “I can’t make any money because the boaters are not coming this way. The people who used to swim here, they don’t like to swim in this mud too well.” It’s a little bit hard to get off. They go home to wash and they wash in filthy water coming out of the pipes. And now they’re saying, to many of them, “Don’t drink this without boiling it first.” Well, it’s getting bad and they’re recognizing that it is getting bad.

32 Well, we wonder why the world is going one way and we’re going the other and Yahshua says here in **Mattithyah 7:15**, He says, **Beware of false prophets who come to you...** Looking great, dressed great. When they came out to see Yahshua, they were in shock. [laughing] He had on merely the Holy Garments, the Kippah and the Tallit, and nothing fancy; no gold throne to sit on. And He said, “What did you think you were going to find when you were looking for the Savior or when you found the Savior?” Well, they were standing in shock, of course, but they soon got over it and



He fed thousands of them. Of course, they left Him. They got their meal and left. That's about the size of it. [laughing] And He said, He told His Disciples, "They have no backbone. They have no foundation, no roots, no roots of Righteousness in them, nothing to hold them to the Plan of **YAHWEH**." So they go back out and mix into the world. You know, even His Own brothers and sisters followed the Gods of Righteousness or the tree of Righteousness and evil.

33 So to this He says, **verse 16, You will know them by their fruits...**

34 And then **verse 17**, He said, **Likewise, every Righteous tree brings forth Righteous fruit...** Well, you know Righteousness is practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH**, practicing. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4** says sin is the breaking of the Laws. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:7-8** says don't let any man deceive you. Righteousness, practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH** is Righteousness; that is Righteousness. And the other, if you practice the other way that the world is taking, then you belong to Satan the devil. He's saying right here the same thing.

35 **Verse 17, Likewise, every Righteous tree brings forth...** The Laws of **YAHWEH**, the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's what they teach. **...but a tree of evil brings forth fruits of iniquity...** Pushing the Laws away from them, taking the desirable way. And of course, that's what the world has done.

36 **Verse 18, A Righteous tree cannot bring forth fruits of iniquity...** Can you get that? Because He says there's a Righteous tree standing in front of you. Did you get that? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I cannot teach iniquity! I cannot bring forth iniquity! That's what He says to you. That's what He said of Abel. Abel could not bring forth iniquity. Cain could and did, but Abel could not. He was that Righteous tree that **YAHWEH** had there. You can believe the Savior and you better believe the Savior. You better take this to heart because the world is out to pull you away.

37 If you remember, remember, Satan said to Eve, "Well, kindly consider this now Eve. Let me put a bug in your ear here." Well, she actually planted the bugs throughout her body, the sickness and disease. It didn't just go in her ear. It went to other places.

38 Well, that started the ball to rolling and multiplying and a few years later **YAHWEH** had to allow a flood and start over again with a Righteous family to bring forth and keep that Law in existence until this last generation when He allowed knowledge to increase, which brought forth television and another teacher into the world at

that time. The teachers of Hollywood that brought forth what we're seeing today, following of the lust in a strong type manner that leads you out into the world of moneymaking, big moneymaking, big money spending. That's what the holidays are for. All of these holidays are to make money. They were designed for that purpose. And everyone, anyone can look at Christmas and see this and Halloween and Easter. You know, it's all geared to bring in money.

39 Well here's the tree of evil now, iniquity. **...nor can a tree of evil bring forth fruits of Righteousness...** They cannot. There's no place you can go in the world where the Life is taught, where Life is taught by Righteousness except to The House of **YAHWEH**, of course.

40 Now, look at **Genesis 1:14** again. **Genesis 1:14**. And He says, the **Feasts** there, translated *seasons* in the *King James Version*, but if you can get a *Strong's Concordance* or get our literature. We can send you this free. I know many're watching this on television now.

41 By the way, I wanted to bring you that because I think I had a copy. **YAHWEH** said we're going to reach the world. On 04/25/11, we had reached 27 million people and that was 04/25/11; this is 06/08/11, well today, this was given to me on 06/07/11 and we're now reaching 53,848,127! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So, we're doing the job that **YAHWEH** said His House was going to do in this time period. We're reaching the world. And of course, He said there's going to be a huge conversion take place there from that.

42 But back to **Genesis** now because He Himself put the Tree of Life, and then He put the tree of knowledge of Righteousness and evil and He said all the world has followed the way of Cain. Well in **Genesis 1:14**, we see the Feasts here. And any, just a *Strong's Concordance* will show you that that word means Feast of **YAHWEH**. That word, they translated it *seasons*. Now, this, of course, is a deception that went out to all the world in the *King James Version*.

43 The British Bible Society, they wanted a bible in every home and I'm glad they did because they put one in mine and, of course, from the studies, you can actually see from the studies, if you combine Scriptures, you can see how they mistranslated certain words, just by studying. You've got to study, but just by studying a *King James Version*, you can see this and you can see how certain translations don't fit what the Prophets said; so here again, you know, there's a discrepancy. But, of course, **YAHWEH** was preparing me at that time to bring

forth a team of scholars which we have, the best in the world now, best team of scholars in the world. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

44 And what knowledge. People buy these *Books of YAHWEH*, Christian people buy them because they say, they actually say that this Book contains more truth and more information than any book they've ever read, that is, any bible on the market.

45 Well, here it shows, this is the Feast. **Genesis 1:14. ...to mark the Feasts, and for days and years...** But the Feast of YAHWEH, that is what that was designed to do, to show you. He put those planets there for that purpose.

46 Now, remember that and go over then to **Leviticus 23** and notice here now **verse 2. Leviticus 23:2.** He says, **Speak to the children of Israyl, and say to them; Concerning the Feasts of YAHWEH...** The Feasts of YAHWEH. **...which you shall proclaim to be Holy Convocations...** So we see here, this is an Appointment with YAHWEH. A convocation is just a meeting between people, but a Holy Convocation is meeting with YAHWEH and that's what the word means. That's what it should mean. **...these are My Feasts...** He said. Get that.

47 Now, if you'll turn to **Colossians 2:16.** He says, **Therefore, let no man condemn you for doing these things: eating and drinking in the observance of a Feast Day...** Which means they're going to be condemning you. They're going to condemn you and tell you you're crazy and you're following that cult and you better get out of that cult.

48 So he's warning you. This was going on at that time and at this same time here, the Roman soldiers, of which there were many, working for, standing on the part of what they called themselves, Pharisees at that time, which means separatists. They'd separated themselves. And the army was standing on their part and, of course, the reason they separate themselves is obvious. They don't want anyone to know what they're doing behind closed doors and they're enjoying the wealth. They're enjoying their wealth to letting their lust, as Solomon did, fulfill, go to the fullest. And this, this is their wickedness that they are being rewarded for. The reward that's coming to them is the sickness and disease, which they're also spreading throughout the whole earth. From them, profaneness has gone out to the whole earth, He said.

49 But He says here, don't let them condemn you for this, meaning they are going to condemn you. **...in the observance of a Feast Day, or of a New Moon, or of the Sabbath Day...** The Sabbath Day, remember that's an Appointment.

The Sabbath Day, remember that's an Appointment.

It means Holy Convocation, which means Holy Appointments.

50 Now, let's go over to **Psalm 91** with that right there in mind. **Psalm 91.** Remember in **Leviticus 23** He said, "These are My Feasts." **Colossians** says don't let anybody condemn you for keeping them. **Colossians** also says they're a Shadow from things to come.

51 Here's **Psalm 91:1**, He says, **He who dwells in the Secret Place of the Most High will abide under the Shadow of the Almighty...** Shadow from big destruction. Well, it's big destruction that YAHWEH shows, through His Prophets, is going to take place with the Quartet, through His Prophets, Apostles and, of course, the Savior. So, a Shadow from the Almighty. If you read that whole thing, you would see that thousands are going to fall at your right hand, at your side, but you will or it won't come near you. That's what He said. Let's read a little further.

52 **Verse 2, We say to YAHWEH: You are our Refuge and our Fortress! You are our Father in You we will trust!**

53 **Verse 3, Surely He will deliver you from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome; deadly, pestilence...** That word **noisome**, it is used, of course, in **Revelation 16:2**, which is telling about what the Quartet brings that is being led by what used to be the Pharisees, now called Catholic or universal. **...the noisome; deadly, pestilence...** That's the sickness and disease epidemics that are spreading, getting into everything. Nothing is spared now. The water, the air, our horses, our cats, our dogs, our land, it's in the land, the earth itself, and the earth must be burned in order to clean it up.

54 **Verse 4, He will cover you with His Feathers...** That word there actually means *wings*, meaning or referring to the Tallit. His Tallit is 613 Laws. **...and under His Wings will you trust. His Truth will be your Shield and Buckler.**

55 **Verse 5, You will not be afraid of the terror of night, nor of the arrow...** That is the wars. **...that flies by day.**

56 **Verse 6, Nor of the pestilence that walks in darkness, nor of the destruction that wastes at noonday...** You can see He's talking about war here, bad war and, of course, disease epidemics and so forth. That, if you watch any news at all, that's what you're going to see now and it's getting worse. It's

picking up and they know it and they're alarmed about it. They're afraid because it's coming their way, big time.

57 **Verse 7, A thousand will fall at your side, and ten thousand at your right hand; but it will not come near you.**

58 **Verse 8, Only with your eyes you will look and you will see the reward of the wicked...** The reward, this reward of the wicked, it's a reward that they have chosen that is coming upon them and, of course, that right there, we'll have to read the whole thing, but when we get down to the bottom here, we'll tie it together.

59 **Verse 9, Because you have made YAHWEH your Refuge. Because you have made the Most High your House; The House of YAHWEH...** Now, this is the first Tree that YAHWEH planted, the Tree of Life, Tree of Life. That was, every scholar knows, The House of YAHWEH. And then, of course, by the side of it, He had permitted the house of the Gods, the house of the Gods, which you see throughout the world. They were throughout Israyl in the time of Yahshua Messiah, in the time of Solomon. Solomon even allowed these things because of business practices and purposes, not realizing, I think, what they were actually bringing. But He says, The House of YAHWEH, your dwelling.

60 **Verse 10, No evil will befall you, nor will any plague...** If you remember, **plague** is the word used in **Revelation 18** where He's saying, "Come out from among this city that sits on seven hills." Come out from among them, not just the city itself, but from among them and be separate. One of the Apostles, the Apostle Shaul said, "Come out from among them. Touch not the unclean thing and I will receive you." They try to make out like that there's nothing, nothing unclean and the pope says, "There is no such thing as evil in itself or good in itself. There is only a 'better than' and a 'worse than.' Nothing is good or bad in itself." Where is the man? Where is he living? Behind four rock walls or something that he can't see out to see what is going on out here? Maybe someone should send him a letter telling him what is really going on out here in this world. Well, somebody is, I think, because they're getting alarmed about it.

61 **Verse 10, No evil will befall you, nor will any plague come near your dwelling.**

62 **Verse 11, For He will give His Malakim charge concerning you, to keep; protect, you in all your ways.**

63 **Verse 12, They will bear You up in their hands, so You will not strike Your foot against a**

stone... That stone meaning to build or plummet, to keep you straight in guiding your feet.

64 **Verse 13, You will tread upon the lion and adder...** All of this is symbolic, of course, and I've explained it before. ...**The young lion and the dragon you will trample under feet.**

65 **Verse 14, YAHWEH says: Because you have set your love upon Me...** Hold your place right there and look over to **Exodus 20**. You might mark these things in your *Book of YAHWEH* after you get home and study this again if you're writing them down.

66 But in **Exodus 20:6**, He says teaching love to thousands, He says, **But showing love...** But that's not there. It's **teaching**. YAHWEH teaches His Love to thousands. ...**who love Me by keeping My Laws...** He says, if anyone wants to come or wants a place in His House, anyone, makes no difference who he is or she is, let their males be circumcised and let them keep the Appointments, Appointments; that is, Feasts, Feasts. The first Feast is the Sabbath Day, the weekly Sabbath. That's a Feast. That's what we are supposed to make it and rejoice every seventh day. Yes. Now, back to **Psalms** here. But remember this. This is part of the Ten Commandments here. He'll teach you love. Teaching love to thousands who love Me by keeping My Laws; that is, who show their love to Me by being obedient to My Laws, He said.

67 Now, back to **Psalms 91:14**. YAHWEH says: **Because you have set your love upon Me...** That is, by practicing My Laws. **Psalms 91:14. Because you have set your love upon Me...** As we just saw, by practicing His Laws. Repent and be converted. Start to convert, as the song goes that was so beautifully done this morning by our children! I tell you, I cried all the way through it I think! It was perfect! I want to get that out on our world television station where everyone can hear that! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

68 Now, you don't have to be absolutely perfect, you know. We were all born with deformities that we will have until we are changed, but it is a must that you practice to be perfect as shown in **I Yahchanan 3**.

69 **I Yahchanan 3:4. Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws.**

70 **Verse 7, Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices righteousness is righteous, just as He is righteous.**

71 Now, when you repent and you start practicing YAHWEH's Laws, YAHWEH will deliver you, if you're sincere in doing this. Back to **Psalms 91:14**.

...I will deliver you; cause you to escape. I will set you on high, because you know My Name.

72 Now, put your finger on **because** there and go back up here to verse 8, **Only with your eyes you will look and you will see the reward of the wicked... because you know My Name.** That's verse 8.

73 Look at verse 9, **Because you have made YAHWEH your Refuge. Because you have made the Most High your House; The House of YAHWEH... because you know My Name.**

74 Look at verse 10, **No evil will befall you, nor will any plague come near your dwelling... because you know My Name.** You get that? And dwelling, your dwelling, near your dwelling because you know My Name. Well, this is in **Revelation** too, **Revelation 3:7** showing His House in these Last Days and the protection that He has offered them. But we won't go there right now. We're in **Deuteronomy** and speaking of this Shadow and the reference there to that Shadow, the reference in your *Book of YAHWEH* there. If you look at that, we have some Scriptures there. These are not put there just, you know, so you can have something to read, it's so you can combine this and see this Great Plan of **YAHWEH** and what you've got to come to and what it offers to you. Not the reward of the wicked, but Life, this Tree of Life.

75 If you look back to **Deuteronomy 16**, now keep in mind what we've just read. **Deuteronomy 16:11. You shall rejoice...** You shall rejoice. He says,

...in front of YAHWEH... So, this is a Command. This is a Law. **...you shall rejoice in front of YAHWEH your Father--you and your wife (wives), your son, your daughter, your manservant, your maidservant, the Levite who lives within your city, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widows among you--at the place...** Rejoice at the place. **...YAHWEH your Father chooses...** Notice, you'll rejoice in front of **YAHWEH** at the place **YAHWEH** your Father chooses. **...to establish...** You get that? **...to establish His Name...** To establish.

76 The Great Kohan Shaul brought out the meaning of that so did the Great Kohan Yahodah. I noticed it years ago and I said The House of **YAHWEH** has got to be established with the government of the United States, the chief of the nations. So we went to the trouble, which is big trouble, to get it done and we did it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

77 But rejoice, now notice, in front of **YAHWEH**, which means **YAHWEH** is at His Appointed Feasts. He's here with you right now watching you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If someone brings up something negative, negativism, quote this Scripture to them. **Deuteronomy 16:11.** Say, "Go read **Deuteronomy 16:11**. You're in front of **YAHWEH**, Boy! Girl! Lady! Man! You're in front of **YAHWEH** here at His Feast. Rejoice! Don't talk negative to me!" [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 Now, if you want to add what the Savior said,



you know, you want to rejoice in front of **YAHWEH**, serve somebody. This is the way you become joyful when you serve. Then you won't look like the captain of the Titanic!

79 Rejoice in front of **YAHWEH** at the place, because He's there, at the place He chooses. He chose it. He prophesied of it. He said, "only the one that's prophesied; that's My Place. I prophesied. I brought it to pass. It's here in front of you." He says, "And I'm in front of You." He says, "So rejoice in front of Me at My House." That is the established House where He chose to establish His Name. Is there anything left out of that sentence? It's pretty plain, right?

80 **Verse 13, You must observe the Feast of Tabernacles seven days...** This is a must. At the place, of course, where you're rejoicing in front of **YAHWEH**. And this is the reason the Apostles were saying, "Don't let people condemn you for this." Well why? Because they were already doing away with **YAHWEH's** Feasts. Even at that time, they were persecuting people for observing these days the way **YAHWEH** said to observe them. They were hunting them down, tracking them down. They got their hands full when they went to Galilee. They killed people galore, chased them clear to America, but they didn't know they fled to America.

81 But **verse 13** now, **You must observe the Feast of Tabernacles...** (Let's see. **Verses 13-18**.)

82 Look at **verse 14, And you shall rejoice at your Feast--you and your wife (wives),**

Go to the Priests, who are Levites, and to the Judges... Here're the Judges. Not just Judges now, but get what else is written behind that. **...and to the Judges who are in office at that time...** Who I allow to stay in office through that time period that you're talking about where you're brought to the Judges or go to the Judges. That's the full sentence. Go to the Judges. You must appoint Judges, **Deuteronomy 16:18**. And **Deuteronomy 17:9**, you must go to those Judges who are in office at that time.

your son, your daughter, your manservant, your maidservant... That's what we read in **Deuteronomy**.

83 **Verse 15, Seven days you must keep a joyous Feast to YAHWEH...** This, today, is a one day Feast but you can keep it joyously, this day, twenty-four hours. **...YAHWEH your Father at the place He will choose, for YAHWEH your Father will bless you...** He will. This is the blessing that comes from **YAHWEH**. The reward of the wicked is quite different.

84 **Verse 16, Three times a year all your males shall appear in front of YAHWEH...** This is part of the Commandment. **...your Father at the place He will choose--at the Feast of Unleavened Bread, at the Feast of Weeks...** That's where we are right now, the Feast of Weeks.

85 The sign says, "Don't be deceived. Only believe all that the Prophets have spoken." [creates a beat by pounding on the podium] "Don't be deceived. Only believe all that the Prophets have spoken." Maybe we could put that in a marching song. That's what the banner says. Memorize it while you're here.

86 And **verse 17, Every man shall give as he is capable of giving...** That's what runs the Work of **YAHWEH**.

87 **Verse 18, You must appoint Judges...** Oh, you must appoint Judges in this place, He said. Yes, you've got to appoint Judges, Judges. **...and officers...** Now, if you look over to **Deuteronomy 17** you'll see what for.

88 **Deuteronomy 17:9**. He says, **Go to the Priests, who are Levites, and to the Judges...** Here're the Judges. Not just Judges now, but get what else is written behind that. Are you looking? **YAHWEH** must have known that somebody was going to leave office so He doesn't leave out anything when it comes to His People because He doesn't want you deceived.

89 **...and to the Judges who are in office at that time...** Who I allow to stay in office through that time period that you're talking about where you're brought to the Judges or go to the Judges. That's the full sentence. Go to the Judges. You must appoint Judges, **verse 18, Deuteronomy 16:18**. And **Deuteronomy 17:9**, you must go to those Judges who are in office at that time. **...Ask for their decision...** Not tell them, "Look here. Let me show you something boy." **...Judges who are in office at that time...**

90 Now back to **Psalms 91**. And He says, **...because you know My Name...** And you have set your love upon Me by doing these things that I

have told you to do, by keeping My Laws, the Tree of Life, the Tree of Life.

91 Now, if you go to **Daniyl 10**. He adds something else to this. Remember, the reward of the wicked, the reward of the wicked. **Daniyl 12**, not **10**. But the reward of the wicked. If you're having trouble understanding the Judges, understanding the Priests who **YAHWEH** has set in office, if you're having trouble understanding, it might not be their ability to teach, it might be your inability to learn or to hear.

92 In **Daniyl 12:10**, **Many will be purified, and made white, and tried...** That's the gathering of **YAHWEH**'s People, the gathering to Yahshua that we talked about the last time I spoke, the gathering that's taking place right now by His House. "I will establish My House. It will bring perfection to the world." And of course, there'll be a great gathering take place, gathering to Yahshua at this time that we're in right now. That's what we're doing. We're doing that Work that was prophesied, a great gathering.

93 **Many will be purified...** At that time. That's the time, the last time, their time and times and divided time that we're in right now by Two Witnesses who Daniyl saw just above that. I looked at the time of The End and there stood two others. Well, here we see this gathering taking place that was prophesied in **Revelation 11**, **II Thessalonians**, **Zechariah 4, 5 and 6**; almost all of **Zechariah** is about the Two Witnesses. You know, you wouldn't recognize it when you first started studying that, but if you read that Book now, you would see that almost everything in that is the Work of these Last Days.

94 **Many will be purified...** At that time. **...and made white...** What time is he speaking of?

95 If you'll look over to **verse 1** there. **And at that time will Micahyah stand up, the great ruler who stands for the children of your people; and there will be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation to that same time. And at that time your people will be delivered...** We just read about the deliverance in **Psalms 91**. Remember? **Psalms 91**. He's going to deliver you because you've set your love upon Him, showed your love to Him by being at His Appointed Times.

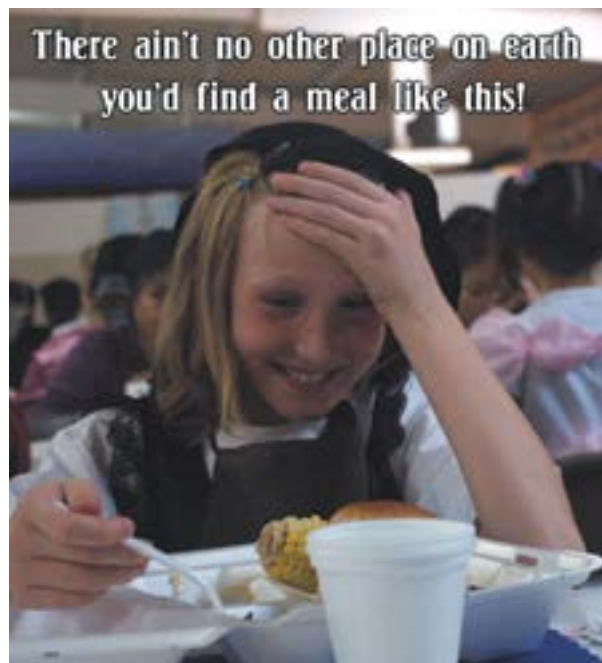
96 Don't let anyone deceive you, brethren. Don't let them deceive you or condemn you or pull you away from these Feasts. They are your Shadow from these things prophesied. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

97 **Verse 10**, **Many will be purified...** In our time

period, in this time period. **...and made white, and tried; tested...** And tested, yes, you're being tested. How many times have I had to bring that out to tell you, you're under a test? Your biggest test right now is to prove you can be joyous. And where do you receive your reward? From here! Right here! Right here at **YAHWEH**'s House! **YAHWEH** is standing here in front of you, watching you at this time. His Eyes and His Heart are here! This is His Appointment on the Feast of Weeks.

98 **...but the wicked will do wickedly; and none of the wicked...** What is wicked? It's iniquity, pushing aside the Laws. What Laws? One of them that says you've got to rejoice. If you talk about negative things, you're condemned in **Isayah 58**, if you talk about things of yourself. Get your mind on **YAHWEH** here and the Plan that He has and the reward that He has for you, abundant living. "I come that you might have Life and have it more abundantly." Yes, that's our Savior! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...none of the wicked will understand, but the wise will understand.**

99 May **YAHWEH** bless you. I went over, I know, and I know you're all hungry! Words of **YAHWEH** are great, but they're not very filling physically! [laughing] Anyway, we may have time for this afternoon, I don't know, but we'll see and we'll let you know in plenty of time. So don't go anywhere now. Stay here and eat. We have a beautiful meal lined up for you. There ain't no other place on earth you'd find a meal like this! I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



Chapter Twenty-Four

The Prophecies For This Generation #7—YAHWEH Will Protect His People Because They Have Known His Name: The True Meaning Of “Knowing His Name” 06/11/11

K. Qoheleth: If you'll all please stand, it is my honor to present to you the Light to the nations, YAHWEH's Salvation to all of us, the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praises to **YAHWEH**] Much better! Much better! You may be seated. Boy, you can see **YAHWEH**'s Way coming. You can see the Prophecies coming to pass! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Let me give you the dinner today before I ruin your appetite with some of this other! We got one of the best dinners. This is, let's see, Wednesday was Pentecost, we had two days and got another Sabbath. If we could have just two more days and Tabernacles would start, it'd be great, wouldn't it! Greatest, greatest Feast I ever had was Pentecost 2011! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 As you saw on the news clips we just saw, that Texas drought is getting severe and the article here says that ninety percent of Texas now is. I don't know when that film there came out, but it says in this article, *ninety percent of Texas is under drought conditions: -20 inches of rainfall*. That makes us a desert; that turns Texas into a desert and if it stays that way--it may do it. And people may start leaving Texas like they did Oklahoma. Wow! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 *Los Angeles Times*. I don't know if you saw this or not, but in Joplin, Missouri, where they had the bad tornados, they have a fungus there now that is killing people. Some of the people that went there to help got this and it's really, really crazy--the way this fungus is. They have to when you get it, they say they have to cut it out of you. And it says the surgery should be done immediately. There're several people that have gotten this already and they said if you get it, *Surgery should be done immediately to remove all dead and infected tissue. Surgery can lead to disfiguration because it may involve removal of the palate, parts of the nose or parts of the eyes. Without such aggressive surgery, however, chances of survival are greatly decreased...* So you can see what death does. And of course, not only death, but the uncleanness of the sewage and the water and so forth. And that's probably not the worst of it.

5 We also got a fungi that's devastating the wheat crops and they're searching desperately to find what this is. Seems like the new Gods that are out to destroy are increasing daily.

6 Syria's been reported for planning nuclear activity. And this was very interesting I thought,



U.S. Blocks Quartet Meeting on Middle East... That's the U.S. They've blocked the U.N.--the Quartet meeting, they blocked the Quartet meeting on the Middle East. They said they simply weren't ready for it. They weren't ready to face this problem. It wouldn't help.

7 Well, of course, the Quartet, that's what we were studying last week and Pentecost, last Sabbath. We were studying the New World Order and **YAHWEH** found it necessary to show the Tree from which **YAHWEH**'s orders come and then the tree from which Satan's order comes. This was in the beginning and this is not a "New" World Order, but it's just coming from the same source and in the Last Days, **YAHWEH** shows by the Prophets that **YAHWEH** is guiding His House through Yahshua, the High Priest. The Prophets also show a Standard of Perfection being brought forth. We've brought that out so there's no doubt as to where **YAHWEH**'s House is and what the Work of **YAHWEH** is. It's the last and Seventh Work of **YAHWEH**.

8 So we're in that last time period right now in the time of the Quartet, in the same period as the Quartet and the Quartet is striving desperately right now to get a Peaceful Solution but they're going about it in a way that would bring forced peace, forced cease fires. They're trying to beat the enemies down and this has never worked in the past. It started with Cain and it's never, it's never worked. It's only created more, larger armies and larger weapons and mass destruction now in the end time.

9 But this time of the Quartet is the same time period when sin of the heathen has reached its peak and you'll find that Scripture that says sins of the Gentiles have reached its peak, but it's sins of the heathen, people who don't believe in The House of **YAHWEH**, which are the majority, by far the majority at this time. They won't be long because they're all gonna disappear. And before this thing is over, Satan, too, will disappear along with all of her messengers, **YAHWEH** shows, and then **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom will be set up.

10 The time of great trouble we're in right now is the same time as the Quartet. Scripture shows the time of the great trouble and why these wars are being fought. We see that four-fifths of the population will be destroyed by nuclear wars. Daniyl, if you'll turn over to **Daniyl 2**, it's found on page 672. (I had my notes in that page so I have it here ready for you!)

11 But we're in that time period and we're in the time period when **YAHWEH**'s Tree is, of course, bringing the Standard of Perfection to the

world. The last figure that we've reached here in the last few months, when we started this massive campaign to reach all nations and we're doing so. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] (Let me see if I got the figures here for you right quickly) Yes, the last one I showed you, I told you Pentecost. Now, this was just Pentecost and it was 53,848,000. It's now up to 55,230,628 just in those few days. 55,230,628. So His Work is taking the Standard of Perfection, just like He said, to all the world.

12 At the same time the Quartet is striving to save the world and trying to save the oil supply, trying to be able to govern the oil supply, is the time period that **YAHWEH**'s House would be established and do its Work and He tells you what Work that will be. The Standard of Perfection, of course, is **YAHWEH**'s Laws that will guide the universe very soon now to stop all wars and fighting. The world too, that is, the world that we live on, the earth that we live on.

13 But here in **Daniyl 2**, we're actually shown the governments that come down to the time period of the Quartet and the Quartet, of course, is part of these four powers that **YAHWEH** speaks of here that are represented, that are actually represented with the altar of killing, the four horns here. It's not an easy thing to look at, to look at all this killing and when you see this altar of sacrifice and the four horns it represents, then you see the Prophecy, if you study about it. [crying] (Man.) If you study about all the animals that were killed and slaughtered as sin offerings, these burnt offerings, and what they represent. [crying] (Man! I got to get over this! I can't talk! Whew!) Anyway, think about these four horns and the burnt offerings that took place. They just represented sin, bodies that went up in ashes. Well, I can't talk about that any longer. (Ah, boy.)

14 Anyway. **Daniyl 2:44. And in the days of these...** Of this Quartet. If you want to put Quartet there, that's what this stupid thing here represents. [crying] (And I'm not getting any better standing here! You know, I've got to get over this!) In the days of this Quartet, and that's what this represents. These four powers that have grown worse, they were the worst ever when the roman army, the roman empire here took the lead and the last part of this Quartet took over the three powers and then became the fourth leading power, combining all the strengths of the four horns here and the murders then that took place, that took place after. The murders that took place after that with the roman army and the Catholic church and the crusades, if you could read about this and tie

this together with what they represented on an altar of burnt offerings.

15 And then **Revelation** where **YAHWEH** shows--we'll get to this later and read it when I can. But **Revelation** shows **YAHWEH** then has said, "You've judged her Righteously." Then comes, "And you've laid it on them what they have been doing with their murders of men, women and children, represented as sin and laid on the altar as a reminder of their sins." Yet they keep going with their sins. And then Yahchanan wrote in **Revelation**--this is their just reward.

16 Well, **Psalms 91**, as we saw last week, three days ago, you'll stand by and see the reward. [crying] (Man!) You'll see the reward of the wicked because they will be dropping all around you in the fire that represents or that is represented by the great altar of sin and the four powers that **YAHWEH** limited it to here in **Daniyl**; now represented by the Quartet in **Revelation 6**.

17 And **YAHWEH** says, in **Daniyl 2:44** here, **verse 43**, He says, **And just as you saw iron mixed with earthen clay, they will mingle themselves with the seed of men; but they will not hold together, just as iron does not mix with clay.**

18 **Verse 44**, **And in the days of these kings...** This Quartet, in the days of these four powers, in the days of the Quartet. That's these kings, these kings of the earth. **...YAHWEH in heaven will appoint a Kingdom of Priests which will never be destroyed, nor will the kingdom be left to another people; but it will break in pieces and consume...** It will, of course, destroy this by the sword of Yahshua's Mouth. You've got to tie together that with **Yahchanan 5** and about **verse 21** where it says all Judgment is given unto Yahshua Who is the Son of Man, because He is the Son of Man and He is giving **YAHWEH's** Judgment. That is, Yahshua gives that Judgment to allow this to take place, something that has been held back now for years until **YAHWEH** could finish His Kingdom that He has shown.

19 **YAHWEH** has shown in parable by Yahshua Himself Who said the first that was invited was not worthy and, of course, **YAHWEH** says, "I want you to witness. I want heaven and earth both to witness the fact that I will not allow sinners into this. I will not allow any sort of sin to be in this Kingdom and those who won't repent and convert from sin will be destroyed." And the Disciples said, "Will any make it?" And Yahshua said, "Yes, they will." That Kingdom will be established as the Prophets have said. Satan will not be able to destroy this and it will be set up and it will never be given to

another people. At that time, **Isayah 2** says, with the establishment of His House they will learn war no more.

20 Well, let's turn over now to **Revelation 10**. Hold your place right there in **Daniyl 2** and turn over to **Revelation 10** because this one shows or is speaking of the time of The End and the Seventh Malak, the Seventh Messenger, the last Work on the Lampstand. Remember, the four horns of the altar of sacrifice and what they stand for and the Seven Lamp Lampstand and what it stands for and this Seventh One will finish this Kingdom of Priests that **YAHWEH** said in the days of this Quartet, He's going to appoint His Kingdom of Priests. And then they will take over rulership. But that, of course, is not until four-fifths of the earth's population is wiped out. Four-fifths of the earth's population, represented by that altar of burnt sacrifices, burnt animals that represent sin. If you could think about the thousands and thousands of sacrifices that was offered on that thing to represent sin. It didn't take away sins. It was a reminder of sin and how evil sin is and what it's going to bring. Praise **YAHWEH**.

21 Now, here in **Revelation 10:7**, He says, **But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH would be finished...** That is, it will be given, be taught. The Great Secrets that no one could understand up until now, the Great Secrets, they will all be brought forth and that part finished. **...as He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** By His Servants, the Prophets.

22 Well, now, in last week's sermon, we were talking about us. Let's go back to **Psalms 91** because it talks about us in **Psalms 91**. It speaks of The House of **YAHWEH** and it speaks of people who have Appointments with **YAHWEH**.

23 If you're missing out of The House of **YAHWEH**, it's not like it is in the churches. The churches are nothing but entertainment anyway anymore. You know, I can remember when people used to stand up, preachers used to stand up for Righteousness. I have several friends that were Baptist preachers and loved talking to them at one time, when I was a very young child. And going to church services in the same school that I started school in and then later in brush arbor meetings that were held by the side of my house. I don't know why it was there unless mother had something to do with it or dad. But they always set up the brush arbor meetings right close to our house and, of course, it wasn't over fifty or a hundred yards from our house. And you would see all these

wagons start coming in about sunset and parking in the field. Because that's how people traveled and they came and parked around this brush arbor which was nothing more than a few poles. They'd dug a hole in the ground, buried some posts that stuck up about twelve to fourteen feet and tied chicken wire or whatever they could find on top of them and threw some brush on top of that.

24 Now, they held services of a night so I don't know what that brush was for! Shade us from the moon, I guess. [laughing] But it was called a brush arbor meeting and the preachers had carbide lights, which you mixed carbide with water and they still make those lights, by the way. And this was mosquito killers because it had an open flame and drew the bugs to it and burned them. But that's what they held the meeting with was those carbide lights and they would teach sometimes until midnight of a night before they would dismiss and all the farmers would go home.

25 But I remember how they fought against, you know, uncleanness and sin and fornication at that time. You go to the blasted churches today, they're bloody as the altar is. They all support sin and death. They have actors coming in with music and making out like this is something Righteous. You know, all it is, is entertainment from Hollywood. You could get the same thing in your living room or bedroom from a television set but this is what's going on in the churches today. They're as wicked as the ones that're killing, that're murdering all the people throughout the world and more so because they're not saying anything about it and it's their job to do so. If they'd stand in **YAHWEH's** Counsel and bring forth **YAHWEH's** Counsel, they would turn the world, **YAHWEH** says, from its evil, from the evil of their ways. Well, they haven't and they won't.

26 Here in **Psalms**. It says in **verse 8**, you're gonna stand by, you'll be able to see. **Psalm 91:8. Only with your eyes you will look and you will see the reward of the wicked... Because you have known My Name...** Because you have known My Name. This is **verse 14**. And I bet you if you asked a church today, they wouldn't, most of them don't know the Name **YAHWEH**. Some of them would think that's what it means, "Yeah, I know the Name. It's spelled Y-A-H-W-E-H." [laughing] You know, and that's all they know about what this verse means too.

27 **Because you have known My Name...** I want to expound on that just a little bit because of the fact that it's not just to know what the Name is, it's to know what that Name stands for and it gets so deep, you know, it would take me a year to cover it

I don't know why anyone would want to follow a scoffer when YAHWEH says where His House is, what it's gonna be called, what the names of the Witnesses are who would start it, when it would be established, where it would be established. He gives you every detail and says it'll bring you to perfection if you'll follow the guides that I give you.

totally, I do believe, but we will work at it to cover it enough to where you'll at least understand and then go from there.

28 But anyway, **Psalm 91:6** it shows you the Last Days there. It says, the pestilence and the darkness that come with the destruction, as Yahshua said, He emphasized on that and said the sun would be darkened, the moon would not give her light either. The stars would fall from heaven because the powers of heaven would be shaken. **...the destruction that wastes at noonday.**

29 And then in **verse 7**, he talks about the thousands that would fall at your right hand and around you.

30 And then in **verse 3**, He says, **Surely He will deliver you from the snare...** That's the *piercing wounds* and it actually means *thunderbolt*, like a thunderbolt. But it also means, this phrase **...of the fowler...** it means *to entangle*. It's like deception and it's like the snares of Satan who says, you know, well consider this. Instead of considering everything The House of **YAHWEH** says and blocking any deception from coming in, well consider this and they start putting their doubts, the doubts. Well, **YAHWEH's** already said there's going to be the doubters and He said scoffers and so forth in the Last Days. I don't know why anyone would want to follow a scoffer when **YAHWEH** says where His House is, what it's gonna be called, what the names of the Witnesses are who would start it, when it would be established, where it would be established. He gives you every detail and says it'll bring you to perfection if you'll follow the guides that I give you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 But those snares, **snare of the fowler**, that is the snares of Satan. It would protect you from this

if, if now, you'll keep His Appointments, you'll keep His Appointments, His Appointed Days. You know, I've said that the Sabbath is the most important Commandment there is because it brings you before **YAHWEH**. It brings you to this Appointment with **YAHWEH** where He teaches you, He inspires you and the more you have, the more He will give you. The more Knowledge you gain. The harder you study, the more you will gain, the more He will bless you with that study.

32 But you start doubting, the fearful and unbelieving will have their part where? You will stand by and see that reward of the wicked, He said. The fearful and unbelieving, unbelieving what? All that the Prophets have spoken. The Prophets tell you everything. Would you rather follow a scoffer and go see a movie star perform in a church house? Is that what you want? It's not gonna last long!

33 You know when they show the Hollywood Minute, when I'm watching news, they'll say the Hollywood Minute is coming next, I'm frantic to get the mute button and change channels. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If someone is craving that kind of stuff, your mind is sick already. And you'll make it worse. You'll make it worse by going to a church and watching one perform there.

34 I came by a church there on T&P Lane one day. I didn't mean to! But I was in a hurry to get to the Press Room and I cut through and came by this church and here were women that I thought they'd just come out of a Las Vegas whorehouse that were coming out of that church building. Well, I found out these were stars from Hollywood, less picked, less famous, but they are paying these whores from Hollywood to come to their churches and put on shows. Most of it is musical, but, of course, you got to twist with the music and you've got to expose your body with tight dresses, low cut, high cut, so forth. I mean all of this comes. It's like the time that the pope sat there and watched the young men strip down to their waist and perform in front of him. Wonder why he chose men? That should tell you something.

35 They have brought their profaneness. They're all like Sodom and Gomorrah. That's Yeremyah speaking, not me. Believe what the Prophets have spoken and you'll see what they are. What do you hear when you hear the news about them and the children they're raping and making sodomites of? But you want to go to a church and see them perform for you and you say, "Praise Satan." That would stink like a skunk to **YAHWEH**.



36 I hope I get you to see how evil it is. I hope I can get you to understand that you can't be doing things like this and make it into **YAHWEH's** soon-coming Kingdom and it is very soon. It's all pointing in that direction. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 Well, He'll protect you, though, from this snare of the fowler if you'll do what He says, but only if you do what He says. Now, that was **verse 3**. If you look over to **Revelation**, hold your place there, I want to come back. He'll protect you from the snare of the fowler. He's talking about keeping His Feasts there in **Psalm 91**, keeping the Holy Days that the world condemns.

38 Go to church and try to teach them to keep **YAHWEH's** Holy Days and see how far you get. "No! We want Hollywood whores to teach us. We don't want **YAHWEH's** Laws." Don't kid yourself. They don't want **YAHWEH's** Laws. They're not going to repent. None of them are.

39 In **Revelation 16 verse 1**. He said, **And I heard a great voice out of the House saying to the seven Malakim: Go your ways, and pour out the bowls of the wrath of YAHWEH upon the earth!...** That's bowls of Judgment.

40 **Verse 2, And the first went, and poured out his bowl upon the earth; and there came a noisome and grievous sore upon the men who had the mark of the beast, and upon those who worshiped his likeness...** Now, you've got to get all of this together here because this is sending this Judgment out or pronouncing it to the world, taking it to all the world and saying this is the Perfect Way here that **YAHWEH** tells you to work in, this is the Way to the Kingdom, to being a part of **YAHWEH's** Kingdom and then also taking the warning to the world, what they are doing, what you're doing here, this is what it's going to lead to.

41 How did **YAHWEH** know there would be a Quartet in these Last Days? How did He know where it came from? The churches don't know this. They don't know what the altar of burnt offering stands for. They don't know what the four horns are that Yahshua is actually bound to in the Last Days. One-fifth of it is going to repent and turn to **YAHWEH**. This is how much killing they're going to have to see before they finally say, "Hey, this way is not working. Four-fifths of the earth's population is wiped out. We need to stop." You see how close they have to get to it?

42 Well, He's saying here, this is the Judgment and this is Yahshua pronouncing this Judgment. This Judgment was given to Him by **YAHWEH** as **Revelation 1:1** shows. **YAHWEH** gives Him this and He pronounces it to the world, what the world is going to bring upon themselves.

43 Look at **Psalm 91:7** now. **A thousand will fall at your side, and ten thousand at your right hand; but it will not come near you.**

44 **Verse 8, Only with your eyes you will look and you will see the reward of the wicked...** Well, the reward of the wicked. Let's go back to **Revelation** again.

45 **Revelation 10:7**. That's the end of it right there. **Revelation 10:7. But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH would be finished, as He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** The Secrets that Daniyl showed also. He said in the days of this Quartet, He's going to establish this Kingdom. We're very close to that right now.

46 **Psalm 91:14. YAHWEH says: Because you have set your love upon Me...** Remember **Exodus 20:6**, you love **YAHWEH** by showing Him that you're going to keep His Commandments, repenting and converting. **...I will deliver you...** He says. **...I will set you on high, because you know My Name...** You have known My Name. What on earth could that mean? "Well, I know His Name is **YAHWEH**." Well, that's about all anyone knows.

47 (Let's see. I decided I had to add some more here.) But know His Name. This word here **known**, it's the same word that's used in **know** or **foreknow**, to know something, but it's used differently and with different things in front and behind. But it means *to know* and then it means *to ascertain by seeing*, by seeing, like you'd see Scripture, you'd see what the Prophets have spoken. You'd see **YAHWEH's** House being established. You'd say, "Hey, that's what the Prophets spoke a way back then. How would they know that would be done? Well, it's used in a great variety of senses, *figuratively, literally, idiomatic, and inference...* Not speaking of just to know the Name, **YOD-HE-WAW-HE**.

48 And by the way, this word, it's pronounced actually **yada**, but it's not like the word they translated Judah. It's not like that. It's spelled y-a-d-a. That's the spelling of it. It's pronounced *yaw-dah*. But it means *to know* or *to learn*. You've got to learn. And of course, to learn, **YAHWEH** says, "You've got to go to the place where I'm going to be and come before Me and then you're going to have to rejoice before Me. You have to learn to rejoice before Me and I will teach you." So it means *to learn, to know*, meaning *observation*. And the word **observation**, if you look it up then, it means *the observing of a law or duty, custom...* Like the Feast itself. So this phrase, **known My Name** now, this is what it means. This is part of it. This is only part of it. It goes on and on and on and on and on.

49 But because it brings you to perfection, this one phrase here and the meanings, it can actually, if you follow this out, just trace it out and follow it, it will actually bring you to perfection because of the things it means. ...*strict in observing a law*. Known His Name? Well, it's more than **Y-H-W-H** or **YOD-HE-WAW-HE** or **Y-A-H-W-E-H**. This is part of it. It's a strict, strict, "because you have been strict in observing My Laws."

50 ...*paying careful attention*... When I see someone asleep, I know they're not paying careful attention and I think how close they are to being burned. Get your sleep of a night. Start planning now for Tabernacles. Don't wait until the last minute to plan to be a servant to **YAHWEH** come the Feast of Tabernacles. Yes! Do what you're told to do with all your might.

51 Well, it's *paying careful attention to*, it is to *adhere to a law, custom and so forth, to celebrate a holy day*... Now, all of this is in the word **known**, because you have known My Name. Well, how would that help you to know His Name? It shows you **YAHWEH** Himself and the fact that you're following **YAHWEH**. And then if you add to it what Yahshua said, "Put a towel around you and be a servant and if you've done it to the least of these, you've done it to Me." If you've done it to the least, you've done it to **YAHWEH** and there's a whole bunch more besides that now.

52 ...*to pay special attention to, to arrive at as a conclusion*... So this is my conclusion. I want to be baptized into **YAHWEH**'s House, into His Family and I make my vows to **YAHWEH** to do so and then here comes Satan and says, "Yeah, but consider this." You ought to give her a kick in the... [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 You've found the House, as the Apostles said, why would you allow someone to turn you from it, to condemn you for keeping these new moons, Sabbaths, Holy Days at **YAHWEH**'s House? The Apostles had to fight this same thing that The House of **YAHWEH** fights today and that is to try to keep from losing the people who **YAHWEH** brings here. But **YAHWEH** says they'll leave. Three out of four will leave and that's been the pattern of The House of **YAHWEH**. Three out of four will leave.

54 The next thing that He shows here is, of course, *care*. Now, we just covered *observation* and you can see how strict that is and how far, how deep it goes and I didn't cover all of it, but I just covered enough to see, rather to show you that you've got to keep His Feasts. Be very strict in keeping His Feasts, be punctual, follow all the

instructions as **Deuteronomy 17** shows. Go to the Priests and do what they tell you to do, the decision they make for you. Well, that's the way to get into the Kingdom that He is going to appoint in this time period that we're in right now in the days of the Quartet.

55 But this next word is *care* in this **known**, known His Name, *care* and *love*. Well, of course, you learn it at the Feast days. You learn to love Him and you learn to love the people and you bestow, that is you learn to bestow great honor upon the people in The House of **YAHWEH**. And as the Disciples said, some of the least ones, we bestow even greater honor to--in order to help them and help them along to understand and to grow.

56 Meaning *you must depart away from*, as **YAHWEH** says, come out of the world, come out of the world and be separate. Let's turn over to **II Timayah** [Timothy] We'll be coming back to **Psalm 91** if we get time but we probably don't have time.

57 But look at **II Timayah 2:19**. He said, **Nevertheless, the Foundation of YAHWEH stands sure**... Well, of course, to know **YAHWEH** you got to know the Foundation of **YAHWEH**. So the Foundation of **YAHWEH**, this is found on page 938, **II Timayah 2:19. Nevertheless, the Foundation of YAHWEH stands sure, having this seal**... So you've got to know what the Foundation of **YAHWEH** is. That's knowing or known; **because you have known My Name**. The word **Name**, it might help you to put **Authority** there instead of **Name** because that's what it means, *Authority*. Known My Authority. Known My Authority, where it's found. It's found in His House. It's found in His Priests. It's found in His Witnesses, found in Yahshua, coming straight from **YAHWEH**. My Authority is given to Yahshua. Yahshua is giving it to the Two Witnesses. He's bound to the Two Witnesses in these Last Days. All the donkeys are tied to Him in these Last Days. That's where our Authority comes from. Name, because you have known My Name, you've known the Authority of **YAHWEH**. Now, this will help you to understand the rest of this if you keep that in mind.

58 ...**the Foundation of YAHWEH stands sure**... It's not going to change. Nobody's gonna change it. Satan can't change it. I wouldn't change it.

59 Okay. ...**having this seal: YAHWEH knows those who are His, because**... So having this seal here, "You knowing My Name, My Authority," having this seal. ...**YAHWEH knows those who are His, because: everyone who reverences the Name of YAHWEH departs from iniquity**... Now,

the Foundation. If you'll hold your place right there and look over to **Zecharyah 8**. We'll flip right back here so don't lose your place in **Timayah**.

60 **Zecharyah 8:9**. **This is what Father YAHWEH says: Let your hands be strong, you who hear...** Well, where would you hear now? Remember where His Authority is. Seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. Seek His House. His House is named The House of **YAHWEH**. "In the Last Days, I will establish My House."

61 The Great **Psalms 23** says, **I will dwell in The House of YAHWEH...** "Until a church brings a whore here for me to go see." Isn't that what it says? Well, why are the people going to see the whores, then, if that's not what it says? I thought they were supposed to believe what the Prophets have spoken. He says, "I will dwell in The House of **YAHWEH FOREVER!**" When you're baptized, set your mind to do this and don't let Satan change it, brethren! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 Coming here is so easy. We make it so easy. We even pay plane tickets and bus tickets for people who don't have the money the first time. We tell them, save your second tithes now so you can come on your own the next time. But we make it so easy for people to get here and be baptized. It's up to them from now on. But once you fall away, once Satan pulls you out, it is very difficult to ever get back in the House again.

63 How would you take it if you were standing in **YAHWEH's** place and somebody lied to you like a dog just in order to get baptized and then

showed how weak they were. It'd be pretty difficult for you to believe that person a second time, right? So you'd have to bestow something greater upon them, then, and let them be doubly honored with a test. That is an honor to be tested. In fact, the Righteous people begged for it. King David said, "Try my heart, **YAHWEH**, and you'll see." It's a great honor to be tested by **YAHWEH** for this job. It's a great job! And the world don't have it. Only The House of **YAHWEH** has this job to offer you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

64 **Zecharyah 8:9**. **...you who hear in these days...** Now, blessed are those. **This is what Father YAHWEH says: Let your hands be strong, you who hear these words by the mouth of the Prophets, which were in the day that the Foundation of The House of YAHWEH...** Remember what the Foundation is. It's being laid right now to get you to turn from your iniquities. That's the Foundation of The House of **YAHWEH**. It wasn't laid before us. It had only started to be laid when The House of **YAHWEH** was established. "In these Last Days, I will establish My House. It will preach My Laws and they'll turn from their sin and war will stop forever." That's the Prophecy. (Let's see.) **...that the Foundation of The House of YAHWEH our Father was laid, that the temple might be rebuilt.**

65 **Verse 10, For before those days there was no reward...** There was no reward, no testing, no trying for almost 2,000 years.

66 When the Indians left Galilee, when they



**It's a great honor to be tested by YAHWEH for this job.
It's a great job! Only The House of YAHWEH has this job to offer you.**

left Galilee, that was the last of The House of **YAHWEH**. And many of them got wiped out, killed, their cultures were changed. They killed the parents who taught them, they put the children in school. Schools are great, brethren. You can't get too much learning. You can't study too much. You can't put too much knowledge in your brain. They're great.

67 But education in material things, without the education of morals is a disaster. It just makes a person stronger to commit sins, the same thing as democracy. Democracy without the teaching of morals, without character education, it makes it worse. Democracy is worse than a king that they hate so bad ruling over them, if it's taught without character education. And if the politicians would just think about what I'm saying out there. If you would just think of what I'm saying. When you want democracy for these countries, you should put character education with it and you can see a country turn to peace. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They would probably give you their stinking oil if you'd just leave them alone and let them live in peace! [laughing]

68 Well, Galilee didn't want that kind of democracy, Galilee wanted education. They had the right education and they had enough education for everyone to live comfortably and abundantly actually. They taught the Name **YAHWEH**, they lived the Name **YAHWEH** and that's the reason the world hated them, wanted to wipe them out. Well, what did that democracy get them? What did they get from it? They got more wars and fighting. They can't even get along among themselves. And people split off from the 'great' roman empire. **YAHWEH** showed it wouldn't stay together. He says, "This won't stay together." You know, it's gonna break up, split off and fight against each other, just like you're doing here in Israyl right now, tribes fighting tribes. And it will get worse as the weapons get bigger.

69 **...because the mouths of the ones to preach the reward... It wasn't there. ...were silent. Neither was there any peace because of the enemy... That is, Satan. ...who turned every man, each against his brother...** Surely anyone can see that that's what's alive and working in the world today, the world at odds with each other.

70 Back to **II Timayah 2:19. Nevertheless, the Foundation of YAHWEH stands sure, having this seal...** And that's what we're laying today is the Foundation of **YAHWEH**. **...YAHWEH knows those who are His, because: everyone who reverences the Name of YAHWEH...** Now, if you're reverencing **YAHWEH**, you're not gonna go to a church to watch some whores perform or listen to

some music, music that you could get on the radio here. I beg you not to! I beg you to study what this worldly music does to your brain. It actually damages your brain, worse than alcohol, it says. And you can, if you don't believe me, pull it up. Google it and read it and you will see what it does. If you can't find it, we got a copy for you, if you want to actually study it and teach it to your children.

71 Years ago, when I put my children in public school, and The House of **YAHWEH**, the Foundation of it was just, just being laid, I put my children in public school. I wanted them to be educated. And I talked to the teachers who lied to me. I talked to the principal who lied to me. I told them we don't eat unclean foods. Now, can you teach my children without getting them defiled? "Oh, yes, Mr. Hawkins. We'll certainly do that and we'll let you know when we're going to serve something else, when we're gonna serve pork because we know that pork is unclean; and so we know this so we'll let you know and you can keep your children or have them bring a sack lunch or whatever."

72 Well, the first thing I knew, the children came home, the teacher said they could not participate in recess. They set a weenie, unclean weenies on their plate. They knew they were pork wieners so the children would not eat them. And the teacher said, "You can't go play until you eat your meal." Well, of course, the child sat there and went hungry, but they didn't eat. I was so pleased with the children, you know, they stood up to Righteousness. But we saw we couldn't, we could not allow our children to be defiled.

73 Of course, the world condemned us because of that and they started lying like dogs about The House of **YAHWEH** and did and still are today. They hate us now because we won't allow our children to go to the public schools. If you allow your children to go to public schools, please be careful. Please guard them. The dangers there are worse than driving down the streets of Abilene with a gun in your hand. And of course, if you do this, be sure you talk *the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* when they rise up and when they go to bed and so forth to keep them from falling into these traps, brethren.

74 *The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* only works when you apply it like **YAHWEH** says to apply it and it will only apply when two people agree to follow those Laws. But it will, it will guide you to perfect peace. If two people agree to follow it, there's no way they can get anything but peace out of it.

75 **...YAHWEH knows those who are His,**

because: everyone who reverences the Name... Or knows the Name, learns to know the Name. **...of YAHWEH departs from iniquity...** Departs from iniquity? Okay. Well, you know, iniquity now, that means the doing away with the Laws. So you depart from iniquity, you've got to depart from those who teach iniquity. You can't go around people who teach iniquity. Let's turn over to **Revelation 18**. So the meaning of this is not just to depart from iniquity. That would mean you stop doing away with the Laws. You, yourself, stop doing away with the Laws.

76 If you stop doing away with the Laws and you go to people who teach iniquity, you haven't stopped iniquity. You haven't turned from it. You're being a part of it. And **YAHWEH** says you'll be classified in that tree, Yahshua said, and it's actually translated word for word, "I know not what House you're from. It's certainly not Mine." Now, that's the way He actually said it in Hebrew. "I know not what House you're from. It's certainly not Mine. Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity." Practicing iniquity is going to a place, the place of the Gods, which teaches iniquity. That's part of it. That's part of practicing iniquity. That's not all of it, but that's part of it.

77 Here in **Revelation 18**, now if you read this and you read **Psalms 91** and **YAHWEH** says, "I will protect you." If you don't do what He says here, read it for yourself now. Read it with me. It's found on page 982. It's **Revelation**. All the way to the back of your bible, *Book of YAHWEH*, page 982. **Psalms 91** is what you need to compare it to.

78 **Revelation 18:1. And after these things I saw another Malak...** Messenger. **...come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory.**

79 **Verse 2, And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen...** Well, this is what the Quartet is coming to. The great four powers that we see in **Daniyl 2:44**, those four powers represented by the horns, by the altar of burnt offerings, representing sin and death. **...Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird...** He's speaking of the city, **Revelation 17:18** there. See **verse 18**, just above there?

80 **Revelation 17:18. And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth...** Reigns over these four powers, the Quartet, the Quartet.

81 Look at **Revelation 17:9. And here is the mind which has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains...** How did he know that the Catholic

church would sit on seven mountains and all of them named after Gods who bring in the filthiness of their abomination? Mystery Babylon it's called in **Revelation 17:5**.

82 Well, he says, **Revelation 18:1. And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven...**

83 **And verse 2, And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen...** And has become the filth of the earth. Fallen from **YAHWEH**. This is like Cain, who went out from the Presence of **YAHWEH**. Put that together with the other Scriptures and you'll see he stopped keeping His Appointments with **YAHWEH**.

84 **Verse 3, For all nations...** All nations, except what? I don't see an except there. Do you see an exception there? **...all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath...** That is, her teaching. **...of her fornication...** Her God worship. **...fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies...** Trades, Christmas, Halloween, Easter trades, bringing in the wealth.

85 **Verse 4, And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People...** Come out of her? How can you get going to church coming out of her? How can you get going to see their movie stars, bringing their music and so forth, how can you get that and live by this right here? **...Come out of her, My People...** Come out from this den of iniquity.

86 If you still got your place in **II Timayah 2:19. Nevertheless, the Foundation of YAHWEH stands sure, having this seal: YAHWEH knows those who are His...** Now, Yahshua said to the people who worked iniquity, this is what we're talking about, "I know not what house you are, but it's not My House you're from. Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity." That's the final Judgment before you're cast into the lake of fire, shown in **Revelation 20:11-15**.

87 Notice, **...the Foundation of YAHWEH stands sure...** There's no doubt about it. **...having this seal: YAHWEH knows those who are His, because: everyone who reverences the Name of YAHWEH...** Everyone who knows the Name, everyone who comes to know the Name. **...departs from iniquity...** Departs from iniquity.

88 Now, back to **Revelation 18:4. ...Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues...** You're gonna receive the same punishment if you go near these places or into these places.

89 **Verse 5, For her sins have reached unto heaven, and YAHWEH has remembered her iniquities!...** You want to be caught in that ark? That's not Noah's ark. That's not **YAHWEH's** boat you're on. I got to cover two more. I know I'm behind, but I got to cover two more. Let's go to **Revelation**. No, we're in **Revelation**. Let's go to **Mattithyah**. This is the last Scripture. **Mattithyah 7** now, and you got to keep in mind what we just read there, knowing the Name **YAHWEH**, because you have known My Name, this is not going to come near your dwelling. Because you have known My Name and what it means to "known" the Name of **YAHWEH**.

91 **Mattithyah 7:15. Beware of false prophets...** Don't go running to them. It means stay away from false teachers. Know them by their works, **verse 16** says, by their fruits. You don't see them keeping the Feasts of **YAHWEH**. The Feasts of **YAHWEH** is your Protection. At His House, in front of **YAHWEH**, rejoicing in front of **YAHWEH**, that is your Protection. That is how you get to know **YAHWEH**. You can't see anything but Righteousness in these Appointed Feasts of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

92 **Verse 17, Likewise, every Righteous tree brings forth Righteous fruit... I John or I Yahchanan 3:7-8** says don't let any man deceive you. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous. He who sins belongs to Satan the devil. Righteousness is turning away from sin, from breaking the Laws. **Likewise, every Righteous tree brings forth Righteous fruits...** They keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They keep the Appointments at **YAHWEH's** House where He commands them to keep it. **...but a tree of evil brings forth fruits of iniquity...** Doing away with these Laws and doing what you want to do.

93 Don't let this occur to you, He says, every man doing what is pleasing in his own eyes. Oh, it's very pleasing to let your lust go wild, until they throw you in the hospital or your brain is ruined and you pull the trigger or something like this, kill or get killed.

94 **Verse 18, A Righteous tree cannot bring forth fruits of iniquity...** It cannot. So you see a person going to evil, you know that person is not of a Righteous tree. And that should show you, you need to get away from that person. After the first and second admonition, don't go near that person. **...nor can a tree of evil bring forth fruits of Righteousness.**

95 **Verse 19, Every tree which does not bring forth Righteous fruit is cut down, and cast into**

the fire... You better believe this. It's not going to change. The preachers are shown right here in **verses 21-23**.

96 It says, **verse 21, Not everyone who says to Me...** Now, the *King James Version* has *Lord, Lord*. Remember the word lord and where it comes from? Rabbi. They're worshiping the dead rabbis. They have a dead rabbi for every day of the year, his birthday they celebrate. I didn't know that's what this thing meant when they counted these beads and they have a name that they call each day, a dead rabbi's name that they call upon for each day of the year. And then they have Halloween that stands for all of them then. "Let's just combine all of these on Halloween and let's go out trick-or-treating." Boy, don't that sound Righteous? What in the world does that have to do with Righteousness? It's like the Easter Goddess. What does she have to do with Righteousness? Well, nothing, but she just fulfills our lusts, you know. She was a lusty thing herself and she teaches us to lust.

97 Well, not everyone who calls Me "Rabbi, Rabbi" will enter into the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. **...but only he who does the Will of My Father...** They will enter it.

98 **Verse 22, Many will say to Me in that day; Teacher! Teacher! Have we not prophesied in Your Name...** Have we not preached in Your Name? These are the preachers you're going to and you're going to go with them into hellfire if you don't repent and convert.

99 **Verse 23, But then I will declare to them; I never knew you. Get away from Me...** I never knew you. **...you who practice iniquity...** The true translation of that is **I don't know which house you're from, but it's certainly not Mine**. That's the Hebrew, the actual Hebrew.

100 We've just touched on this subject right here so don't think it's going to be over with really, really soon. There's a lot of stuff here that will help you in the future to, of course, guide you and keep you from falling into that trap as **Proverbs** says, that trap of the wicked one, the wicked woman, whose trap is, they go in but they don't come out. It's a trap of death. Well, of course, the world's in that trap right now and the only way you can be a part of it is to join them. You know, **YAHWEH** won't put you there by force but if you do join them, then you will partake of their sentence that is already pronounced on them by the Prophets.

101 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the service back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Five

“Believe”

06/18/11

K. Tesphanyah: Would everyone please stand for the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Greetings everyone! I wanted to be with you today, this is Yisrayl Hawkins and I'm coming to you from the studio, of course, all of you know where that studio is. And I wanted to be with you, but I also wanted to do some fasting and praying for the Work and for our people whom I love dearly. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and everyone of you.

2 I also wanted to catch up on *The Prophetic Word Programs* and this one will be put out too as a *Prophetic Word Program*. Because the subject that I want to speak about are some of the Savior's Words that are being used and twisted and added to and they were actually used to deceive the people where the Savior said, “Only believe.” The Savior, when He was talking about believing, He specified throughout the Holy Scriptures what you must believe. It's not just something, some empty phrase that, “Well, only believe.” Believe what? Well, they try to get you to think that believe in the words of Jesus Christ and, of course, Jesus Christ, as any scholar knows, is a false name that was used to replace the True Savior's Name. The True Savior's Name is Yahshua and it means **YAHWEH** will save His People from their sins. And **YAHWEH** has a Plan for saving His People from their sins.

3 That way, of course, is to put His Laws in their hearts, as the Apostle who wrote the **Book of Hebrews** says here in **chapter 10**. If you want to write this down and read it later or turn with me quickly to it. But he says in **Hebrews 10:16**, now this was written, the **Book of Hebrews** was written after the Savior's death and after His resurrection

and ascension into the heaven. And the **Book of Hebrews** was written much later and as you can see here from the Apostles. The **Book of Revelation** was written in about 96 c.e. and the temple was destroyed in 70 c.e.

4 So you can see that these Books, what they say here, if the Savior had told the Apostles that all you have to do is just believe and confess the Lord Jesus Christ, well this doesn't make any sense when you get the history because they took out the True Name of the Savior. And the Apostles said if you believe and confess Yahshua Messiah, well what would you confess about Him? He taught the Laws of **YAHWEH** strictly. He fulfilled the Prophecies of **YAHWEH** and He said you must believe all that the Prophets have spoken. We'll read that in just a few minutes. But His Apostles taught the same thing that He did.

5 His Apostles, the Apostles of Yahshua taught the same thing that Yahshua taught. Yahshua came showing the people their sins, as we see in *John*, if you have a *King James Version*; **Yahchanan** if you have a *Book of YAHWEH*. The Savior said that He exposed the sins of the people and that's why they hated Him. That's why they hate me too.

6 They, on 06/13, they actually fulfilled a Prophecy, not knowing it, called The House of **YAHWEH**, many of them did, including the news media, fallaways and so forth, they called for my death. There's a Prophecy that actually states they would do that and it was done on 06/13. I was called the next day by one of the Priests who said, “Did you know that they were calling for your death?”



And I said, I never thought about it that way, but that's fulfilling Prophecy. It's fulfilling one of the Prophecies.

7 Well, here in **Hebrews** now, if you have a *Book of YAHWEH* or a *King James Version*, it doesn't make any difference, **Hebrews 10** and **verse 16**. It says, **This is the Covenant that I will renew with them after those days, says YAHWEH: I will put My Laws into their hearts, and in their minds I will write them...** Now, does that sound like the Laws are done away with? And this Book was written long after the Savior died, was resurrected and ascended to heaven to be the High Priest, as you see in **verse 21**.

8 **Hebrews 10:21. And having a High Priest over The House of YAHWEH...** Of course, the Name of **YAHWEH's** Work has always been the same. It's The House of **YAHWEH**. And The House of **YAHWEH** was never changed and the people who ran or taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**, the Holy Prophets of **YAHWEH**, they never changed that Name and they never changed keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws.

9 Well, the temple, you say, "Well, they weren't taught in the temple." The Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes, who are the Catholic church today, in fact, they destroyed the temple with their roman army, they became, what they call, the "holy" Roman empire. They moved the artifacts from that temple to Rome. They're the ones that started calling this the temple instead of calling it The House of **YAHWEH**.

10 We have proof. We have tithe receipts that date back to Solomon's day, when The House of **YAHWEH**, when the so-called temple was actually known as The House of **YAHWEH** and receipts were written from that temple saying, this receipt was from The House of **YAHWEH**, showing the tithe this person paid. It's all in our book. You can get this information. All you have to do is call or write and we'll be glad to send it to you.

11 There're tons of evidence now that the Name was House of **YAHWEH**, that His Name is **YAHWEH**, that it was replaced by the scribes and Pharisees, as Yahshua called them, hypocrites and, of course, that's what they are today. They're pretending to be Righteous, but they're not

Righteous. Don't let any man deceive you. Why don't you write that down and read it for yourself. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4, 7-8.**

12 **Verse 7** says let no man deceive you. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous, but he who practices sin, sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws, he who practices sin is of the devil. Now, where does that put the Catholics, the Pharisees, the scribes, the hypocrites, who would not keep **YAHWEH's** Laws? The Scripture plainly says, in fact, Yahshua said to them, to you the Laws were given, that is to the twelve tribes, but you haven't kept the Laws.

13 He says the same thing to the Catholic church today who sits on seven hills. They're a den of iniquity. They bring forth abominations and iniquity to all the earth. They brought forth profaneness as the Prophet Yermeyah [Jeremiah] wrote in **Yermeyah [Jeremiah] 23**. They brought profaneness to all the world and **YAHWEH** says they're like Sodom, like Sodom and Gomorrah to him. Sodom and Gomorrah were filled, of course, with sodomites.

14 And this is what we see in the news. Now, can you believe the world's news? If so, then you will believe, you will believe that there're many lawsuits by little children in orphanage homes, owned and run by Catholic priests, who are now suing because they were raped by sodomites.

15 Well, here we see in **Hebrews**, **YAHWEH** says, talking to a group of people in the Last Days, **Hebrews 10:16. This is the Covenant that I will renew with them after those days, says YAHWEH: I will put My Laws into their hearts, and in their minds I will write them.**

16 Well, in **Yahchanan 15:22**, the Savior was teaching the Laws and He said that He exposed the peoples' sins--sin is the breaking of the Laws--and that's why they hated Him. That's the reason they hate The House of **YAHWEH** today.

17 But continue on here now because He shows in **Hebrews 10:24**, He says, **And let us consider one another, how we may urge one another on toward love and Righteous works...** Righteous works are according to the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Righteousness is keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's **YAHWEH's** Righteousness that

Righteousness is keeping the Laws of YAHWEH. That's YAHWEH's Righteousness that He gives to you. That Righteousness, get this, that Righteousness shows you how to rejoice and counts you Righteous for rejoicing.

He gives to you. That Righteousness, get this, that Righteousness shows you how to rejoice and counts you Righteous for rejoicing.

18 Those Righteous Laws of **YAHWEH** show you things that are unhealthy for you to eat. Now, these are things you should want to know. And then, He rewards you. He rewards you for keeping those Laws and avoiding those things that would make you unhealthy. He shows you how to prevent STDs, how to keep from causing STDs, how to keep from spreading STDs. He gives you the Laws to keep STDs from being created in the first place by men and women and sodomites and people who practice bestiality. He shows you those Laws and then He rewards you for keeping Laws that we should be oh-so-thankful to receive so we won't come down with AIDS or something worse.

19 Yes, He rewards you. How? In **Revelation 22:14**, blessed are those who keep His Laws, that they might have right to the Tree of Life and may enter in through the gates into the City. Yes, He actually rewards you for doing what is right. What you should be doing on your own, He rewards you with Eternal Life for doing that. And yet, the world had these beautiful, wonderful Laws and they didn't keep them, the twelve tribes.

20 And now, what bothers me, of course, is seeing people fall away because we have people who come here and they think they're coming to a perfect place, but the others who are coming, you

know, they're practicing, they're trying to practice to convert also. So it's not a perfect place. The House of **YAHWEH** is not a perfect place at this time, but the most perfect people on the face of the earth are here practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH** and that is a fact. The most loving, kind people on the face of the earth are here.

21 Now, does that mean that they're always nice and polite and friendly? No! No, they have emotions too that they're trying to overcome and they have their ups and downs days and they're under pressure because they're being tested and they're trying so hard to pass these tests and to convert. Do they always have a smile on their face? Well, they try to. They're trying and one day they're going to become perfect and yes, always smiling, joyous; always smiling and making everyone around them joyous at the same time.

22 It is difficult. It's difficult when you have trained someone for years and then you see them and you know, you can see here in **Hebrews**, that they're signing their death warrant because they don't want to keep the Laws that would keep them healthy. They don't want to keep the Laws that would bring them into contact with **YAHWEH** and make them joyous, ever so joyous. So they turn back into the world.

23 And the Apostle here was cautioning these people. He's saying, **verse 25, Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together...** Now, don't



forsake this gathering. This is an Appointment with **YAHWEH** Himself. Every one of these Feast Days including the Sabbath Day, the Day of Atonement. The Day of Atonement is actually a Feast Day. We feast on **YAHWEH**'s Words and on His Love, His Spirit Holy, here at The House of **YAHWEH**.

24 Not everyone. There're new people who come all the time and, of course, they start practicing because they're baptized and they make their vows to **YAHWEH** and they start practicing. What they don't understand, I believe, is that they come to The House of **YAHWEH** to be tested. Now, they may be tested with somebody close to them or they may be tested with somebody that they don't even know. And there might be a person here who is trying to pull people out of The House of **YAHWEH**, that's trying to be hateful, trying to be unkind, unmerciful, making a fool out of their selves. We have people of all kinds here at the House because they're coming in now from all directions and all walks of life. So we're fastly teaching them how to overcome and how to start practicing the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

25 We have the most joyous way on the face of the earth, but it will not work for those who refuse to study it and use it and put it to practice between themselves and their wife or between the father and the children or the mother and the children or between associates.

26 You know, it's easy to be kind to the mailman. You don't know him. You don't have to live with him. It's easy to be kind to the milkman. I say milkman, you know, I was born back in 1934 and they used to, at one time, people didn't have milk, they didn't have refrigerators, but you could

get milk by just putting your name on the list at the grocery store and milk would be delivered to you fresh, every morning, or twice a week or how often you wanted that milk delivered. They would bring it to your door, pick up the empty bottles and the next day they'd bring you some more if you ordered it. So I say the milkman. You see the milkman for maybe a second or two as you give him your money for the milk once a week or once a month or you may not even have to. You pay the grocery store for these many bottles of milk and that's what you received.

27 It's easy to be polite to a stranger. Where the difficulty comes is living with and tolerating another person and being sensitive to their needs, their needs, their wants, their desires. But if their desires are the same as your desires are, in keeping and living by the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, you can tolerate them. And then there comes a binding that takes place between you; one that's not broken easily.

28 It's only when one deceives, and you know, we find this in the marriage vows. We have marriages that are given in the Holy Scriptures, vows, that is, Laws guiding marriages and we find out that somebody lied, that they weren't telling the truth about their virginity or about their life, their past life. We find that lies were told and, of course, the Laws of **YAHWEH** permits that person to be put away. And the person does not have to live with them unless they want to, unless they want to take a chance on the person's bad character.

29 But when two people, they have the Laws here to go by and both of them agree to follow those Laws, but then one says, "No, I don't want to follow these Laws. I don't want these people telling me what to do. I don't want my counselors telling me what to do." Here is the upset. And of course, friction comes in between the man and the wife in this case. The one that decides, "Well, I'm going to follow **YAHWEH**'s Laws whether you do or not," they stay. And of course, Yahshua said blessed are those who lose or who give up father, sister, mother, brothers or wife or husband, blessed are those for great is your reward in heaven. And even, even their life, the Apostles, if you are familiar with the history of their lives, they were willing to give up their lives rather than to disobey **YAHWEH**.

30 Now, the Savior said, you need to be willing to do that. He said, don't fear man who is able to take your body, kill your body, but fear **YAHWEH** Who is able to destroy both body and soul. No, you don't have an immortal soul. This is another lie. And this is one of the things that shows that people really

It's easy to be polite to a stranger. Where the difficulty comes is living with and tolerating another person and being sensitive to their needs, their wants, their desires. But if their desires are the same as your desires are, in keeping and living by the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program, you can tolerate them. And then there comes a binding that takes place between you; one that's not broken easily.

don't believe what **YAHWEH** says. And they say, "Well, only believe."

31 Well, believing that you do not have an immortal soul is part of believing the Scriptures. And the Savior said in **Luke 24:25**, you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. The Prophets show you that the body can be destroyed and the soul, in fact, let me turn to it quickly. And I don't want to spend a whole lot of time here on it, but let me turn to it quickly. Here's one of the Prophets of whom the Savior said in **Luke 24:25, Luke 24:25**, that you're a fool if you don't believe him.

32 The Prophet Yechetzqyah or if you have a *King James Version*, they have Ezekiel, remember they took out the Name **YAHWEH** and replaced it with titles of rabbis, titles. Yes, these were titles of rabbis. Then they worshiped the dead rabbis after they died, thinking that they died and went to heaven. Well, of course, that's a falsehood. You don't find anything like that in Scripture.

33 The Only One Who ascended to heaven is the Savior Himself. The rest, everybody else died and are buried and as **Ecclesiastes** said the living know that they will die. Well, not everyone believes that because they just don't believe. And the preachers run around saying, "Believe," they don't believe it either. They don't believe what the Prophets have spoken and they don't even know what it is to believe. They don't even know what they're supposed to believe. If they do know, then they're deliberate deceivers and hiding it.

34 But the Great Prophet Yechetzqyah [Ezekial], if you have this, **Yechetzqyah [Ezekiel] 18:4** say, **Behold, all souls are Mine. Just as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is Mine; the soul that sins, it will die.**

35 And **Revelation** talks about those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** are blessed because they won't be hurt by the second death. The second death is where they're cast into the lake of fire. That's in **Revelation**. It will be too late for me to help you at that time. I won't be able to stop it at that time. I'm trying now. I'm fasting for you. I'm praying for everyone that you will start believing the Scriptures.

36 Here in **Revelation**, the Savior again doing the speaking here and showing a Great White Throne Judgment and The End which is very near and this sentencing that is going to take place is very near. But He says in **Revelation 20:11. And I saw a Great White Throne, and Him Who sat on it, from Whose Face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them...** The earth and the heavens. That is, the present

contaminated earth and the defiled heavens were driven away and there was no place found for them anymore.

37 **Verse 12, And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before YAHWEH. And the books were opened; and another book was opened, which is The Book of Life. And the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works...** According to their works. Well, what is your work? If it's breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**, you belong to Satan and burning is the only thing that's left for you. Satan can't save your life. Satan doesn't want to save any man's life. She hates mankind because she knows that mankind is going to be the enforcers of **YAHWEH's** Laws throughout all eternity, the guides, the teachers, the utmost in authority. So she hates them. But you're judged according to your works, not according to what you say, "I believe." We'll see that in just a moment also by the other Apostles.

38 Now, notice **verse 13, And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and sheol; the grave...** Here's where they're all being resurrected. **...delivered up the dead which were in them. And they were judged, every man, according to their works.**

39 **Verse 14, And death and sheol were cast into the lake of fire...** There will be no more death after this. **...This is the second death...** There's no resurrection after the second death.

40 **Verse 15, And whoever was not found written in The Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire...** This is the second death. That's what you're facing right there as we'll see also in **Hebrews** in just a moment. Now, who's written? Whose names are written in the Book of Life?

41 **Revelation 22**, the very last Book in your bible, **Revelation 22** is the last chapter in your bible. And He says here, **Revelation 22:12. And behold, I come quickly...** This is the Savior doing the speaking. **...and My reward is with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.**

42 **Verse 13, I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.**

43 **Verse 14, Blessed are those who keep His...** That is, the Father's. **...Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life...** This is the Lamb's Book of Life, written in the Lamb's Book of Life. **Blessed are those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life...**

44 Look at **verse 15, For outside are dogs...** Dogs? Ah man, this is speaking, of course, of sodomites. **...and sorcerers...** Those who practice medicine and pharmaceuticals and so forth. **...and**

whoremongers, murderers, God worshipers... Fornicators, adulterers. All the things that the world has given up--such beautiful Laws that would keep them healthy, living abundantly, joyously. They give up the Laws of **YAHWEH** to practice these evil things.

45 Well, obviously, their names are not written in the Book of Life and they are cast into the lake of fire. This is **Revelation 20:14**. This is the second death. The first death is when you're given a certain trial period. Everybody's given this trial period whom **YAHWEH** calls. If He calls someone to His House, that person is put on trial.

46 If you turn over to **Exodus 20**, you will see here the Ten Commandments. The Ten Commandments are written here. And in **verse 6**, it says, **But showing... Teaching. ...love to thousands...** That is, **YAHWEH** teaching love to thousands. **...who love Me by keeping My Laws.**

47 If you look down to **verse 20**, **Mosheh said to the people; Do not fear, for YAHWEH has come to test and prove you...** Well, of course, that's what you're here for. He calls you to His House and you come desiring to receive Eternal Life. Well Eternal Life, yes, is for the taking. It's a free gift from **YAHWEH** if you qualify, but He's here to test you at His House to see whether you will keep His Laws or not. Not whether you will say, "I believe" with a false tongue, but He's here to test you and try you to see if you will keep His Commandments or not. **...to test and prove you, so that the Reverence for YAHWEH...** The Love for **YAHWEH**. **...will be with you, so that you do not commit sin.**

48 Everyone who's brought to or called to The House of **YAHWEH** is called here for that test and **YAHWEH** says He gives you space to repent. That is, time, a set time period to repent and be converted.

49 The Apostle said here in **Acts 3:19**, **Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out...** Do you see, unless you're converted to keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws? Repent of sin. Repent of sin. Don't sin anymore. Start practicing the Laws

Everyone who's brought to or called to The House of YAHWEH is called here for that test and YAHWEH says He gives you space to repent. That is, time, a set time period to repent and be converted.

that will bring you health, that will bring you peace and joy. Yes, joy, rejoicing and love. And start setting your mind to rejoice on **YAHWEH**'s Sabbath Day and to make the Sabbath a delight.

50 Now, some never do that. They go their way. They want to go to their house, drink a beer or two or six pack or twelve pack, but they don't practice what **YAHWEH** tells them to do, to make the Sabbath a delight for others. If you do this, you will find joy. I'll read you that in just a moment.

51 But here in **Acts 3**, we plainly see that unless you repent and are converted to keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws, your sins won't be blotted out at all and you will die in your sins, as Yahshua, the Savior said. **Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out; that times of refreshing...** That is, joy with **YAHWEH** will come.

52 You're not living in joy. You're not rejoicing in this world. You think lust or fulfilling your lust will bring you joy, but it doesn't. It just brings you emptiness and then along with that lust, fulfilling of the lust, of course, is sin and wars and death and sickness and disease. Then when your bodies start showing the sins and showing this sickness and disease, then you're sorry and you want to repent and call for the preacher and the preacher comes and directs you to heaven. Well, these're the lies they tell you.

53 No, you will die and then you will awake. You will be resurrected and that's when you face the Judgment or the sentencing that is brought, depending on whether you were Righteous or whether you were evil or whether you repented of your sins and converted.

54 A picture of that, a scenario is painted here in **Daniyl 12** where he shows that many, that the resurrection will take place and he says in **verse 2**, **Daniyl 12:2, And many of those who sleep...** That is, they're dead. **...in the dust of the earth will awake; some to Everlasting Life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt...** **Revelation** says the same thing. He shows that when you're resurrected, when **YAHWEH** resurrects you, then you're going to be sentenced.

55 If you're called now and if **YAHWEH** has called you to His House, you will be sentenced one way or another and you will be, if you haven't lived or if you've refused to live this joyous way of life that **YAHWEH** lays down for you in His Laws, then **YAHWEH** shows that the second death awaits you. There's no changing that, you know. You won't be allowed into the new world where there is joy everlasting and no one to disturb it. In the new world, we'll have abundant living, more than you

could ever think of right now, compared with the world filled as it is with sin and suffering and that's what we're seeing right now, sin and suffering.

56 Before we go here to the rest of **Hebrews**, let's look back here to Isayah because Isayah the Prophet was inspired to write to you what you must do in keeping the Sabbath and finding joy, the True Joy. Not the false joy of sexual misconduct or fulfilling illegal lust that brings to you nothing, it ruins your mind, it ruins your health. It breaks down your body and very soon, as **YAHWEH** says to Adam and Eve, don't eat of this mixture, this tree of the mixture of Righteousness with evil because the day you eat thereof, dying you will die. Your body starts breaking down the very minute that you partake of sin. Yes, it's that quickly.

57 You may not notice it. You probably won't notice it and you may not notice it for years. It's like getting syphilis. Syphilis, you don't notice it when you first get it. You may see a little bit of rash on your face or something like that, that will go away. Whether you do anything or not, it will go away, but it hides in your body and it comes out when your body starts weakening due to stress or the lack of the proper kinds of foods or something like this. Syphilis will come back and attack the members of your body. It may be your eyes, you go blind. It may be the muscles in your body or the bones, then they'll start calling it bone cancer or the blood. It may be the blood and they'll start naming the blood diseases that these STDs actually cause. It may be your lungs or your heart. And then you'll go for bypass surgery or an artificial heart ticker. These are the "dying you will die."

58 Well here now in **Isayah 58:13**, **YAHWEH** says, **If you turn away your foot from breaking the Sabbath: from doing your pleasure; your own business, your own pleasure, on My Holy Day, and call the Sabbath a delight...** That is, you teach. You teach the delightfulness of the Sabbath. Call it, you teach it. You teach it with your actions or with your words. If you do it the way **YAHWEH** says to do it, you will teach this.

59 This word **call** means *to teach*. It means *to proclaim, it means to teach, to invite, to publish and to preach. It means to guard and protect, to serve, to be a servant to them for YAHWEH*. Be a servant to others for **YAHWEH**. He said if you will do this, if you will teach this, that it is the delight of **YAHWEH**.

60 **...the Holy Day of YAHWEH honorable...** It's an honorable Day that you can do honorable things towards your brothers and sisters, unselfish things. Be a servant as the Savior Yahshua when He

took off His robe, His Tallit, He wrapped a towel around Himself on the night that He was arrested. Yes, on the very night He was arrested, He wrapped a towel around Himself and washed the Disciples' feet, being a Servant to His Disciples. And He said to them when they were arguing about who would be the greatest, He said, "This can't be among you. The greatest is he who learns to be a servant." Yes, the greatest person on earth is that person who brings joy to others. We're all gonna be servants in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom, True Servants to one another. Men and women, helping men and women, being honorable help, servants to one another.

61 **...and will honor Him...** If you will honor **YAHWEH**. **...by not doing your own ways, nor finding your own pleasure, nor engaging in idle conversation:**

62 **Verse 14, Then you will find your joy in YAHWEH; and I will cause you to ride on the high places of the earth, and feed you with the heritage of Yaaqob your father--for the Mouth of YAHWEH has spoken it...** Makes this promise to you.

63 By doing things that will make you joyous, by eating things that will make you healthy; these are the simple Laws that **YAHWEH** gives you to guide you to joy, peace, love, true love, true joy, rejoicing with your brothers and sisters at His Appointed Feasts and with **YAHWEH** Himself. Well, that's the way you find True Joy.

64 The other way is the way that many people, many people throughout the time of Adam and Eve until now have chosen and it's shown in **Isayah 59**. **Isayah 59:1. Behold, YAHWEH's Hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; nor His Ear heavy, that it cannot hear.**

65 **Verse 2, But your own iniquities have separated you from your Father; and your own sins...** Sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws, **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4. ...your own sins have caused Him to hide His Face from you, so He will not listen...** You want to know why your prayers aren't answered? Read that for yourself.

66 No, the world don't get answered prayers from **YAHWEH** and Satan doesn't answer prayers. Satan might deceive you and make you think she's doing something great for you, but she doesn't. Satan hates you and she's wanting to bring you down and destroy mankind from off the face of the earth.

67 You're cut off from **YAHWEH**. That's the reason He won't hear you when you pray. Number two, you're calling on dead rabbis with the words Lord and God. These titles came from men. They were dead rabbis, rabbis who were honored,

appreciated, dead popes, what used to be called rabbis are called popes now and, of course, that's where the word **Lord** comes from. If you want to look up the word **rabbi**, like in a bible dictionary, *Unger's Bible Dictionary* will tell you it's the title of dead rabbis. It doesn't belong to **YAHWEH**, but that's what they used to replace the Creator's Name.

68 And **Yeremyah [Jeremiah] 23**, the Prophet Jeremiah says, in **Yeremyah 23:26. How long will this be in the heart of the prophets who prophesy lies?...** These were not the Holy Prophets of **YAHWEH**. These people worshiped Lord and God. These people destroyed the temple with the help of their army as shown or prophesied by Daniyl. They moved the artifacts to the seven hills of Rome. Titus, look up Titus in history. It will tell you he's the one that sacked Jerusalem, burned the temple, moved the artifacts to Rome where they still are, unless they moved them to another location. All these are facts of history.

69 **Verse 27**, this is **Yeremyah [Jeremiah] 23:27. Who devise; plan and scheme, to cause My People to forget My Name through their dreams, which they tell every man to his neighbor, just as their fathers have forgotten My Name for Baal; Lord...** Some put the word **Baal** there that means *Lord*. That's where you get the word **Lord**. That comes from **rabbi**. The word **rabbi**, that's what it means, *Lord*.

70 Well, of course, **Isayah** now, in **Isayah 65**, you see Halloween. Yes, Halloween being one of the traditions that is worshiped, where the dead rabbis are worshiped. This is **Isayah 65:4**. He says, **Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** This is **Isayah 65:4. Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** In fact, when the Catholics pray today, they have beads and they have little names with the dead rabbis or the dead popes, dead, what they call saints. These were dead rabbis and then later they started calling them popes or fathers, fathers. Which that's the reason the Savior--that was going on when the Savior was here and He says, "Don't call any man on earth your father, meaning teacher because you have but one Father and He's the Father in heaven."

71 He says, **Who assemble...** These people, these priests assemble. **...and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead, who eat swine's flesh...** That's one of the things that makes your body sick and unhealthy. The trichina in swine's flesh. I was reading an article the other day, it says it kills more people, that pork kills more people than the wars over in the Middle East--than the automobile

accidents and they named several other things, all put together.

72 Well, swine's flesh, the Scripture says in **Leviticus 11**, is unclean. **YAHWEH** says, don't eat it because it will make you sick. That means, they translated it abominable, and you can pass this sickness off to other people even. When you eat swine's flesh, you get these little worms called trichina. They lay eggs in your gut. They bore through the stomach lining. They get into the bloodstream and they're carried to different parts of your body where they set up homes. And of course, after they build up a certain population in that area, they start causing toxins. That's sewage from their waste products that starts building up in a certain area. That may be your lungs, your heart, whatever. Soon your lungs will collapse or your heart will start beating in a funny sort of way or may just stop depending on how severe these things are. Many places, many times they cause cancer or stomach ulcers of different kinds.

73 Well, he says here, **...spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** This is what they call All Saint's Day and they pray to these saints. They have a saint for every day and then they have an All Saint's Day where you can worship all the dead rabbis who have ever lived and died.

74 **Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead, who eat swine's flesh, and the broth of abominable things...** That's sickness is in them. **...unclean foods, is in their vessels,**

75 **Verse 5, Who say; Stand by yourself! Do not come near me, for I am holier than you!...** [laughing] **Isayah 66**, proclaiming themselves holy.

76 **Isayah 66:17** said, **They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens, following after the priest in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh, that which is offered to Gods (elohim) and the rodent--will be consumed together...** Consumed? Remember what He said in **Revelation 20**. They'll be consumed at the second death, thrown into the lake of fire for what they have done.

77 **Daniyl 12:2. And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth will awake...** Many will awake, that time many will awake. **...who sleep in the dust of the earth will awake some to Everlasting Life...** Everlasting joy. **...and some to shame and everlasting contempt.**

78 Well, back to **Hebrews** now. We read in **Isayah 58**, teach that the Sabbath is a delight. Well, the preachers, they teach that the Sabbath is done away with. Satan likes that because she doesn't want them rather doesn't want anybody to keep

an Appointment with **YAHWEH** and that is your Appointment with **YAHWEH** where you're taught by **YAHWEH**'s Priest at the House, at His House, the place He chooses to place His Name, the place **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name. How do you know where He chooses? The Prophecies. That's how you know Who the True Savior is.

79 If you look back to **Deuteronomy 12**, **YAHWEH** shows you here to seek the place, seek the place. In **Deuteronomy 12:5**, He says, **But you are to seek the habitation of your Father...** Who's Father **YAHWEH**. ...**The House of YAHWEH--the place which YAHWEH your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His Name...** You know where that is? **YAHWEH** shows you where the Two Witnesses would actually establish the Name, House of **YAHWEH**, in the Last Days. The Two Witnesses, they did. They established The House of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** shows you the location, the direction from the original Work. Go to Abel, Abelin, Israyl, go due west and you'll run right into The House of **YAHWEH** here, just out of Abilene, Texas. Yes. You'll just run right into it! [laughing] **YAHWEH** says in **Revelation 7** it's west from the original Work.

80 But there're hundreds of Scriptures that show the Two Witnesses. It shows their names, how they got those names. It shows their Authority that **YAHWEH**'s given them. It shows the details of their lives, the little, bitty, minute details of their lives.

81 Well, here He says seek that place. The Savior said the same thing in **Mattithyah 6:33**. He says, **But seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH and His Righteousness...** Remember these people create their own righteousness. The people who eat swine's flesh and say, "Stand by yourself. I'm holier than you," who worship the dead rabbis on Halloween, but they worship them everyday. They have beads with the names of these dead rabbis on them that they worship and they take their prayers to them. They take their prayers from the living to the dead.

82 **Ecclesiastes**, I believe it's **chapter 9** that says the living know that they will die but the dead do not know anything. How can they possibly answer your prayers? Well, they can't. But the teaching is that they will intervene for you to keep **YAHWEH**

from destroying you in the lake of fire, which is the second death. They can't intervene for you.

83 **YAHWEH** made you for a certain purpose. He made you where you can actually become a part of His Family, a part of the teacher of Righteous things that bring forth peace and joy and love with never ending Appointments with **YAHWEH** Himself. He made you for that reason. If you don't qualify for that reason in which He made mankind, you won't be around at all. You will be taken totally out of the picture.

84 If you don't qualify while you have the chance to qualify for this position, the reason you were made--He didn't just make you because, "Hey, this is a pretty nice creature to look at, my little doll." He created man for the purpose of making man in His Image and His Likeness, to rule as He rules. Then He says, "I want to give to Him rulership." And those who qualify, those who choose Life, yes, choose Life Everlasting, abundant Life, you will have it. But if you don't choose it, if you don't choose abundant Life, you will not be given Life Eternal. You'll be taken out of the picture. That's the purpose for you. And if you don't fulfill that purpose while you have the opportunity, you won't be there.

85 Back to **Hebrews 10:25**. **Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together...** On the Sabbath Day, as **Hebrew 4** showed, as many have already.

86 **Verse 26**, **For if we sin willfully... after we have received the Knowledge of the Truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins,**

87 **Verse 27**, **But a certain fearful expectation of Judgment, and fiery indignation which will devour the adversaries...** **Revelation 20**, the Great White Throne Judgment, the second death.

88 Yahshua said they won't believe even though One is risen from the dead. They still won't believe. Don't be among the disbelievers. Believe all that the Prophets have spoken and practice those beautiful Laws and you will be given what you were made to receive, Authority over the whole universe, all the things that **YAHWEH**'s Fingers have framed.

89 May **YAHWEH** bless your understanding. Praise **YAHWEH**!

YAHWEH made you for a certain purpose. He made you where you can actually become a part of His Family, a part of the teacher of Righteous things that bring forth peace and joy and love with never ending Appointments with YAHWEH Himself. He made you for that reason.

Chapter Twenty-Six

The Prophecies For This Generation #8— The Fatima Prophecies

06/25/11

K. Yahshua H.: At this time, it's my great honor and privilege to introduce to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! You come here to find a cool spot, right? [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you.

2 Don't forget that news that we just saw because this goes in front of what I want to bring today and probably the next three weeks in a row. But remember the Scripture, too, in **Revelation 18** that Babylon is fallen and is fallen, is fallen, just as Yahweh has predicted it would, of course, and the schools of higher learning. And they're beginning to realize that, many people are.

3 The Fatima Prophecies and I don't know if you saw that, but it came out again this week. They're allowing it to be brought out, the last so-called Prophecy. And, of course, you'll be deceived if you don't pay attention to what I say today.

4 The news that we just showed you, showing the economy, there're just no answers out there for the economy anymore; the way we have the set up--the way that it's set up, the way it's geared for making money and producing jobs and of course now they're talking again about depopulating the earth. That's one of their problems. It seems like this is the main thing they're trying to get across now that there's no way with today's population to straighten this thing out. There're no answers. Nothing on the horizon either.

5 The one talking about climate change comes from Al Jazeera. Climate change, it's bad and getting worse, it says. *Severe weather events are wracking the planet, and experts warn of even greater consequences to come. The rate of ice loss...* Is showing big time now, they say.

6 In addition, the bone diseases and diseases that come with the warming of our planet. Yahweh made the planet and the firmament that protects the planet and feeds us all, He made this at certain degrees where it would stay that way. If you've ever studied astronomy, you'll see that the stars, they don't just wander rampantly or go in a straight line. They're all made to stay in a certain orbit to do a certain thing to the earth. Now, those're the ones we see. There're probably billions that we don't see that Yahweh has created that you will soon be put out to correct and put a stop to wars and fighting that Yahweh shows are taking place there that I want to get into in detail here shortly because the Scripture shows all of this.

7 But He made it to be controlled to where certain micro-organisms that are made to do their jobs can't get out of control, well now they're out of control. And of course, the diseases are increasing from these. Besides that, they have mutated with STDs that are filling our firmament now. They're being mutated. It's like having a milk cow that's half horse. Now, imagine getting milk from it, getting milk that you can drink. Well, that's just a picture that you might put in your mind when you're thinking about the micro-organisms that you can't see, but this is what's taking place with them.

8 And what we're seeing as a result of this is mankind suffering. Now, listen to me. Pay attention to what I'm saying, boys. As a result of screwing up our micro-organisms, as a result of mutating them to where they can't work--you can't see them, but they're at work. That's what makes your fruit grow on trees. You understand that, right? It's what



makes your fruit grow on trees. It gets its food from the firmament, what we call the firmament. That's the air or what science calls the atmosphere. But now, these are micro-organisms that the leaves are taking in to put into your fruit so you can take a bite of a sweet tasting peach.

9 Look at the peaches this year and you'll see a great deal of difference in them from they were just last year. Try to eat one and you'll say, "Ew, ew, I wouldn't make something like that." Well, Yahweh didn't make something like that. Man did by STDs, by going, by doing everything wrong in order to produce money, big time money, ownership, control. That's what they're seeing now is coming back to them from the schools of higher learning called Babylon. They think it's a great thing. Yahweh says it's nothing but confusion.

10 The only reason you were put here on earth, the only reason for creation was to test you. Yahweh said, "I'm going to make mankind and I'm going to make him in My Likeness and in My Image." Well, how's He gonna do that? He's gonna open your mind to understanding. He's going to test you and try you to see if you'll screw up the atmosphere. If you'll make cows into half-cows and half-horses so you cannot eat their meat or drink their milk. Well, that's what's taking place right now. And now they see the result of it.

11 They see the bone diseases taking place. *...diseases in which the pathogenic microorganism is transmitted from an infected individual to another individual... will change in their distribution as the climate changes...* Because of warming climate. Yahweh made the climate the way it's supposed to be, but it's not the way He made it at this time. Peaches are not the way He made them to be, designed them to be, neither are apples, oranges or anything else on the face of the earth right now. It's all defiled by mankind and his actions. [crying]

12 ...*"Populations will be on the move as food...* Now, this is a scientific report coming, not from me, but from the scientists who are seeing the same thing you can see in Yahweh's Word because Yahweh tells His People these things in advance. "Don't screw this up or you're going to have this to deal with." And He says, "I will have mankind, I'll give him Authority to guard the firmament and what we eat, the food supply."

13 Well, of course, He wants to see if you will actually do that. So He puts you through some tests. The first test being, "Come and keep your Appointment with Me so I can teach you each Sabbath Day." That's the first test. You realize how impossible that was with the twelve tribes of Israyl? If you've read their history, if you've read their

history in **Exodus**, you will see what a tough time He had just getting them to keep their Appointments, their regular Sabbath Appointments. And He said to Mosheh, "How long is it going to take you to convince these people to come before Me on the Sabbath Day and get instruction?" Why did they need instruction? To keep them from doing exactly what we see today, screwing up the universe.

14 Well, Babylon, starting with the school called nimrod and fathered by Cush if you remember these sermons, yes, nimrod was a school of higher learning. Remember that because we're gonna see it in these scientific articles here and you'll see the schools of higher learning are crumbling and they don't know what to do about it.

15 And the film we just saw, you got five people paying big money to go to college, the average tuition fee \$25,000. They're gonna be \$25,000 in debt, they mean, when they leave there. That's the average. Some of them, some of them will be like \$90,000, as one of the men said. "My bill reaches \$90,000 already that I owe." One out of that five will be able to get a job in Babylon. I think it's ironic. I think it's wonderful that Yahweh's prophesied this in advance and said, "This is how your Babylon is going to turn out in the long run." Well, we're in The End right now.

16 ...*"Infectious diseases carried by insects, like malaria, Lyme disease, Dengue fever... I heard the other day scarlet fever. That killed one of my sisters so I'm familiar with it. ...these are all expected to worsen,"*... Because of what you have done to the atmosphere, to the firmament as Yahweh calls it.

17 ...*She believes that diseases that have yet to arise will begin to develop as the planet continues warming. "The biggest threat is the disease we're not yet expecting"*... So you can see that they're getting worried now.

18 ...*"Everything that affects our environment affects our health," Parker said. "As fancy as our technology is, we still cannot live without clean water, air, and food, and we rely on our environment"*... That's the firmament. She says, ...*"for these."*... Now, that's what Yahweh tells you. And that's the reason He said, "I'm gonna test you and try you and see if you will guard My Creation."

19 His first sons didn't as we will see. We're gonna get deeper into it and see what His first sons did and why He actually created you right now to be sitting in your chair learning what He says. The only reason, the only reason for you being here is that His first sons failed. And Yahweh says, "I'm gonna create mankind and I'll choose from them the ones who will obey, who will listen and obey and keep their Appointments with Me for all future learning." So He created you.

20 No, it didn't just "happen". It can be proven now scientifically by the genes that it all began with one woman at a certain time and a certain place, just like the Scripture said. How on earth could this be so? How could the bible be so and written long before genes were ever discovered with the microscope or the process of your genes in your body that gives you two eyes, two ears, a nose and a mouth and so forth. Now, these can be traced back to one woman, created at a certain time.

21 It didn't evolve. It all started right then and there as the genes show, as Yahweh said that He created, put you on earth, you wouldn't be here otherwise. And when Yahweh calls you out and says or brings you to His House, you can rest assured you have the greatest honor ever offered to mankind right here.

22 She says, ...*"If you look at the health impacts on the Gulf of Mexico's population that was impacted by the storm, mental health illnesses are much worse than the rest of the country..."* I don't know if you've been keeping up with this or not, but where this storm hit and wiped out these houses and the people, the uncertainties--it's a great trauma that takes place in a human body and you relive it over and over and over. The psychiatrists say it's something you don't get over.

23 It's much like being unexpectedly arrested, washed down with cold water and sprayed with chemicals, put in a cold cell and turn the air conditioning on in the wintertime. Turned the air conditioning on in your room. Give you a little blanket with holes in it that's too short to cover with and lay you on a cold, plastic mattress. It's much the same. You relive it over and over. It comes to your dreams and so forth. Well, that's what took place when these people woke up and they were floating down the streets in their houses or much less than that, hanging onto a board or something, trying to keep their head above water.

24 Well you need to think about these things because we have this trauma going on all over the world now. Afghanistan, Iraq, Iran, Egypt, it's taking place in all the countries where Yahweh said it would first before it hits this country. Before it hits here, it's taking place there and Yahweh showed this. How did He know that? This should be enough to convince anyone Yahweh knows what He's talking about. [Praise Yahweh, applause]

25 But she says, ...*"If you look at the health impacts on the Gulf of Mexico's population that was impacted by the storm, mental health illnesses are much worse than the rest of the country, chronic illnesses are greater, mostly because trauma has great effects on our psyches and physical bodies,"*

she explained. "But also because prior to Katrina there were seven hospitals in New Orleans... That the people relied on. ...and now there are 2.5 hospitals operating. Those that were lost didn't come back. They are gone..." You had seven and these people, that's what they're geared to look at. They think there's safety in the hospital. "I can get sick, I can go to the hospital. They'll make me well. I'll just run to my doctor's office." Seven hospitals, now they have two.

26 What do you think of the fear? Think of the fear that's come over these people that relied on this and maybe a little bit of income from the Social Security Administration. And now it's nothing. They can't even build back. They can't even. There's nothing they can do. They're helpless in this Babylonish system.

27 ...*"People think technology... This is their writing. ..."*People think technology is going to save us from climate change, but there is no technology on the horizon that will allow us to adapt ourselves out of this mess,"... That's putting it pretty plain. There is no end to it, she said. No way.

28 ...*"If this continues unabated this planet will not be habitable by the species that are on it, including humans," she concluded. "It will be a very different planet. One that is not very conducive to human life..."* If you read the first the first two verses, are you getting this. In **Genesis 1:1-2** you will see this same thing took place with Yahweh's first sons. We will see that later but I want to bring it to your attention now because it's happening, it's happening all over again because they are following the same Gods that led them into this in the first place.

29 ...*"We're going to keep seeing increased amounts of these extreme kinds of droughts..."* That's what we're having here in Texas right now. Look out at the green grass and you'll see it burning. "Texas on Fire," they said. That's what they said about The House of Yahweh. Well I'm on fire with the Word of Yahweh to tell them their sins, that's for sure! [Praise Yahweh, applause] But my health is failing, they said. Come run me a race and I'll show you whose health is failing! [laughing, Praise Yahweh, applause]

30 ...*"We're going to keep seeing increased amounts of these extreme kinds of droughts, floods, and storms," he [McKibben] said. "Everything that happens that isn't volcanic or tectonic draws its power from the sun and we are getting more of everything by amping up the sun's power in the atmosphere by adding more CO₂..."* Well, of course, if you read "The Real Cause of Global Warming", [June 2007 issue of *The Prophetic Word*] you know

it's not CO₂ that's the cause. Global warming is one of the results of STDs. Soon they'll find that out for sure.

31 ...*Ryerson sees a bleak future for water-starved countries like Saudi Arabia...* Saudi Arabia is rich in oil, but you can't drink oil. It's like the rich man that's wealthy with gold and silver. Try eating it sometime. A hamburger is much better if you can get it from The House of Yahweh! [Praise Yahweh, applause]

32 ...*"Saudi Arabia has announced that the water they've been depending on, their underground aquifer for crops and drinking, will be gone by 2020,"* he explained. "They are dependent on imports, and can pay for it now, but in the future when oil declines, that country faces a series issue of sustainability."

33 ...*"The only way to achieve sustainability is to hold population growth, and have it decline."*... Not them, of course, but somebody else.

34 Well, that's what former President Bill Clinton said a few years ago and said the population must be declined by certain billions by the year 2020 I believe he used that date.

35 *U.S College Education Paradigm. What went wrong...* With the U.S. colleges. ...1. *The government guaranteed unlimited credit for education.* 2. *Colleges and universities jacked up their prices accordingly...* You see?

36 Now, I want you boys who are training for Priests, and everyone else, to get this picture. You could, you can have all kinds of wealth, but when you have greed and you have people that will take advantage of other people because of their greed, like you see in the heavens at this time, like you see on earth at this time and they're admitting it. The government guaranteed these educations. The schools could have educated the people at the prices they were going, but they didn't. Because of greed they jacked it up. They jacked up the prices. And now we have five educated people with no jobs. Only one out of five can get a job. That leaves four that're educated to make money, but they can't get a job to make the money because of greed.

37 Well, that was just the start of it. Now, Yahweh's Laws, of course, prevent this from ever taking place. The Garden of Eden never had that problem. The way Yahweh had it set up, they never had that problem. They lived from The House of Yahweh and it worked perfectly. [Praise Yahweh, applause]

38 *Here is a short list of the structurally "walking wounded" in the US economy today: Anyone who participated in what is certainly going to prove to be the spike before the crash of the*

higher education scam... Did you get that? It's not schools of higher learning. It's the higher education scam! And they know that it's going to crash. It's crashed already, but it's getting worse.

39 ...*We're talking tens of millions of Americans here...* Now, America is where the other countries send their children to school. The government will even pay other countries to get their children educated in America. That's how much they trusted in this higher education.

40 But now we're talking tens of millions of Americans here. ...*And that doesn't include the currently unemployed or the chronically unemployed. Nor does it include the millions of people and families who have been devastated by the other unsupportable bubble, the so-called medical profession which has devolved into nothing more than an outlet for drug companies...* Drug companies? Hook them up with your oil supply. Yes, it was the drug companies that created the jobs for oil drilling and oil possession, oil contract. So you can still see the greed outside of the school. It's in the schools too, but outside the schools also.

41 *The prime minister of Greece...* The Greeks, if you read about the Greeks and I know you did if you went to public schools. I remember the history of the Greeks and how they were looked up to because they had higher education and they were the ones that were teaching the world. Well, the rest of the world. Of course, the Greeks, as I've brought out before, they're Hebrews, Hebrew people following after the school of nimrod that Cush invented and of course they went to a certain aspect of learning here that is very skillful that created a lot of jobs.

42 Well, now they're in the news and it's not pretty. *The prime minister of Greece survived a "no confidence" vote on Tuesday, which means that despite the riots...* If you've noticed, they're having riots there. ...*in the streets, the Greek government will drastically cut its budget to get bailout loans...* They won't loan Greece the money until they cut the budgets and they've told them how and where it's got to be. So they've agreed now in order to get the loans, which is a quick fix. It's like putting a band-aid, you know, on a cancer. Okay, you can't see it for a few minutes.

43 But they will be able to see what they've done later by borrowing more money, putting themselves more in debt, lifting their interest rates more, which makes bigger payments, but still no jobs. It doesn't solve the problem, it just puts a fix on it for a few minutes, as you were. Remember, just give me a minute and I'll give you the ten thousand. Remember that? [laughing]

44 ...*It was a narrow victory for the government but a defeat for thousands of protesters outside. They feel devastated with government plans to go ahead with punishing austerity measures that are going to hurt...* It says.

45 ...*However, that's the price of heading off a financial meltdown that could go global...* Now, what they're talking about here is, everything is connected now. Every nation is connected with the schools of higher learning and the banks that were produced by the schools of higher learning and the same greed is controlling all of this system because it's never been taught differently.

46 There is no higher education than character education, none, and they have rejected the highest there is. So they're left to greed and lust; uncontrolled lust and sick minds that uncontrolled lust brings and a sick atmosphere that feeds the sick mind. So you can see how Babylon is falling. It's wilting inside. It's dying. It's giving way. There's nothing to heal it. "Your wounds are incurable," Yahweh said. The Prophet Isaiah said that. There's no way to get rid of this wound. It's incurable. Well, that's what the scientists are saying too now.

47 ...*that could go global...* It's going global. This is only a quick fix. There's no way it will solve the problem. ...European banks and governments are willing to lend Greece the billions it needs to pay its creditors next month but only if the Greek government moves first with radical cuts and adjustments.

48 *CBS News correspondent Elizabeth Palmer reports that it's a risky move...* I think IBN news has a better story on this that you need to watch. If you haven't watched it, watch it. ...*A year ago, riots broke out when lenders forced Greece to introduce tax hikes on income and fuel, and pension cuts of 20 percent...* Now, imagine if you're getting a check of \$500 and the price of groceries, the price of gas and oil and so forth has risen and they're going to cut it now by twenty percent. Not to mention your house payment, your car payment, you know, all of these things go with the school of higher learning.

49 ...*This time the government is set to sell inefficient state companies into private hands cutting thousands of jobs...* Making it yet even worse. ...*in an economy that's already shrinking.*

50 ...*One in three young people can't find work...* There, they say.

51 ...*Pericles Danopoulos lost his job a year ago. He was an accountant...* Well, you can tell how accounting, how much that will help you! If you can't find a job to put it to work in and you can't solve your own problems with your accounting,

you're not worth much to another company who wants your expertise, when you can't even manage your own budget. Well, that's from the school of Nimrod. "Well, of course, I can't. I'm confused." And one day they will admit it! [laughing]

52 ...He was an accountant. Now he's an activist. He's raising two kids on a social security payment of under 700 dollars a month.

53 ...Most Greeks, however, prefer to blame the debt on corruption by politicians and business tycoons.

54 ...Their anger is palpable, with some saying they will fight the austerity measures until the bitter end, and it's shaping up to be quite the fight.

55 ...*Already some unions have organized rolling power blackouts, and there are calls for a nationwide general strike...* Nationwide general strike. Now, this will certainly help it! Just shut down the whole thing! [laughing] What will you do then?

56 ...*The massive debt in Greece is owned by European and some U.S. banks. If those banks were to lose some of the billions of dollars they lent to the Greeks, that could freeze up the world's credit market similar to the crisis that followed the Lehman Brothers collapse back in 2008...* But even then they still didn't learn their lesson even though that's only been two years ago.

57 Well, next you see, *Same-sex marriages becoming legal in New York...* I think I saw another one, they're gonna ruin the mind a little more by making marijuana legal. Not because it's helpful, but because, they said, each state could receive as much as \$32 billion a year off of this. Did you know there was that many people wanting to ruin their brain? Boy, oh boy.

58 You better pay attention. The only reason that you're here right now, the only reason for creation was that Yahweh says, "I'm going to make man in My Image." If you turn out to be half-man and half-jackass, as the nimrod school of higher learning has done, you won't be fit for what Yahweh has created you for. But if you pay close attention to Yahweh and obey His Voice, you remember the trials and tests that were put upon the twelve tribes, what they were put there for? To see if you will obey. Remember? Don't worry, Mosheh said, Yahweh is here to try you to see if you will obey His Voice or not.

59 And if not, then you're not fit for what Yahweh created you for and you will be discarded. If you want to be a part of this eternal position that will stop all of this mess that you see that even the scientists are calling a mess now. It's not a school of higher learning, it's a school of scum! [laughing] A school that's falling.

60 *Mutated strain of scarlet fever...* That's just part of it. These are just part of the diseases.

61 Now, the Fatima prophecies. If you can just remember what I brought you here and then what they played on television of what's taking place with the higher education. Higher education that they, you know, wanted everyone to have. Back in the fifties, everybody wanted to get in these schools because you get an education, your job was guaranteed.

62 I remember when I took a private school course with American High School and they were promising me that they could put me in any college or they could put me in a high paying job as soon as I graduated because all the corporations were wanting people who actually pushed for their own education. So this was one of their selling points.

63 This Fatima prophecy, it fits right into this thing, this last prophecy of Fatima. *Lucia reveals the third secret of Fatima. Regardless of whatever creed or religion, it is better to be prepared and be in good terms with God...* And I'm gonna use the names here because they call Yahweh "God" and they make Him look sick. They make Him look like a desperate, some kind of desperate Mister Hyde that wants to kill everybody in sight. This is what they want you to think and what they're using this Fatima prophecy to do. But on the surface it has a different outlook, to one who doesn't know about Yahweh and what His Plan is, like The House of Yahweh does, it makes Yahweh look sick but it makes the queen of heaven, the bloodthirsty queen of heaven look like the saving glorious angel and I think that's what they call her, there about.

64 *The last secret of Fatima. The Church has given permission to reveal to the people the last part of the message. The Blessed Virgin appeared to three children in Fatima, Portugal, in 1917, this is a proven fact; one of these children was Lucia (died 02/13/05). She was a cloistered nun and lived in a monastery in Portugal...* Notice the deception, as they say this is a fact.

65 *...Lucia disclosed the message for the first time to Pope Pius XII who, after reading, sealed it and stored away without making it public. Later Pope John XXIII read it and, in the same manner as his predecessor, he kept it out of the public eye because he knew that once revealed; it would bring desperation and panic to mankind.*

66 *...The Virgin told Lucia: "Go, my child, and tell the world; what will come to pass during the 1950's-2000's. Men are not practicing the Commandments that... Our Father. ...has given us... Well, she certainly has that right except she won't use the Name Yahweh here, if you notice, but*

tells that they're not practicing the Commandments that our Father has given us. *...Evil is governing the world and is harvesting hate and resentment all over. Men will fabricate mortal weapons that will destroy the world in minutes, where half of the human race will be destroyed. The war will begin against Rome, and there will be conflicts amongst religious orders.*

67 *...God will allow all natural phenomena like smoke, hail, cold, water, fire, floods, earthquakes, winds and inclement weather to slowly batter the planet...* Now, if you get what they're trying to get across to you there, they're saying that Yahweh is going to bring these, what they call natural disasters upon the people. So when you see an earthquake, it's going to conjure up in your mind that Yahweh caused that earthquake, not man through what scientists are saying that we're creating. They're saying the global warming, they just don't know the cause of the global warming. This letter that Satan gave to these three children is saying that God, meaning, they want you to think Yahweh, is doing this to the earth. All these natural disasters that are taking place right now throughout the earth, Yahweh is causing them is what they want you to believe.

68 *...These happenings will come to pass before the year 2012. "For those who don't/won't believe, this is the time... Your beloved mother told you...* They say, the beloved mother, that's the one that her mother never taught her to dress properly and she goes around exposing herself. The one that all the Prophets condemned as being the queen of heaven. The one that has rabbits laying eggs, colored eggs, Santas coming down fiery fireplaces, the chimneys of fiery fireplaces, traveling all over the world to every home pulled by reindeers. The one that keeps memorials to the dead, that worships the dead and has a bead to give you the name of each of these dead rabbis that you are to worship. That's the one we're talking about here that they call the beloved mother.

69 She's not the mother of Yahshua, the True Savior. She was long before Yahshua was born, if you remember. She was condemned back in the days of Yereymiah and her followers were condemned even as far back as Samuyl. He says, get rid of these out of your houses and I will ask Yahweh to help you again, which he did. This is **I Samuyl 7,8 and 9**. You really need to rehearse those.

70 *"For those who don't/won't believe, this is the time. ...Your beloved mother told you... those lacking charity...* See how good that sounds? Those lacking charity, you know, like Salvation Army Thanksgiving where you be sure and prepare this turkey for the poor. Now, you've done your

part there, right there. That's it. Now, give the rest of the money to the Catholic church, of course. *...those lacking charity towards others in words and deeds...* Mostly fake words. I added that. The emphasis is mine! *...and those who do not love their neighbor like my beloved Son has loved you all... cannot survive!...* They're pushing right here now, in this letter, they're pushing you to think that Christianity is right and proper when it's Christianity that's leading all of this mess that we just saw from the schools of higher learning and has ever since the days of Nimrod.

71 *...God will punish...* Surely, this now, they want you to believe, is saying Yahweh is going to bring these things upon mankind because you didn't join the Catholic church. You didn't pay enough money to the pots of the Christian churches so he's going to punish you for it.

72 *...God will punish severely those who do not believe in him, those who despise him and those who did not have time for him.* "I call upon all of you to come to my son, Jesus Christ... Remember Jesus Christ is two Gods that Constantine actually chose to replace the Name of the True Savior, Yahshua. *...I call upon all of you to come to my son, Jesus Christ. God will help the world, but all of those who do not show fidelity and loyalty will be destroyed!*"

73 This *...Agustin...* Who they call "father", *...who lives in Fatima, said that Pope Paul VI gave him permission to visit sister Lucia, a cloistered nun (she did not leave the monastery nor was allowed to receive any visitors)...* She did not leave-she was kept captive. *...nor was allowed to receive any visitors)...* So you can see how they kept this and planned it and how they planned to use it.

74 Psychology can take this thing and this is what they've done in this last revelation here and make you think that the Catholic church is the place you're supposed to go, where the Catholic church is what caused this thing to begin with, every bit of it. Leaving the Laws of Yahweh, Who teaches against what they're saying here, they're actually admitting that this is part of the cause. (Let's see.)

75 He visited her. *...(she did not leave the monastery nor was allowed to receive any visitors).* Father Agustin said that she received him greatly overwhelmed and told him: "Father, Our Lady is very sad because nobody is interested in her prophecy of 1917, though the righteous are walking through a narrow path, the evil ones are walking through an ample road that is leading them straight to their destruction! Believe me, Father, the punishment will come very soon.

76 *...“Many souls will be lost and many nations will disappear from the earth. But, in the middle of all these, if men reflect, pray and practice sincerity, good deeds...* You know, like the Boy Scouts, of course, not the Laws of Yahweh, the Boy Scout helping the old woman cross the street. *...kindness and respect...* Words only, of course, which the Prophet Yaaqob said, if you remember, belief only is worthless and you're only deceiving yourself. Words only, belief only is worthless. *...the world can be saved...* She said. These good deeds, kindness and respect, talking about Christmas, Thanksgiving and Easter, the world can be saved, if you will just do this--deceiving you into thinking. *...However, if men persist with evil ways... greed, hatred, selfish acts, rivalry...* That's all of what Christmas, Easter and Halloween are. It is greed, hatred, selfishness, selfish acts, rivalry. *...the world will be lost forever! The time has come for all to pass on the message of our Blessed Lady to their families, friends, and to the entire world.*

77 *...Continue praying, make penitence and sacrifices... The joining of the churches...* Get this now. This is the whole thing they want you to do. *...The joining of the churches will result in one Holy Catholic and Apostolic Church...* Like the "holy" Roman empire that killed trillions of people now they're saying. *...Apostolic Church... England, Russia, China, Jews, Buddhists, Muslims, Hindus, Protestants. All will return believing and worshipping God our Creator, in his beloved Son and in Blessed Mother Virgin Mary"*... There again, I tell you, they're not speaking of Miriam, the mother of Yahshua. She was a Righteous person. She's now dead and buried and her sepulcher they worship, the rabbis worship her.

78 *...What awaits us? Everywhere there will be Peace Talks, but punishment will come. A man in a very important position will be assassinated and this will provoke the war. A powerful army will dominate all through Europe and the nuclear war will commence. This war will destroy everything. Darkness will fall over us for 72 hours (3 days) and the one third of humanity that survives this obscurity and sacrifice, will commence to live a new era; they will be good people...* So they're predicting that two-thirds of the earth are going to be wiped out by nuclear war and then the last third, they say, then are going to worship the pope and all the dead rabbis.

79 *...On a very cold night, 10 minutes before midnight, a great quake will shake the earth for 8 hours...* That was one of the predictions. *...What to do? Bow your heads, kneel down and ask God for*

forgiveness... Well, you know, in words, in words, they bring it forth as if, you know, there is a little bit of Righteousness, but they don't use it. They don't use that as Righteousness. And forgiveness for what? For sin? Oh no, for failing to do your "good deed"!

80 ...*The shake will be so violent that will move the earth 23 degrees and then it will return... They know a little bit of the Prophecy in **Isayah 24**. ...it will return it to its normal position. Then, total and absolute darkness will cover the entire planet.*

81 ...*All the evil spirits will be mingling around and free... This must be talking about Halloween night again. ...doing harm to all those souls that did not want to listen to this message and those who did not want to repent... Well, now they're asking for repentance, but not repentance of sin. And sin is what caused it to begin with.*

82 ...*To the faithful souls, remember to light the blessed candles... Now, that has got to be righteous some way or another? ...prepare a sacred altar... Well, what would that be now? ...with a crucifix... You know, the upside down sword that he showed Constantine. ...in order to communicate with God and implore for His infinite mercy... See how "righteous" they make all this look?*

83 ...*All will be dark; in the sky a great mystic cross will appear to remind us the price that his beloved Son had to pay for our redemption... In the house the only thing that can give light will be the holy candles... Once lit, nothing will put them off until the three days of darkness are over. Also, you should have Holy water... Where do you get that? Go to Greece, I guess. No, they can't afford it anymore. Saudi Arabia? No, they're out too! [laughing] ...Also, you should have Holy water that should be sprinkled abundantly on windows and doors. The Lord will protect the property of the chosen ones...*

84 ...*Kneel down before the powerful cross of my beloved Son, pray the Rosary and after each Hail Mary you must pray the following: "Oh God forgive us our sins, preserve us from the fires of hell, take all souls to heaven... Just like we are now, of course. "Just like I am." Yahweh never says He will take us just as we are! ...especially those who are in more need of thy mercy. Blessed Virgin Mary protect us, we love you... God can't do enough for us so you better pray to both of them now. They don't even know who they worship! ...save us and save the world." Pray 5 Creeds and Rosary which is the secret to my Immaculate Heart. All those who believe in my words go and take the message to everyone... I'll probably start on that right today! [laughing]*

85 ...*Do not fear. Fear nothing during the Lord's Great Day. Talk to all now that there is time. Those who keep quiet will be responsible for all those souls who will perish in ignorance... So Satan wanted this message spread.*

86 ...*All those who pray humbly the rosary will have the protection of heaven. Those who are bound to die, I will help them die in peace and they will be holy when they enter the other world. I wish all my children to attend mass every first Friday and every first Saturday of each month, to confess and receive Holy Communion and in doing so, save the world from its total destruction... Again, they try to make it appear so "righteous."*

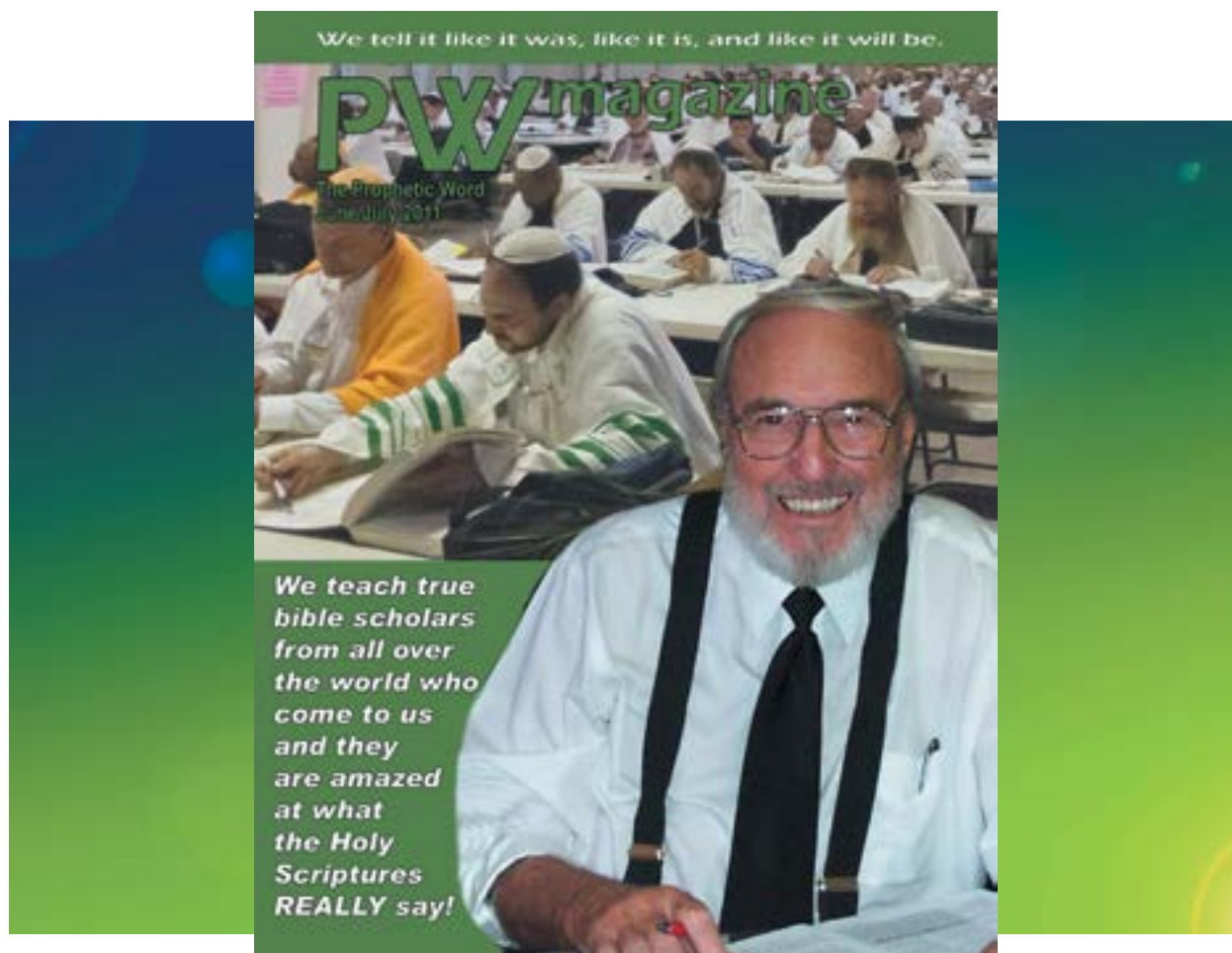
87 ...*When the earth shakes no more, those who still not believe in our Lord will perish in a horrible way. The wind will bring gas and it will disperse it everywhere, then the sun will rise. Maybe you will survive this catastrophe.*

88 ...*Do not forget that God's punishment is holy and once it has started you should not look outside... Don't look outside your house. ...under any circumstance. God does not want any of His children to see when He punishes the sinners.*

89 ...*All this encompasses with the writings of the Holy Scriptures. Read on the New Testament... And they give Luke, Letters of Paul. ...You must understand God allows all this to happen. The Pope and Bishops are now awaiting another message that speaks about repentance and prayer... Calling on them to repent but for what? For what do they repent?*

90 Well, remember all of this now and then we'll take up with this, Yahweh willing, next week and show you what the Scriptures are showing and what we've got to do. But keep in mind, please remember, the only reason you're here is to be tested for Yahweh's Kingdom. There's no other reason for creation. Yahweh created you for that purpose. He created all mankind for that purpose. Those sitting here have been called directly to His House and are the finishing remnant of this Work that was created and prophesied, every detail of it prophesied beforehand; so you would know exactly what's going to take place and of course the deception that I just read to you that's coming straight from the Catholic church in hoping that they can persuade all the churches to come to them now and start worshipping. To organize with them so they can kill off everyone who doesn't worship Mary, that is Mary, bloody Mary, the queen of heaven.

91 May Yahweh bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise Yahweh, applause]



The Prophetic Word 06-07/2011 Issue

I Must Tell You The Truth!

Is Pope John Paul II A SAINT? Will Declaring Him A Saint Make Him A Saint?

You need to know what your bible says about the subject of Saint and sinner because your bible shows that deception is all over the world. Deception is Satan's tool, used to lead people away from Yahweh and Salvation. The Holy Prophets, who were inspired to write the Holy Scriptures, without exception, all served Yahweh the Creator with obedience.

Obedience, the Apostles say, brings Salvation, making one a Saint of Yahweh.

Whereas, disobedience is shown to make one belong to Satan the devil.

Yahweh's Saints were by far the minority of the religions in Israyl and are still the minority of the religions worldwide today.

All of the Prophets, without exception, taught the same thing concerning the Laws of Yahweh. They all agreed, as did the Savior and the twelve Disciples, that "he who practices Yahweh's Laws of Righteousness is Righteous and he who practices sin is of the devil". Being of the devil is not being a Saint, but a sinner, dying in his/her sins. Read this for yourself; it's in every translation.

The 06-07/2011 issue of *The Prophetic Word* is still available online at yahweh.com or yisraylhawkins.com and by request by writing, emailing or calling The House of Yahweh.

Special Presentation

The Song
Of Yisrayl
To Yahweh
And
Yahshua



We
love
Your Great Commandment,
Yahweh,

We
seek
PEACE



within that way





Coupled with
Love



for thy
neighbor,



We seek Peace,



*Perfect
Peace*
Eternally.

Your Loving Plan brings



Great Excitement,

To us who know and understand.



We dream now

of **joy**

that's lasting,

With YOU
as Guide,

instead
of man.





Miracles, we have not asked for,
Neither fortune or for fame.

Righteousness,
we seek Great Yahweh,

And
to be



called by
Your Name.

Your Judgments show Your Love and Mercy;
Your Statutes show to us the way to use.

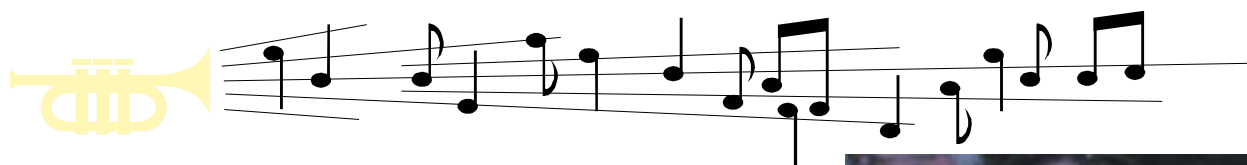


Your Laws teach us that

Perfect Pathway,
So we can always



be like
You.



We confess our sins
Great Yahweh;



We're practicing now to convert.

We're following Your Lamb,
Yahshua,



To do no harm

and do Your Work.

We look ahead to Your Great Kingdom;
Peace
and
health
brought to the earth.



Yahshua and
Saints as
Shining Examples,



We'll all bring
Peace
to the universe.



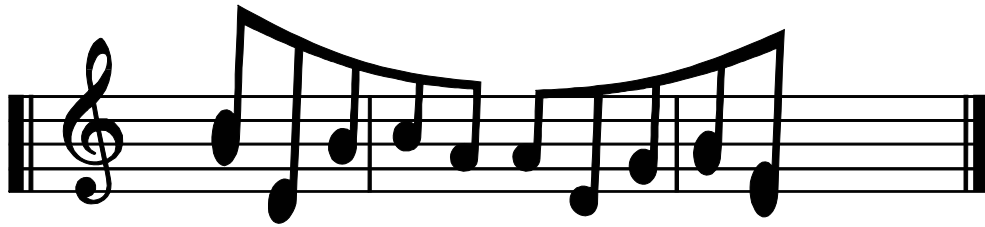
Miracles, we do not seek for;



Without seeing,
we believe.



Your Prophecies
prove themselves,
Yahweh;



We'll trust Your

Work,



and never leave.

